

COMMONWEALTH INSTITUTE
OF ENTOMOLOGY
LIBRARY.

31 JAN 1977

SEPARATE
SERIAL

ns. 4

INDEX TO

THE PHILIPPINE JOURNAL OF SCIENCE

VOLUME 80 (1951) TO VOLUME 99 (1970)

COMPILED BY

ANGEL Y. LIRA



MANILA

PUBLISHED BY THE NATIONAL SCIENCE DEVELOPMENT BOARD

1975

REPUBLIC OF THE PHILIPPINES
NATIONAL SCIENCE DEVELOPMENT BOARD
MANILA

**MONOGRAPHS OF THE NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF SCIENCE
AND TECHNOLOGY**

ILEANA R. F. CRUZ, *Acting Editor*
RODOLFO F. FLORENTINO, *Acting Associate Editor*
HIGINO IBARRA, *Acting Associate Editor*
RONALD M. HENSON, *Managing Editor*

MONOGRAPH 12

INDEX TO THE PHILIPPINE JOURNAL OF SCIENCE
By ANGEL Y. LIRA

(Actual date of publication February, 1975)

INDEX TO

THE PHILIPPINE JOURNAL OF SCIENCE

VOLUME 80 (1951) TO VOLUME 99 (1970)

COMPILED BY
ANGEL Y. LIRA



MANILA
PUBLISHED BY THE NATIONAL SCIENCE DEVELOPMENT BOARD
1975

REPUBLIC OF THE PHILIPPINES
NATIONAL SCIENCE DEVELOPMENT BOARD
MANILA

MONOGRAPHS OF THE NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF SCIENCE
AND TECHNOLOGY

ILEANA R. F. CRUZ, *Acting Editor*
RODOLFO F. FLORENTINO, *Acting Associate Editor*
HIGINO IBARRA, *Acting Associate Editor*
RONALD M. HENSON, *Managing Editor*

MONOGRAPH 12

INDEX TO THE PHILIPPINE JOURNAL OF SCIENCE
By ANGEL Y. LIRA

(Actual date of publication, March, 1976.)

CONTENTS
VOLUME 80
No. 1, March, 1951

INTRODUCTION	5
CONTENTS OF THE PHILIPPINE JOURNAL OF SCIENCE, VOLUME 80 (1951) TO VOLUME 99 (1970)	7
AUTHOR INDEX	45
SUBJECT INDEX	91

INTRODUCTION

This Volume is the fifth index to the Philippine Journal of Science and covers materials found in Volume 80 (1951) to Volume 99 (1970). The Journal has been published quarterly (in March, June, September, and December) or four issues in each volume or year.

Listed in this volume are the tables of contents of each number, an authors' index, and a subject index. All articles are classified and arranged as follows:

Anatomy.	Radioactivity.
Anthropology.	Ecology:
Apparatus.	Animals.
Archæology.	Insects.
Bacteriology.	
Botany:	Embryology:
Algæ.	Animals.
Bryophyta.	
Ecology.	Geology:
Economics.	Dynamics and structural.
Embryology.	Physiography.
Fungi.	
Lichens.	Medicine:
Morphology.	Anatomy, <i>see</i> Anatomy.
Phytogeography.	Bacteriology, <i>see</i> Bacteriology.
Plant pathology.	Experimental.
Plant physiology.	General.
Pteridophyta.	Histology.
Spermatophyta.	Hygiene.
	Parasitology.
	Pathology.
Chemistry:	
Alkali and salts.	Memorial.
Analytical.	Morphology:
Biological.	Animals.
Cellulose and paper.	Insects.
Fats and oils.	
Food.	Parasitology, <i>see</i> Medicine—Parasitology.
Fuels, alcohol, and molasses.	
General and physical.	Pathology, <i>see</i> Bacteriology, Medicine—Parasitology, and Medicine—Pathology.
Glass and ceramics.	
Industrial.	
Inorganic.	Zoology:
Leather.	Amphibia.
Mineralogical and geological.	Aves.
Organic.	Crustacea.
Pharmacology.	

Echinodermata.

Insecta:

Cœloptera.

Diptera.

General.

Hemiptera.

Homoptera.

Hymenoptera.

Isoptera.

Lepidoptera.

Plecoptera.

Mesostigmata.

Mammalia.

Nemathelminthes.

Pisces.

Platyhelminthes.

Porifera.

Reptilia.

Volume numbers are printed in boldface, page numbers are printed in Arabic numerals, and different volumes are separated by semicolon.

CONTENTS

VOLUME 80

No. 1, March, 1951

[Issued January 4, 1952.]

	Page
OPIANA, GIL O. The nature of Philippine porcelain. Part I: Important raw materials	1
BREMEKAMP, C. E. B. Philippine Acanthaceae, I	11
LEVERTON, RUTH M., and SOLEDAD RAMOS PAYAWAL. The physiological availability of calcium, phosphorus, and nitrogen from the bones and flesh of dilis, a small fish used in the Filipino diet	23
YUTUC, LOPE M. Observations on the Manson's tapeworm, <i>Diphylobothrium erinacei</i> Rudolphi, 1819, in the Philippines	33
Three plates.	
AMADON, DEAN. Notes on Chinese egret, <i>Egretta eulophotes</i> (Swinhoe)	53
IRVING, EARL M. Submarine morphology of the Philippine Archipelago and its geological significance	55
Two plates and one text figure.	
REVIEWS	89

No. 2, June, 1951

[Issued October 8, 1952.]

COPELAND, EDWIN BINGHAM. Grammitis	93
Six plates and one hundred-eight text figures.	
REVIEWS	277

No. 3, September, 1951

[Issued October 15, 1952.]

WILLIAMS, LOUIS O. A revision of <i>Dendrochilum</i> section <i>Acordium</i>	281
MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A. Preliminary notes on the effect of fermented coconut sap and alcohol in guinea pigs experimentally infected with <i>Schistosoma japonicum</i> Katsurada	335
DRAKE, C. J., and G. B. VIADO. Saldoidea of the Philippines (Hemiptera)	339
UHMANN, ERICH. Austral-Asiatische Hispinæ, VII. Callispini	343
Five text figures.	
SCHEDL, KARL E. Fauna Philippinensis, VIII: 123. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea	363
REVIEWS	373

No. 4, December, 1951

[Issued December 15, 1952.]

	Page
HERRE, ALBERT W. A review of the scorpaenoid fishes of the Philippines and adjacent seas	381
REVIEWS	483
INDEX	491

VOLUME 81**No. 1, March, 1952**

[Issued December 3, 1952.]

COPELAND, EDWIN B. New Philippine ferns, IX	1
EWING, J. FRANKLIN, S.J. and FRANK X. LYNCH, S.J. A Neolithick adze from Mindanao	49
One plate.	
MENDOZA, JOSE B., and BENITO ABIONOJA. Observation on supposedly usual breeding of the Philippine malaria vector	53
One text figure.	
SCHEDL, KARL E. Formosan Scolytoidea, I: Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea	61
REVIEWS	67

No. 2, June, 1952

[Issued October 21, 1952.]

MANALO, JUAN. Mariano Gatdula Basaca	73
One plate.	
BASACA, MARIANO G. Production of yeast from molasses	75
COPELAND, EDWIN BINGHAM. Grammitidaceae of New Guinea	81
Ten plates.	
YENKO, FLAVIANO M., and PAULINA UMALL. Starch hydrolysis by Neurospora	121
One text figure.	
SEEVERS, CHARLES H. Two new genera of myrmecophilous Staphylinidae from the Philippines	125
One plate.	
BREMEKAMP, C. E. B. Two new species of Acanthaceae from the Philippines	133
SARENAS, ARTEMIO M., and INOCENCIO A. RONQUILLO. A new record of hemirhamphid from the Philippines	135
One plate.	
AMADON, DEAN. A bird new to Palawan	139
IRVING, EARL M. Physiographic observations on Mindanao by aerial reconnaissance, and their geological interpretation	141
One plate and one text figure.	
REVIEWS	171

Contents

9

Nos. 3-4, September-December, 1952

[Issued November 3, 1953.]

	Page
FOX, ROBERT B. The Pinatubo Negritos; Their useful plants and material culture	173
Eighteen plates and five text figures.	
ERRATUM	393
INDEX	395

VOLUME 82

No. 1, March, 1953

[Issued November 13, 1953.]

TEMPLA, MAGDALENA ALDE. Preliminary studies on the utilization of copra meal for plastics	1
One text figure.	
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. Eight additions to the Philippine fish fauna, including three new species	9
PAUL, ASOKA KUMAR, and ROBINDRA MOHON DATTA. On the morphology and development of the female gametophyte in <i>Oryza coarctata</i> Roxb.	15
One plate.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part I. The crane flies of Shikoku, I	21
VANOVERBERGH, MORICE. Isneg buildings	77
Four plates.	

No. 2, June, 1953

[Issued November 14, 1953.]

DOMANTAY, JOSE S. Littoral holothurians from Zamboanga and vicinity	103
DOMANTAY, JOSE S. A brief summary of the Pacific and Atlantic Holothurioidea of the Allan Hancock Foundation collections ...	133
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part II. The crane flies of Shikoku, II ..	141
Four plates.	
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. Tropical gobies with vomerine teeth	181
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. The tropical Pacific Eleotridae with vomerine teeth with descriptions of two new genera and two new species from the Marshall Islands	189
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. A new species of <i>Gnatholepis</i> with a key to the tropical Pacific species	193
KOHNO, MRS. MITSUKO. New species of Capnidae (Plecoptera) from Japan	199
Three text figures.	
BOOKS	207

No. 3, September, 1953

[Issued March 4, 1953.]

	Page
AGUILAR, RAFAEL H. The composition and physical properties of some Philippine volcanic tuffs	209
One plate.	
YUTUC, L. M. Physaloptera pseudopraeputialis n. sp.—a stomach worm of the cat (Nematoda: Physalopterinae)	221
One plate.	
INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., LEON G. ALEJO, ISABEL CONCEPCION, CESAR YAPTINCHAY, VICTORIA L. POBRE, ROSITA D. SALUD, and JOSEFINA D. MANALO. Composition of Philippine foods, I	227
OEHME-LEONHARDT, BRIGITTE G. A new Philippine species of Nosedendron	253
Three text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part III. The crane flies of Shikoku, III ..	263
Five plates.	
HOFFMANN, WILLIAM E. Third supplement to a catalogue of Scutelleroidea	309
REVIEWS	319

No. 4, December, 1953

[Issued June 17, 1954.]

MERRILL, E. D., and EDUARDO QUISUMBING. New Philippine plants, II	323
Five plates.	
TUASON, ANGELITA M., and AURELIO O. CRUZ. Composition of pararubber-seed oil	341
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. The eleotrid gobies of the Philippines and adjacent regions	345
SARENAS, ARTEMIO M. A revision of the Philippine Mycetophidæ ..	375
Two plates and twelve text figures.	
ERRATA	429
INDEX	431

VOLUME 83**No. 1, March, 1954**

[Issued July 29, 1954.]

UHMANN, ERICH. Verwandtschaftskreise und Skulptur der australasiatischen Dactylispa-Arten	1
Drei tafeln.	
UHMANN, ERICH. Austral-asiatische Hispinæ aus dem Zoologischen Museum der Humboldt-Universität Berlin, 3. Teil: die gruppe der Botrynopini	39
Zwei tafeln.	

Contents

11

SOLHEIM, WILHELM G. II. The Makabog burial-jar site	Page 57
Ten plates and two text figures.	
DRAKE, CARL J. New genera and species of Tingidæ from the Old World (Hemiptera)	69
WITTMER, W. Beitrag zur kenntnis der Indo-Malayischen Malacodermata (Coleoptera), XIII	75
Sechs textfiguren.	
HOFFMANN, WILLIAM E. The life history of <i>Glaucias crassa</i> (Westwood)—Hemiptera: Pentatomidae	83
REVIEWS	93

No. 2, June, 1954

[Issued January 22, 1955.]

COPELAND, EDWIN B. New Philippine ferns, X	97
Five plates.	
DOMANTAY, JOSE S. The marine fauna of Taganak Island, largest of the Turtle Islands group with notes on the ecology of the animals encountered	103
One text figure.	
NOBLE, GLENN A. <i>Antamoeba dilimani</i> sp. nov. from Philippine goats	113
One plate and one text figure.	
YUTUC, L. M. The occurrence of a nymphal linguatulid (Arthropoda: Pentastomida) in the lungs of the domestic cat	119
One plate.	
KORMILEV, NICOLAS A. Notes on Aradidæ from the Eastern Hemisphere (Hemiptera), II. Aradidæ from the Oriental and Australian regions in the Hungarian National Museum, Budapest, Hungary, I	123
Five text figures.	
SCHEDL, KARL E. Fauna Indomalayensis, IV: 141, Beitrag zur Morphologie und Systematik der Scolytoidea	137
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. The Philippine Diplazoninæ (Hymenoptera, Ichneumonidæ)	161
One plate.	
INTENGAN, CARMEN LL. ISABEL DEL ROSARIO, VELONA L. ARZAGA, ISABEL CONCEPCION, ROSITA D. SALUD, and JOSEFINA D. MANALO. Nutritional evaluation of meals served in government institutions by chemical methods	177
INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., ISABEL CONCEPCION, ROSITA D. SALUD, JOSEFINA MANALO, ISABEL DEL ROSARIO, ROSARIO GOMEZ, VELONA ARZAGA, and LEON G. ALEJO. Composition of Philippine foods, II	187
REVIEWS	217

No. 3, September, 1954

[Issued January 28, 1955.]

	Page
MENDOZA, DEMETRIO R. <i>Megasporogensis</i> and the development of megagametophyte in <i>Atamosco rosea</i> (Lindl.) Greene	219
Eight plates.	
CRUZ, AURELIO O., and SALUD R. VALENCIA. Bleaching properties of some Philippine clays	239
OLIVER, ROBERTO R. The purification of native commercial salt	245
OLIVER, ROBERTO R. The possibilities of Salinas Spring as a source of salt	251
SARENAS, ARTEMIO M., and INOCENCIO A. RONQUILLO. Discovery of living specimens and re-description of <i>Pandaka pygmaea</i> Herre	257
One text figure.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part IV. The crane flies of Shikoku IV	263
Four plates.	
TOKUNAGA, MASAOKI, and ETSUKO KOMYO. Japanese Psychodidæ, I. Psychoda species	307
One plate.	
HUBENDICK, BENGT. A new species of <i>Amerianna</i> from the Philippines with remarks on the spired Planorbidæ of the Pacific area	319
REVIEWS	325

No. 4, December, 1954

[Issued July 12, 1955.]

PALO, MACARIO A., and MARTINA M. LAPUZ. On a new gum-forming <i>Streptococcus</i> , with studies on the optimal conditions for the synthesis of the gum and its production in coconut water	327
MARAÑON, LILIA T., AURELIO O. CRUZ, and ANGELITA M. TUASON. Composition of pili pulp and pili-pulp oil from the fruit of <i>Canarium ovatum</i>	359
SVASTI, KOKASAT. The mineral contents of bilis, a marine fish of Malaya	365
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. The guitarfishes, family Rhinobatidæ, of the Philippines and adjacent seas	381
Three plates and one text figure.	
TOKUNAGA, MAASAKA, and ETSUKO KOMYO. Japanese Psychodidæ II. Nine new species of moth flies	401
Thirty-one text figures.	
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. The Philippine species of Poemeniini (Pimplinæ, Ichneumonidæ, Hymenoptera)	419
Two plates.	
BALCE, S. B. and J. S. A. VIBAR. Derivation of Bohr's equation of the angular momentum of the electron and its relation to Moseley's	

Contents

13

Page

law to obtain several expressions of Rydberg's constant and the radius of the hydrogen atom	437
INDEX	441

VOLUME 84

No. 1, March, 1955

[Issued July 14, 1955.]

SLATER, JAMES A. A revision of the subfamily Pachygrontinae of the world (Hemiptera: Lygaeidae)	1
--	---

Four plates and five text figures.

No. 2, June, 1955

[Issued January 4, 1956.]

COPELAND, EDWIN B. New Philippine ferns, XI	161
Two plates.	
UNRUH, M. Philippinische Leucosyke-Arten aus dem Philippine National Herbarium	167
FELIZARDO, M. I. The making of solar industrial salt in the Philippines	177
REYES, ARTURO C., and CARL LAMANNA. Snakebite mortality in the Philippines	189
LEVITON, ALAN E. Systematic notes on the Asian snake <i>Lycodon</i> <i>subcinctus</i>	195
TOKANAGA, MASAOKI, and ETSUKO KOMYO. Japanese Psychodidae, III. New or little-known moth flies, with descriptions of ten new species	205
Fifty-two text figures.	
UHMANN, ERICH. Gonophorini, besonders von den Philippinen	229
Five text figures.	
RODA, A. P. DE, F. SABILLO, and G. D. ARCAINA. Shigellosis I. An analysis of 445 cases of shigellosis	253
One text figure.	
INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., LEON G. ALEJO, VELONA A. CORPUS, RO- SITA D. SALUD, ISABEL DEL ROSARIO, ROSARIO GOMEZ, JESUSA HENSON, and ISABEL CONCEPCION. Composition of Philippine foods, III	263
Two text figures.	

No. 3, September, 1955

[Issued March 21, 1956.]

MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A., JOAQUIN MARAÑON, VICENTA V. VALEN- CIA, NATIVIDAD C. DIOKNO, and PACIENCIA DE LEON. Screening of Philippine higher plants for antibacterial substances	275
Two plates.	
CANCHELA, GUILLERMINA V., and AURELIO O. CRUZ. Dehydration of castor oil for paints and allied products using local dehydra- ting materials	303

	Page
DEAN, JAMES, and GLADYS DEAN. The Phonemes of Bilaan	311
One text figure.	
RAHMANN, RUDOLF, S. V. D., and MARCELINO N. MACEDA. Bow and Arrow of the Visayan Negritos	323
Six plates.	
DOMANTAY, JOSE S. Rectification of <i>Oscarella malabonensis</i> , a spongio- morphic mass formed by myriad of tiny animals, mostly tube- dwelling amphipods, polychaetes, and turbellarians	335
One plate.	
INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., ISABEL CONCEPCION, LEON G. ALEJO, VE- LONA A. CORPUS, ROSITA D. SALUD, ISABEL DEL ROSARIO, ROSARIO GOMEZ, and JESUSA HENSON. Composition of Philippine foods, IV	343
KOYAMA, TETSUO. The order Xyridales of Dr. Hayata's Indo-Chinese collection	365
Six plates.	
REVIEWS	379

No. 4, December, 1955

[Issued June 14, 1956.]

COPELAND, EDWIN B. Ctenopteris in America	381
Sixteen plates.	
ERRATA	475
INDEX	477

VOLUME 85**No. 1, March, 1956**

[Issued November 21, 1956.]

CHUJO, MICHIO. A taxonomic study on the Chrysomelidæ (Insecta: Coleoptera) from Formosa, Part VIII. subfamily Eumolpinæ	1
Fourteen text figures.	

No. 2, June, 1956

[Issued January 18, 1957.]

QUISUMBING, EDUARDO. Elmer Drew Merrill	181
One plate.	
BAENS-ARCEGA, LUZ, JOAQUIN MARAÑON, and MACARIO A. PALO. Proteolytic enzyme from a Philippine strain of <i>Aspergillus</i> <i>oryzae</i> (Ahlburg) Cohn	189
INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., LEON G. ALEJO, ISABEL CONCEPCION, VE- LONA A. CORPUS, ROSITA D. SALUD, ISABEL DEL ROSARIO, ROSARIO GOMEZ, and JESUSA HENSON. Composition of Philippine foods, V	203
BAISAS, F. E., and A. UBALDO PAGAYON. Notes on Philippine mos- quitoes, XVII. The eggs and first-instar larvae of some neomy- zomyias	215
Three plates.	
BISWAS, K. C. Staminate pistil in <i>Crotalaria sericea</i> Retz	229
One plate.	

Contents

15

	Page
MAA, T (MAA TSING-CHAO). Note on Philippine and other Asiatic Machaerotinae (Homoptera)	233
Two plates.	
YUTUC, L. M. The extra-corporeal hatching of embryonated ova of Trichuris vulpis (Froelich, 1789)	241
One plate.	
CAYARI, REMEDIOS M. The phonemes of Tagalog	249
One text figure.	
TOWNES, HENRY. The species of Plectochorus (Hymenoptera, Ichneumonidae)	257
One text figure.	
SERRANO, F. B. New rice hybrids and their commercial possibilities	263
Seven plates.	
KORMILEV, NICOLAS A. Notes on Aradidae from eastern Hemisphere, X (Hemiptera). On some apterous Mezirinae from India and Indonesia	283
Nine text figures.	
SARDJITO, M. The occurrence in Indonesia of two diseases, Rhinoscleroma and Bilharziasis japonica, whose spread is rooted deep in the past	295
One text figure.	

No. 3, September, 1956

[Issued May 25, 1957]

ANZALDO, FELICIANO ESTORES, JOAQUIN MARAÑON, and SANTA ANCHETA. Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, I	305
One text figure.	
MANUEL, CANUTO G. Neotypes of some Philippine birds	315
LEON, WALFRIDO DE, and VIRGINIA BASACA-SEVILLA. The use of duck's eggs in influenza virus work	323
LEON, ANTONIO J. DE. Studies on the use of interwoven thin bamboo strips as stress-skin covering for aircraft	329
Two plates and two text figures.	
ARENS, RICHARD, S. V. D. Notes on camote rituals in Leyte and Samar islands, Philippines	343
Two plates.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part V. The crane flies of Honshu, I	349
Four plates and two text figures.	
KORMILEV, NICOLAS A. Notes on Aradidae from the eastern Hemisphere, XI (Hemiptera)	389
Twenty text figures.	
DRAKES, CARL J. New apterous aradids from the East Indies (Hemiptera)	405
Two text figures.	
REVIEWS	413

No. 4, December, 1956

[Issued September 4, 1957.]

	Page
TEMPLA, MAGDALENA ALDE. Furfural content of some Philippine agricultural residues	417
CABRERA, BENJAMIN D., and LLOYD E. ROSEBOOM. The flies of the genus <i>Musca</i> in the Philippines	425
Three plates.	
ARENS, RICHARD, S. V. D. Witches and witchcraft in Leyte and Samar islands, Philippines	451
DRAKE, CARL J. Philippine Leptopodidæ (Hemiptera)	467
DRAKE, CARL J. Four new species of gall-making lacebugs (Hemiptera: Tingidæ)	471
One text figure.	
LEON, WALFRIDO DE, and ENRIQUE SALAFRANCA. Cobra-venom-serum production at the Alabang Serum and Vaccine Laboratories ..	477
LEON, WALFRIDO DE. A review of the developments and present status of the Department of Health Programs on vaccine and serum production, schistosomiasis, malaria, and leprosy	487
UHMANN, ERICH. Die ersten Stände von <i>Oncocephala tuberculata</i> Olivier	499
One plate.	
UHMANN, ERICH. Hispinæ aus Indonesia, III	507
Two text figures.	
MO, TJOA TJIEN. Notes on <i>Oncocephala tuberculata</i> (Olivier) (Coleoptera: Hispidæ). A leafminer of sweet potato (<i>Ipomoea batatas</i> Poir.) in West Java	517
One plate.	
NEWELL, LEONARD E. Phonology of the Guhang Ifugao dialect	523
REVIEWS	541
ERRATA	543
INDEX	545

VOLUME 86**No. 1, March, 1957**

[Issued February 1, 1958.]

MANUEL, CANUTO G. Resident birds of Polillo Island	1
One plate.	
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. New records of Philippine and other tropical Pacific lichens with descriptions of five new species	13
YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR. Studies on paragonimiasis, I: The molluscan and crustacean hosts of <i>Paragonimus</i> in the Philippines ..	37
One plate.	
YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR., GLEEN A. NOBLE, and BENJAMIN D. CABRERA. Studies on paragonimiasis, II: The morphology of some of the larval stages of <i>Paragonimus</i> in the Philippines ..	47
Four plates.	

Contents

17

	Page
BAISAS, F. E. Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XIX: The mosquito problem in the control of filariasis in Sorsogon Province	71
ARENS, RICHARD, S. V. D. The tambalan and his medical practices in Leyte and Samar islands, Philippines	121

No. 2, June, 1957

[Issued July 28, 1958.]

GAMO, LUZ G., and AURELIO O. CRUZ. Composition of the pulp and seed oil of kamachile (<i>Pithecolobium dulce</i>)	131
BALCE, S., and JOSE S. A. VIBAR. Interrelations of physical properties, VII: Valence, entropy, electron charge, specific heat, and atomic radius	135
SKVORTZOW, B. W. New and rare Flagellatæ from Manchuria, eastern Asia	139
Six plates.	
SERRANO, F. B. Rice 'accep na pula' or stunt disease-a serious menace to the Philippine rice industry	203
Five plates.	
REVIEW	231

No. 3, September, 1957

[Issued September 18, 1958.]

ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, JOAQUIN MARAÑON, and SANTA F. ANCHETA. Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, II	233
CRUZ, AURELIO O., AGUSTINA P. LABOG, and LEANDRA U. CASILE. Molecular distillation of some Philippine vegetable oils	241
ALCARAZ-BAYAN, ANGELINA, and RUTH M. LEVERTON. The composition of dilis fish flour	247
ALCARAZ-BAYAN, ANGELINA, and RUTH M. LEVERTON. Biological quality of dilis fish flour used as source of protein for growing rats	259
One plate.	
YUTUC, LOPE M. On the artificial hatching of <i>Trichuris vulpis</i> embryonated eggs with a note of abnormal ova and posture of the embryos	275
Two plates.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part VI: the crane flies of Honshu, II' ..	281
Eight plates.	

No. 4, December, 1957

[Issued November 27, 1958.]

CRUZ, AURELIO O., ANGELITA M. TUASON, and CORAZON M. MENDOZA. Studies on the preparation of castor oil-based hydraulic brake fluids	331
---	-----

	Page
BERSAMIN, SILVESTRE V. Fluctuations in the planktonic population of the estuaries of Navotas and Malabon	339
Four plates and six text figures.	
TOKUNAGA, MASAOKI. Japanese Psychodidæ, IV: Descriptions and revision of Psychoda species	359
Sixty-nine text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLV	405
Four plates.	
INDEX	453

VOLUME 87

No. 1, March, 1958

[Issued February 18, 1959.]

COSME, LUZ LL., JOAQUIN MARAÑON, and VIOLETA P. ARIDA. Distribution of glycosides in <i>Thevetia peruviana</i> (Pers.) Merr. and <i>Nerium indicum</i> Mill	1
MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A., PACITA M. BERBA, NATIVIDAD C. DIOKNO, and FLORA B. BORILLO. The antimicrobial activity of extracts from acacia leaves	7
HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., MACARIO A. PALO, and BIENVENIDA R. RODULFO. Studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local yeasts	15
SANTIAGO-TANCHICO, SIMEONA. Commercial products from refined almaciga	27
REYES, EDGARDO P., MARTIN JUGO, GENEROSO R. CORTEZ, and ANTONIO SALDAÑA. Coconut charcoal briquettes	33
ROLDAN, E. F. Hyphal penetration of the staining fungus, <i>Ceratostomella</i> sp. in rattan and its significance in controlling stain	37
One plate and two text figures.	
BAISAS, FRANCISCO E., and RAYMUNDO CATIPON. Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XX. Daytime observations in houses of two barrios in Laguna Province	47
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. Marine fishes in Philippine rivers and lakes	65
FOWLER, HENRY W. Fishes of the Red Sea and Southern Arabia. A review by Albert W. C. T. Herre	89
REVIEW	91

No. 2, June, 1958

[Issued August 14, 1959.]

ZAMORA, PRESCILLANO M. Anatomy of the protoxylem of several <i>Selaginella</i> species	93
Five plates.	

Contents 19

ZAMORA, P. M., and G. C. LUGOD. An unreported primitive vascular plant in the Philippines	115
One plate.	
MONSALUD, MANUEL R., and PABLO M. NICOLAS. Proximate chemical analyses of some Philippine barks, woods, and bamboos	119
LASERNA, GLORIA, JOSEFINA S. BUENAVENTURA, and GLORIA, L. CU. Comparative study of the cellulose content of the trunks of different varieties of bananas	143
TANCHICO, SIMEONA S., and CORAZON R. MAGPANTAY. Analysis and composition of nanka (<i>Artocarpus integra</i> Merr.) latex	149
One plate and one text figure.	
CAPCO, SANTIAGO R. A study of Philippine Bothrogonia (Homoptera: Cicadellidae) with reference to the female seventh sterna and internal male genitalia	159
Three plates.	
WILLS, PAMELA A. Salt consumption by natives of the territory of Papua and New Guinea	169
One text figure.	
AGOCs, W. B. Structure and basement type from aeromagnetics—Corregidor, Philippines to Labuan, North Borneo	179
Two plates.	
REVIEW	189

No. 3, September, 1958

[Issued December 18, 1959.]

ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, JOAQUIN MARAÑON, and SANTA F. ANCHETA. Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal saponinins, III	191
YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR., BENJAMIN D. CABRERA, and GLEEN A. NOBLE. Studies on paragonimiasis, IV: A survey in Casiguran, Corregidor, Philippines to Labuan, North Borneo	179
One text figure.	
YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR. Studies on paragonimiasis, V: A survey in Jaro, Leyte, Philippines	217
Two plates and one text figure.	
NAIR, P. V. Seasonal changes in the gonads of <i>Hilsa ilisha</i> Hamilton	255
Two plates and one text figure.	
BARTRAM, EDWIN B. New and noteworthy Philippine mosses, II	277
OPIANA, GIL O., and FUJI KANEKOTO. Nature of Philippine porcelain, II: Philippine dinnerware	281
One plate.	
ACOSTA-SISON, HONORIA. Diseases of the chorion	291
One plate.	

No. 4, December, 1958

[Issued January 6, 1960.]

	Page
QUIRINO, CARLOS, and MAURO GARCIA. The manners, customs, and beliefs of the Philippine inhabitants of long ago; being chapters of "a late 16th century Manila manuscript," transcribed, translated and annotated	325
Sixteen plates.	
JOCANO, F. LANDA. Corn and rice rituals among the Sulod of Central Panay, Philippines	455
BUHAIN, AMPARO R. The Tagalog particle na	473
ERRATA	479
INDEX	481

VOLUME 88**No. 1, March, 1959**

[Issued April 1, 1960.]

STEINER, MONA LISA. A new and illustrated flora of Manila, I: Zingiberaceae	1
Three plates and seven text figures.	
LEON, ANTONIO J. DE. The use of Philippine woods in aircraft construction	41
Two plates and seven text figures.	
YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR., BENJAMIN D. CABRERA, TRINITA P. ARAULLO, and ERNESTO F. CABALTEJA. Studies on paragonimiasis, VIII: On the excystation of <i>Paragonimus metacercariae</i>	61
One plate and three text figures.	
JULIANO, JOSE O. The excited states of Gadolinium—155	81
One text figure.	
TROYER, MADELINE. Gaddang phonology	95
SOLIVEN, F. A., and E. BONECILIO. A preliminary report on the effect of pH on the rate of settling of cassava starch in aqueous suspension	103
Three text figures.	
STEENIS, C. G. G. J. VAN. Three new records for the Philippine flora	121
SOLHEIM, WILHELM G. II. Notes on burial customs in and near Sagada, Mountain Province	123
One plate and one text figure.	
REVIEWS	135

No. 2, June, 1959

[Issued September 12, 1960.]

ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVI	137
Five plates.	

Contents

21

	Page
JULIANO, JOSE O. An iron-free beta-ray spectrometer for electron-electron coincidences	185
Two plates and thirteen text figures.	
JULIANO, JOSE O. The atomic weights of iron-52 and manganese-52m	217
One text figure.	
PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO. The oxalic acid content of some Philippine food plants	221
LINDQUIST, ALICE, VIVIAN FORSBERG, and ALAN HEALEY. The phonemes of Tagabili	225
MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A., NATIVIDAD C. DIOKNO, and VIRGINIA B. QUISUMBING. Screening of Philippine medicinal plants used in the treatment of tuberculosis for substances inhibitory to Mycobacterium tuberculosis 607	245
TUASON, ANGELITA M., and AURORA T. REYES. Water-soluble extract from coconut husk and its application in leather technology	253
MENDOZA, DEMETRIO R. LAGIKWAY-A hitherto unrecorded Philippine plant	257
One text figure.	

No. 3, September, 1959

[Issued June 2, 1961.]

VELASQUEZ, CARMEN C. Studies on parasites of Philippine edible fishes: I. Family Clinostomidae in Ophicephalus striatus Bloch; Clinostomum philippinensis sp. nov. with notes on the definitive hosts	263
Four plates.	
PHILIP, G. B., and I. M. MACKERRAS. On Asiatic and related Chrysopinae (Diptera: Tabanidae)	279
One plate and seventy one text figures.	
CAPCO, SANTIAGO R. The Philippine species of Parabologratus (Cicadellidae, Homoptera)	325
Twenty-four text figures.	
RABOR, DIOSCORO S., and ANGEL C. ALCALA. Notes on a collection of amphibians from Mindanao Island, Philippines	335
ZAMORA, PRESCILLANO M. Anatomy of the protoxylem elements of four Selaginella species	345
Four plates.	
BUÑAG, RUBEN D., BENJAMIN M. RIGOR, LEONARDO G. TAN GATUE, WILLIAM R. REOTUTAR, and ROMULO GUEVARA. The effects of hypoglycemia induced by agents other than exogenous insulin on duodenal motility in dogs under morphine-chloralose anesthesia, II. Lagerströemia speciosa (Linn.)	355
One plate.	
MONSERRAT, CARLOS, and AMPARO BUENAVENTURA. Pulmonary paragonimiasis in the Philippines. Report of a case discovered at autopsy with Paragonimum and Schistosoma lesions	363
Four plates.	

SANTIAGO, DOMINGO. Malaria control by automatic flushing of streams Five text figures.	373
JULIANO, JOSE O., RAMON DE LA PEÑA, and LETICIA BONOAN. A study of the gamma-ray shielding properties of some Philippine ma- terials Five text figures.	397
ST. JOHN, HAROLD. Note on a Micronesian species of Freycinetia (Pandanaeae). Pacific plant studies, XVII	403
REVIEWS	405

No. 4, December, 1959

[Issued September 28, 1961.]

GILBERT, WILLIAM J. An Annotated checklist of Philippine marine Chlorophyta One plate and one text figure.	413
TOKUNAGA, MASAOKI. Japanese Psychoidae, V: Descriptions and revi- sions on the Japanese species of the genera Trichopsychoda, Pericoma, Telmatoscopus, Brunettia, and Trichomyia Eighty-four text figures.	453
LEVI, CLAUDE. Spongiares des iles Philippines, Principalement recoltees au voisinage de Zamboanga Twenty-three text figures.	509
REVIEWS	535
INDEX	543

VOLUME 89**No. 1, March, 1960**

[Issued February 20, 1962.]

PALO, MACARIO A., LUZ VIDAL-ADEVA, and LETICIA M. MACEDA. A study on ang-kak and its production Six plates and one text figure.	1
BAENS-ARCEGA, LUZ, and ANGELINA LL. ARGUELLES. The dextran- Leuconostoc from Philippine cabbage: some factors influencing dextran formation and specific identity of the organism Two plates.	23
CAPCO, SANTIAGO R. Philippine species of Xestocephalus Van Duzee (Cicadellidae, Homoptera) in the Baker collection, United States National Museum Six text figures.	41
DELFINADO, MERCEDES D. The Philippine species of Simulium (Dip- tera, Simuliidae) Four plates and one text figure.	47
SNYDER, THOMAS E., and FAUSTINO C. FRANCIA. A summary of Philippine termites with supplementary biological notes	63
DOMANTAY, JOSE S. Littoral Holothurioidae of the Hundred Islands and vicinity, Lingayen Gulf, Luzon Island, Philippines Twenty-four text figures.	79

Contents

23

	Page
PASCUAL, O. S., and E. J. GATCHALIAN. Steric facilitation of chelation in nitro-naphthols	109
One text figure.	
SOLHEIM, WILHELM G. II. Jar burial in the Babuyan and Batanes Islands and in Central Philippines, and its relationship to jar burial elsewhere in the Far East	115
Ten plates and six text figures.	

No. 2, June, 1960

[Issued April 24, 1962.]

MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A., MILAGROS A. RAMOS, and MACARIO A. PALO. Studies on some important factors involved in the mold process of making soy sauce	149
SORIANO, JOVENTINO D. Comparison between the effects of x-rays and gamma radiation on rice	163
One plate.	
LASERNA, GLORIA, JOSEFINA S. BUENAVENTURA, and JOAQUIN MARRAÑON. Nitrogen content of some local air-borne pollen grains in relation to allergy	173
Four plates.	
BAISAS, F. E., L. F. L. BAÑEZ, and NONETTE LEUENBERGER. Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XXII: The axil-breeding species	183
BROWNE, F. G. Some Scolytidae and Platypodidae (Coleoptera) from the Oriental Region	201
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVII	221
Five plates.	
BARANOV, A. I. The Manchurian dwarf cherry	275
One plate.	
MENDOZA, DEMETRIO R. Obituary. Gregorio E. Edaña	283
One plate.	

Nos. 3-4, September-December, 1960

[Issued October 5, 1962.]

KORMILEV, NICHOLAS A. Revision of Phymatinae (Hemiptera, Phymatidae)	287
Nineteen plates.	
REVIEWS	487
INDEX	491

VOLUME 90

No. 1, March, 1961

[Issued September 4, 1961.]

SOLIVEN, F. A., P. H. QUNITIO, and L. T. GONZALEZ. Chemical peeling of fruits, I: Santol [<i>Sandoricum koetjape</i> (Burm. f.) Merr.] .	1
One text figure.	

	Page
TANCHICO, SIMEONA S., and CORAZON R. MAGPANTAY. Physical and chemical properties of anubing (<i>Artocarpus cumingiana</i> Trec.) latex	9
One text figure.	
ANDAYA, LOLITA F., MILAGROS P. SANTOS, and ANTONIA L. GONZALES. A process for the preparation of quality water-white coconut oil	17
One text figure.	
ABRAMS, N. A short list of Mansaka flora and their uses	25
MEÑEZ, ERNANI G. The marine algæ of the Hundred Islands, Philippines	37
Twelve plates.	
SCHEDL, KARL E. Fauna of the Philippines, IX	87
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVIII	97
Four plates.	
REVIEWS	151

No. 2, June, 1961

[Issued June 29, 1962.]

ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLIX	155
Six plates.	
UICHANCO, LEOPOLDO B. Probable relation to altitude of the mound-building habit of <i>Macrotermes</i> (Isoptera: Termitidæ)	215
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. <i>Ettchellsia philippinensis</i> sp. nov. (Dinapsinæ, Megalyridæ, Hymenoptera)	219
One text figure.	
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. A new chalcid from the Philippines (<i>Perilampidæ</i> , Hymenoptera)	221
One text figure.	
WIEBE, RICHARD, C. B. KRETSCHMER, and A. P. MCCLLOUD. Volatility of alcohol motor fuels	223
One plate and eight text figures.	
GILBERT, M. M., W. B. ROTH, and RICHARD WIEBE. High-compression tractor engines with alcohol-gasoline blends	239
Five text figures.	
HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., MACARIO A. PALO, and VIRGINIA B. QUISUMBING. Comparative study of six local and one foreign strains of yeast in the production of ethyl alcohol from blackstrap molasses	249
RODDA, ROSEMARY. Phonemes of Batak	259
MOREY, VIRGINIA. Some particles and pronouns in Batak	263
DOMANTAY, JOSE S. An ecological survey of the marine vegetation of the Hundred Islands and vicinity	271

Contents

25

No. 3, September, 1961

[Issued November 6, 1961.]

	Page
GONZALES, ARACELI B. Studies on the seasonal distribution of phytoplankton of Tadalak Lake Baños, Laguna, Luzon Island, Philippines Three plates and nine text figures.	297
DOMANTAY, JOSE S. New forms of Holothurioidea from the vicinity of Southern California and Mexico in the collection of the Allan Hancock Foundation, University of Southern California in Los Angeles, California	333
ANZALDO, FELICIDAD, ESTORES, AURELIO O. CRUZ, and FLORECILLA C. BORLAZA. Preparation of starch from binlid (broken rice) ..	347
PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., PEREGRINO H. QUINTIO, and ALICIA L. LINGAO. Studies on the preparation of mango juice powder ..	351
BASACA-SEVILLA, VIRGINIA. Serological reactions among lepers ...	355
ROSARIO, AVELINO DEL. Studies on the biology of Philippine mosquitoes, I: Some bionomic features of <i>Aedes aegypti</i>	361
URBINO, C. M., F. DIGMA, and B. ABINOJA. Behavior pattern of adults of <i>Anopheles minimus flavirostris</i> Ludlow	371
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. The Philippine species of <i>Chriodes</i> (Ophioninae, Ichneumonidae, Hymenoptera)	377
Six text figures.	
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. New generic synonyms in parasitic Hymenoptera	391
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), I.	397
Three plates.	

No. 4, December, 1961

[Issued June 20, 1962.]

COSME, LUZ LL., LOURDES O. LACEBAL, and VIOLETA P. ARIDA. Chromatographic determination of glutamic acid in some Philippine edible beans and nuts	447
ANZALDO, FELICIDAD E., ANTONIO M. GARCIA, and ROGELIO N. RELOVA. Macro- and microdeterminations of carbon dioxide combining power of plasma or serum	457
Three text figures.	
BIROSEL, D. M. and A. L. GONZALES. Critical study of the saponification value of coconut oil	465
GUEVARA, ROSA, and VIRGINIA G. CABUEÑOS. Normal values for blood chemical constituents among Filipinos	479
Ten text figures.	
CONCEPCION, ISABEL, and ILUMINADA S. CRUZ. Amino-acid composition of some Philippine plant foods	497
Seven text figures.	

	Page
MANALO, GLORIA D., and GLORY C. LLEANDER. Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, I: Paper chromatography and spectrophotometric determination	519
Two text figures.	
SANTIAGO, DOMINGO. Notes on mosquito bionomics, I: Colonization of <i>A. minimus flavirostris</i> and <i>A. vagus limosus</i> in an outdoor insectary	531
REVIEWS	551
INDEX	557

VOLUME 91

Nos. 1-2, March-June, 1962

[Issued June 13, 1962.]

CHUJO, MICHIO. A taxonomic study on the Chrysomelidæ (Insecta: Coleoptera) from Formosa, Part XI. Subfamily Galerucinæ ...	1
Twenty-four text figures.	

No. 3, September, 1962

[Issued June 28, 1962.]

SANTOS, PATROCINIO SEVILLA, and WALFRIDO DE LEON. A survey of Philippine soils for antibiotic-producing streptomyces	241
Two plates.	
BIROSEL, D. M., A. L. GONZALES, and M. P. SANTOS. Critical study of the saponification values of naturally occurring fats and oils	255
VELASQUEZ, GREGORIO T. The blue-green algæ of the Philippines	267
Thirteen plates.	

No. 4, December, 1962

[Issued January 20, 1963.]

JULIANO, JOSE O. Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. A. Cross sections and infinite multiplication factor	381
Four text figures.	
VILLAREAL-SULIT, SUSAN, and AMORITA VILLEGAS-CASTILLO. The alkaloids of <i>Berberis barandana</i> Vidal	393
Two text figures.	
LEON, ROGELIO P. DE. The nucleic acids of Ehrlich acites carcinoma cells, I: Isolation and characterization	401
Six text figures.	
ROLDAN, EMILIANO F. Species of <i>Ceratocystis</i> (<i>Ceratostomella</i>) causing stain in rattan	415
One text figure.	
SENSARMA, PRIYADARSAN. On leaves of <i>Glycosmis pentaphylla</i> Correa	425
Eighteen text figures.	
DELFINADO, M. D., G. B. VIADO, and L. T. CORONEL. A checklist of Philippine mosquitoes with a larval key to genera (Diptera,	

Contents

27

Culicidæ)	Page 433
Twelve text figures.	
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contribution to a review of Philippine snakes, I: The snakes of the genus <i>Oligodon</i>	459
One text figure.	
CHRETIEN, DOUGLAS. A classification of twenty-one Philippine languages	485
Three text figures.	
STEENIS, C. G. G. J. VAN. New records for the Philippine flora, II ..	507
LIEBAN, RICHARD W. Qualification for folk medical practice in Sibulan, Negros Oriental, Philippines	511
REVIEWS	523
INDEX	527

VOLUME 92

No. 1, March, 1963

[Issued August 9, 1963.]

VILLAREAL-SULIT, SUSAN, and GERTRUDES AGUILAR-SANTOS. The The nature and properties of the emulsifier system of oil globules in coconut milk and cream	1
GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., JOSE GARCIA PALAD, and ANITA BRILLANTE. Comparative analytical data of some Philippine fruits	17
VILLAREAL-SULIT, SUSAN, and GERTRUDES AGUILAR-SANTOS. The tertiary alkaloids of <i>Mahonia philippinensis</i> Takeda	35
HERRE, ALBERT W. C. T. The lichen genus <i>Usnea</i> and its species at present known from the Philippines	41
LEON, ANTONIO I. DE, NATIVIDAD EUFEMIO, and MAXIMA PINEDA. Chemical composition of some Philippine algæ	71
ROSARIO, AVELINO DEL. Studies on the biology of Philippine mos- quitoes, II: Observations on the life and behavior of <i>Aedes</i> <i>albopictus</i> (Skuse) in the laboratory	89
GLOVER, F. N., S. J. Preliminary report of the joint Philippine- American eclipse expedition to Canton Island, South Pacific ..	105
MARYOTT, ALICE. The nuclear predication in Sangir	111
REVIEWS	121

No. 2, June, 1963

[Issued October 3, 1963.]

TRINIDAD, PRIMITIVO P., VISITACION A. PATERNO, ADRIANO A. ABDON, and PEREGRINO H. QUINTIO. Microbial load of fresh vegetables ..	129
BRIONES, PACITA R., ZENaida L. HERNANDEZ, PEREGRINO H. QUINTIO, and VICTORIA Q. ALABASTRO. Effect of adding emulsion and surfactant to canned cooked rice	143
One text figure.	

	Page
CAASI, PRISCILLA I., GLORIA A. AMAGO, ZENAIDA G. LUNA, and TERESITA O. CASTILLO. Urinary thiamine excretion of some adult Filipinos on controlled intakes	153
CELINO, M. S., and A. L. MARTINEZ. An apparent interference of the Guinobatan arrowroot mosaic virus with the viruses of mosaic of abaca, <i>Ganna indica</i> , and arrowroot from Davao	159
Two plates.	
CAPINPIN, J. M., MANUR LANDE, and J. V. PANCHO. Cytogenetics of interspecific hybrid between <i>Solanum melongena</i> Linn. and <i>S. cumingii</i> Dunal	169
Two plates and one text figure.	
CAPINPIN, J. M. Somatic mutations and their vegetative segregants	179
Two plates.	
JULIANO, JOSE O., PERICLES T. MENESES, and CESAR L. PINEDA. Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. B. Flux distribution and excess reactivities	185
Five text figures.	
ABRAMS, NORMAN. Vowel quantity in Mansaka	195
ALEXANDER, CHARLES. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LI	205
Four plates.	
CHAPMAN, JAMES W. Some new and interesting Philippine ants (Hymenoptera: Formicidæ)	247
Eight text figures.	

No. 3, September, 1963

[Issued January 26, 1963.]

YAPCHIONGCO, JOSE V., and GLORIA ENRIQUEZ. Notes on certain aspects in the biology of <i>Therapon plumbeus</i> (Kner)	265
Ten text figures.	
BAUTISTA, ALICIA P., ANITA R. ISBERTO, CARLITA C. GERVASIO, and VICTORIA Q. ALABASTRO. The physical and eating qualities of lowland rice	291
Six text figures.	
FLORENTINO, RODOLFO, and PATROCINIO EJERCITO DE GUZMAN. The selection of data for basal metabolic rats standards	307
ADAMSON, LUCAS G., SALEH A. AMBA, GEORGE V. CHILINGAR, and CARROL M. BEESON. Possible use of electric current for increasing volumetric rate of flow of oil and water during primary or secondary recovery	319
Two plates and two text figures.	
JULIANO, JOSE O., and CESAR L. PINEDA. Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. C. Reactor control	329
Three text figures.	
ANZALDO, FELICIDAD E., ERLINDA M. TORRALBA, and ROGELIO N. RELOVA. The use of locally made plaster of paris as dental and orthopedic material	341

Contents

29

	Page
LEON, ROGELIO DE. The nucleic acid of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, II. Isotope labelling	345
Seven text figures.	
YUTUC, LOPE M. Age resistance of rats, guinea pigs and cats to Trypanosoma evansi with a note on the biometry of the flagellate.	359
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, II. The snakes of the genera Liopeltis and Sibynophis	367
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LII	383
Three plates.	

No. 4, December, 1963

[Issued February 15, 1963.]

MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A., CECILIA V. KALAW, and FLEUR DE LIS C. MASILUNGAN. Screening of plants from the Makiling area for antimicrobial substances	421
GONZALEZ, LOURDES T., JOSE G. PALAD, and PACITA L. MANIQUIS. Loss of ascorbic acid in chemically peeled and candied santol [Sandoricum koetjape (Burm. f.) Merr.] fruit	431
JULIANO, JOSE O. and CESAR L. PINEDA. A semi-empirical equation for the thermal neutron distribution of PRR-I	437
Two text figures.	
JULIANO, JOSE O., and GLORIA R. CAPCO. Calibration of cobalt-60 teletherapy machines using benzene-in-water dosimeters	441
Four text figures.	
BAÑEZ, LEONIDES FLOR L. Use of ordinary table salt against breeding of mosquitoes in artificial containers	447
Seven text figures.	
GALUTIRA, ERNESTA C., and GREGORIO T. VELASQUEZ. Taxonomy distribution and seasonal occurrence of edible marine algæ in Ilocos Norte, Philippines	483
Nine plates and one text figures.	
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, III. The genera Maticora and Calliophis	523
One text figure.	
TEGENGREN, FELIX R. A historical review of gold in the Philippines	551
INDEX	601

VOLUME 93

No. 1, March, 1964

[Issued December 11, 1964.]

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., JOSEFINA BULATAO-JAYME, LEON G. ALEJO, FREDESUINDA L. PERALTA, and CONRADO R. PASCUAL. Evaluation of the protein intake of 202 preschool children in Metropolitan Manila	1
Three text figures.	

	Page
CAASI, PRISCILLA I., GLORIA A. AMAGO, CARMEN G. SINGSON, ANOPRITA MONTILLA, and MARCOSA SANTOS. Urinary riboflavin excretion of some adult Filipinos on controlled diets	37
One text figure.	
GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., ESTRELLA A. BANZON, ROSARIO G. LIGGAYU, and PEREGRINO H. QUINITIO. Isolation and chemical composition of mung bean (<i>Phaseolus aureus</i> Roxb.) protein	47
Two text figures.	
MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A., ROGELIO N. RELOVA, and JOSEFINA S. RAVAL. The anticancer activity of medicinal plants locally used in the treatment of cancer	57
MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C., and MARCIANA F. COLLANTES. Chemical investigation of the seeds and oil of bulala (<i>Nephelium mutabile</i> Blume)	67
TACAL, JOSE V., JR., and EDNA N. ENRIQUEZ-YAP. Some observations on the incidence and breed-distribution of <i>Trichuris vulpis</i> Frøeligh, 1789, in dogs in the Philippines	71
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIII	77
Six plates.	
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, IV. The genera <i>Chrysopelea</i> and <i>Dryophiops</i>	131
Two text figures.	
BERKELEY E., and C. BERKELEY. <i>Lycastopsis catarractarum</i> Feuerborn, a fresh-water polychaete occurring on Luzon Island, Philippines	147
JULIANO, JOSE O., and PERICLES MENESES. A new method for determining the U-235 enrichment of flat fuel plates	149
Eight text figures.	
JULIANO, JOSE O. Empirical representation of the thermal neutron spectra of slightly enriched, uranium dioxide fueled, water-moderated cores of low H: 28 atomic ratios	161
Seven text figures.	

No. 2, June, 1964

[Issued December 29, 1964.]

SALAZAR, NELIA P. A newly reported arthropod parasite in the lungs and body cavity of some Philippine snakes	171
Two text figures.	
MARFORI, CEFERINA G., and JOSEFINA M. GONZALES. Growth performance of rats on a fish-flour-mongo (<i>Phaseolus aureus</i> Roxb.)—rice diet	179
One text figure.	
JULIANO, JOSE O., and PERICLES T. MENESES. Nondestructive studies on the uranium distribution on PRR-I fuel plates	189
Two plates and four text figures.	

Contents

31

	Page
JULIANO, JOSE O., and PERICLES T. MENESES. Nondestructive studies on the structure of PRR-I fuel plates	199
Two text figures.	
JUMALON, JULIAN N. Haunt and habits of <i>Graphium idaeoides</i> (Hewitson) (Papilionidæ: Lepidoptera)	207
Two plates.	
GHOSE, KRISHNA CHANDRA. The structures of the heart of <i>Achatina fulica</i> and <i>Macroclamys indica</i> and pacemaker mechanism and refilling of the auricle in <i>A. fulica</i> , with a discussion on the same in gastropods	219
One plate and one text figure.	
CAPELL, ARTHUR. Verbal systems in Philippine languages	231
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, V: The snakes of the genus <i>Trimeresurus</i>	251
Two text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIV	277
Five plates.	

No. 3, September, 1964

[Issued January 22, 1965.]

SANTOS, PATROCINIO SEVILLA, BETTY S. LAT, and MACARIO A. PALO. The antibiotic activities of some Philippine lichens	325
Three plates.	
PAYUMO, ESTELITITA M., and PACITA L. MANIQUIS. Ascorbic acid retention in bottled fortified orange juice during processing and storage	337
Two text figures.	
ISBERTO, ANITA R., ALICIA P. BAUTISTA, CARLITA C. GERVASIO, and LEOGARDA B. DIMAUNAHAN. The effect of various cooking procedures on cooking losses and retention of B-Vitamins in pork and beef	343
One text figure.	
PALAD, JOSE GARCIA, ISABEL C. ABDON, AUREA V. LONTOC, LEOGARDA B. DIMAUNAHAN, EMERINA C. EUSEBIO, and NATIVIDAD SANTIAGO. Nutritive value of some foodstuffs processed in the Philippines . .	355
PASCUAL, O. S. Relative stabilities of some allylic cyclic isomers . . .	385
PASCUAL, O. S. and E. ALMEDA. Relative stabilities of some conjugated olefins	391
Three text figures.	
JULIANO, JOSE O. The absolute determination of neutron fluxes by coincidence measurements	399
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VI: The snakes of the genus <i>Oxyrhabdium</i>	407
One text figure.	
SCHEDL, KARL E. Synonymies of bark beetles, XIII. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea, 221	423
One text figure.	

ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LV	Page 427
Five plates.	

No. 4, December, 1964

[Issued March 12, 1965.]

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO, CORONA J. ENCINAS, and SIMEONA LEUS-PALO. The antibacterial activities of aqueous extracts from Philippine Basidiomycetes	479
ANZALDO, FELICIDAD E., ROGELIO N. RELOVA, and FELICITA R. FOJAS. Essential fatty acids in serum of Filipino infants fed with evaporated whole milk	499
Two text figures.	
ANZALDO, FELICIDAD E., ROGELIO N. RELOVA, FELICITA R. FOJAS, and JOSEFINA J. CAYETANO. Microdetermination of total serum proteins among Filipino newborn infants	505
MENDOZA, DEMETRIO R. The genus <i>Xylosma</i> in the Philippines with one new species	511
Two text figures.	
HOogerWERF, A. On some rather small specimens of <i>Dicrurus paradiseus formosus</i> Cab. from Java	519
HOogerWERF, A. On some Indonesian races of the orange-bellied flowerpecker (<i>Dicaeum trigonostigma</i>)	525
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes VII. The snakes of the genera <i>Naja</i> and <i>Ophiophagus</i>	531
Two text figures.	
CHAPMAN, JAMES W. Studies on the ecology of the army ants of the Philippine genus <i>Aenictus</i> Shuckard (Hymenoptera: Formicidæ)	551
One plate and nine text figures.	
MAGNO, FLORIAN S., GERTRUDES AGUILAR-SANTOS, and ALFREDO C. SANTOS. Voacamine and vobtusine from <i>Voacanga megacarpa</i> Merrill	597
Two text figures.	
REVIEW	603
INDEX	605

VOLUME 94**No. 1, March, 1965**

[Issued December 20, 1965.]

SORIANO, MERCEDES, ISABEL C. ABDON, and NATIVIDAD J. SANTIAGO. Amino-acid content of some Philippine animal proteins	1
Ten text figures.	
CAASI, PRISCILLA I., and ZENAIDA G. LUNA. Studies on the nutrient requirement of Filipinos: I. Thiamine requirements as estimated from urinary thiamine excretion of ten adult Filipinos on con-	

Contents

33

	Page
trolled intake	23
Three text figures.	
ARAGON, P. R. A. V. JACALNE, and E. G. FAMATIGA. Isolation of Leptospira from rats, dogs, and pigs	45
URBINO, CORNELIO M. Control of Anopheles minimus flavirostris Ludlow by residual insecticide spraying along stream banks ...	55
SLATER, JAMES A. A new species of Bryannellocoris from the Philip- pines (Hemiptera: Lygaeidae)	71
One text figure.	
SERENE, RAOUL, and AGUSTIN F. UMALI. A review of Philippine Albuneidae, with descriptions of two new species	87
Six plates and twelve text figures.	
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contribution to a review of Philippine snakes, VIII. The snakes of the genus Lycodon H. Boie	117
Two text figures.	

No. 2, June, 1965

[Issued August 9, 1966.]

BANZON, ESTRELLA A., OLYMPIA N. GONZALEZ, and SYLVIA C. VILLA- CORTE. Phytin, total phosphorus, and calcium contents of some Philippine foods	141
ALEJO, LEON G., I. C. ORTALIZA, R. D. SALUD, E. M. TINIO, M. D. KUIZON, and B. V. ROXAS. Studies on breast milk of some Fili- pino mothers, I	153
PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., LEONARDA M. PILAC, and PACITA L. MANIQUIS. The preparation and storage properties of canned guwayabano (Anona muricata L.) concentrate	161
One text figure.	
VENZON, EULALIA L. A study of antibody pattern to Australian arboviruses of human sera collected in Manila	171
HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., JUANITA G. DOMINGO, and NORMA M. SARTE, High-protein yeast, Rhodotorula pilimanæ Hedrick et Burke, from Philippine strawberry fruit	179
One text figure.	
PALO, MACARIO A., BIENVENIDA R. RODULFO, and CONSOLACION B. BALITA. A study on the propagation and growth of local high- protein strain of Chlorella	189
One plate.	
AGUILAR-SANTOS, GERTRUDES. Gitingensine, a new alkaloid from the leaves of Kibatalia gitingensis Woods	217
JULIANO, JOSE O., and FELIXBERTO BUOT. Construction and perform- ance of a simple neutron source	221
One plate and ten text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVI	235
Five plates.	

REVIEWS	Page 287
---------------	-------------

No. 3, September, 1965

[Issued November 14, 1966.]

PAYAWAL, PACIFICO C., and GLORIA LASERNA. Field survey of probable allergenic grasses in the Manila area	293
Three plates.	
ARIDA, VIOLETA P., FLORECILLA C. BORLAZA, and WILLIAM J. SCHMITT, S.J. Sulfated monoglyceride detergents for the Philippines	311
One text figure.	
BRIONES, PACITA R., ESTELITA M. PAYUMO, ZENAIDA L. HERNANDEZ, and VICTOR Q. ALABASTRO. Studies on the preparation of dehydrated quick-cooking rice	321
OPPENHEIMER, M. J., ELENA INES-CUYEGKENG, MARCIANO P. PANIS, and ZENAIDA G. BAGABALDO. Cardiovascular actions of adelfa infusions injected into coronary arteries	329
Two plates.	
HART, DONN V. "Tambal para sa uhaw": The ethnography of the buri palm in Barrio Caticugan, Negros, Philippines	339
Two plates and three text figures.	
YAMADA, YUKIHIRO. Phonology of Itbayaten	373
One text figure.	
PIPPIN, WARREN F. Scientific note. An addition to the tick fauna of the Philippines	395
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVII	397
Five plates.	

No. 4, December, 1965

[Issued April 28, 1967.]

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., CARMEN C. SINGSON, ZENAIDA G. LUNA, MARCOSA H. SANTOS, and GLORIA A. CAMCAM. Studies on the minimum calcium requirements of fifteen Filipino adults on controlled intakes	435
Three text figures.	
PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., ADRIANO A. ABDON, LEONARDA M. PILAC, PACITA L. MANIQUIS, and VICTORIA Q. ALABASTRO. Effect of method of extraction on the quality of processed kalamansi (<i>Citrus microcarpa</i> Bunge) Juice	449
BIGORNIA, A. E., and N. A. INFANTE. Progress report on the selection and breeding program for cadang-cadang resistant coconut in the Bicol region	459
Two plates and one text figure.	
BHADURI, J. L., and A. MONDAL. A study of the urinogenital system of Philippine Salientia, together with notes on <i>Cornufer novæ</i> -	

Contents

35

britannæ from New Guinea and a North Bornean Rhacophorus otilophus	Page 469
Five plates and nine text figures.	
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, IX. The snakes of the genus Cyclocorus	519
Four text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVIII	535
Seven plates.	
ERRATA	583
INDEX	585

VOLUME 95

No. 1, March, 1966

[Issued October 2, 1967.]

DOMANTAY, JOSE S., SR., and CECIA R. DOMANTAY. Studies on the classification and distribution of Philippine littoral Ophiuroidea (brittle stars)	1
Two plates and seven text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIX	79
Five plates.	
HUNSAKER II, DON. Notes on the population expansion of the house gecko, Hemidactylus frenatus	121
TIAGI, B., and G. DIXIT. Studies on the floral anatomy of some Apocynaceæ	123
Ninety text figures.	
LLAMZON, TEODORO A., S.J. Main transient formations in Tagalog ..	143

No. 2, June, 1966

[Issued December 12, 1967.]

BIROSEL, D. M., and LOPE L. LEONEO. 9, 10-dihydroxystearic acid naturally occurring fatty acids of twenty different fats and oils	159
PAYAWAL, PACIFICO C., and GLORIA LASERNA. Aero-palynological studies at Manila, 1963	171
Three plates and three text figures.	
SANTOS, PATROCINIO SEVILLA, and ZOSIMA P. BERNARDO. Tumor in- hibitors in Philippine Basidiomycetes	189
Three plates.	
EUSEBIO, EMERINA C., and JOSE G. PALAD. Vitamin A content of Philippine foods	199
HOOGERWERF, A. On the validity of Charadrius alexandrinus java- nicus Chasen and the occurrence of Charadrius alexandrinus ruficapillus Temm. and of Charadrius peronii Schl. on Java and in New Guinea	209

	Page
WILSON, NIXON. Rallinyssus from Philippine birds (Acarina: Mesostigmata) Four text figures.	215
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LX Five plates.	227
DEVRIES, VIRGINIA H., and RICHARD ROE. Semivowels in the Cuyono alphabet	267

No. 3, September, 1966

[Issued June 14, 1968.]

LASERNA, GLORIA, and JOSEFINA B. MANALO. Preparation and standardization of allergenic extracts of local airborne pollen grains ..	275
LASERNA, GLORIA, and JOSEFINA B. MANALO. Nitrogen-content determination of local air-borne pollen grains One text figure.	281
VIVERA, ARSENIO B. Skin testing with NIST pollen extracts. Preliminary report	289
ALIWALAS, PUBLIO P., NATIVIDAD Q. PLATON, and PLARIDEL RECATO. Single stage digestion of coconut shells for the extraction of furfural	295
Two text figures.	
BAENS-ARCEGA, LUZ, ROSARIO E. SEVILLA, PILAR G. ANGLO, LOLITA ANDRADA. pH and temperature optima for the activity of protease produced by a Philippine strain of <i>Aspergillus oryzae</i> (Ahlburg) Cohn	303
Two text figures.	
LONTOC, AUREA V., OLYMPIA N. GONZALEZ, and LEOGARDA B. DIMA-UNAHAN. Folic acid content of some Philippine foods	311
VIDAL-ADEVA, LUZ. The effect of hydrogen-ion concentration on the intensity of the red color extract from sugar beets [<i>Beta vulgaris</i> (Linn.) Bank]	321
Three text figures.	
KLUGE, ARNOLD G. Phylogenetic relationships of the gekkonid lizard genera <i>Lepidodactylus</i> Bleeker Fitzinger, <i>Hemiphyllodactylus</i> Bleeker, and <i>Pseudogekko</i> Taylor	331
Three text figures.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LXI	353
Seven plates.	

No. 4, December, 1966

[Issued November 27, 1968.]

LEON, SONIA DE, and LIBIA DE LIMA. Acceptability of canned mango juice from four varieties and three color stages of maturity ...	401
WOOD, CHARLES E. Two species of Cyprinidæ from North Central Mindanao	411
Six text figures.	

Contents

37

	Page
STONE, BENJAMIN C. Typification of <i>Schizostegeopsis</i> Copeland	425
ROSARIO, ROMUALDO M. DEL. A noteworthy liverwort from the Mountain Province, Luzon Island, Philippines	427
One text figure.	
MONSALUD, M. R., A. L. TOÑGACAN, F. R. LOPEZ, and M. Q. LAGRIMAS. Edible wild plants in the Philippine forests	431

VOLUME 96

No. 1, March, 1967

LOPEZ, CECILIO. Classifiers in Philippine languages	1
KACHROO, P. Three new genera of Lejeuneaceæ	9
Five text figures.	
LAL, KUNDAN. A new <i>Eucremastus</i> (<i>Cephalobelus</i>) from India (<i>Hymenoptera: Ichneumonidæ</i>)	25
One text figure.	
ALEXANDER, CHARLES P. New or little-known <i>Tipulidæ</i> from eastern Asian (<i>Diptera</i>), LXII	29
Seven plates.	
LEVITON, ALAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snake, X. The snakes of the genus <i>Ahætulla</i>	73
One text figure.	

No. 2, June, 1967

[Issued March 12, 1969.]

LAPUZ, MARTINA M., EMMA G. GALLARDO, and MACARIO A. PALO. The nata organism-cultural requirements, characteristics, and identity	91
Two plates.	
MACEDA, LETICIA M., and MACARIO A. PALO. A study on an acetic acid-forming bacterial isolate and factor influencing its growth and production of acetic acid or vinegar from alcoholic medium	111
Three plates.	
SORIANO, MERCEDES, OLYMPIA N. GONZALEZ, and ELVIRA AVELINO. Studies on the preparation of "soy" sauce from coconut paring meal	129
UICHANCO, LEOPOLDO B. Bark and cambium regeneration as a factor in plant air-layering	139
BERSAMIN, SILVESTRE V., ARSENIO DE JESUS, and BARTOLOME CASTILLO. Efficacy of native tan barks and chemicals used in the preservation of cotton twines used in the construction of fishing nets	143
Six text figures.	
BERSAMIN, S.V., R.B. BANANIA, and R. RUSTIA. Protein from seaweeds for animal feed substitutes	159
Three text figures.	

OCAMPO-PAUS, ROSELI, and ARCANGEL B. AGOR. The incidence of Ascaris ova in vegetables commonly eaten raw in the Philippines Two plates.	Page 177
---	-------------

No. 3, September, 1967

[Issued January 12, 1970.]

ATACADOR-RAMOS, MILAGROS, MACARIO A. PALO, DEOGRACIAS V. VILLADOLID, and DOLORES S. CRUZ. A study on submerged culture production of banana mushroom [<i>Volvariella volcae</i> (Bull. ex Fr.) Sing] mycelium as a source of protein, B-vitamins, and food flavor	191
Three plates and seven text figures.	
ALIWALAS, ASUNCION R., and CELSO P. BUCCAT. Filtration-extraction of granulated coconut on a bench scale	215
One text figure.	
SERRANO, LOLITA B., PAZ T. MINA, LETICIA P. GOMEZ, BIENVENI- DO C. SISON, JR. and AUGUSTO L. TENMATAY. Studies on the growth-factor present in coconut water	225
One text figure.	
MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C., and ANITA HARDER-SOLIVEN. Tocophe- rol content of coconut oil at various stages of processing	239
Two text figures.	
ARIDA, VIOLETA P., FLORECILLA C. BORLAZA, and WILLIAM J. SCHMITT, S.J. The ozonolysis of Philippine unsaturated oils, I. Rice-bran oil	249
ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q., ALICIA P. BAUTISTA, ISABEL C. ABDON, CARLITA C. GERVASIO, and ROSA LINA SALCEDO. Development and evaluation of some recipes utilizing coco meal, coco protein, and coco flour	253
Two text figures.	
CAASI, PRISCILLA I., GLORIA A. CAMCAM, ANITA M. MARZAN, TERE- SITA C. EVA, and PAG-ASA G. BELTRAN. Studies on the nutrient requirement of Filipinos: 3. Riboflavin requirement of some adult Filipinos on controlled intake	273
Two text figures.	
MIRANDA, CRISTOBAL L. Studies on the possible toxic effects of strawberry yeast	295
MEER, CANUTE VANDER. Agricultural rituals for corn crops on Cebu Island, Philippines	305
SCHLEGEL, STUART A. Tiruray constellations: the agricultural as- tronomy of a Philippine hill people	319
Five text figures.	
LIBAY, JUSTINIANO L., and WARREN F. PIPPIN. Scientific note. New record for <i>Chrotomys whiteheadi</i> Thomas	333
One plate.	
BOOK REVIEWS	335

Contents

39

No. 4, December, 1967

[Issued March 18, 1970.]

	Page
FLORENTINO, RODOLFO F., and ESTRELLITA G. CHICO. A study of albumin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos ..	337
DOLENDO, ARACELI L., PACITA R. BRIONES, ESTRELLA A. BANZON, and MAGDALENA C. LIBREA. Effect of the maturity of coconut on the composition and texture of coconut flour	353
Two text figures.	
DOLENDO, ARACELI L., and PACITA L. MANIQUIS. Preparation and storage qualities of fortified nata de coco	363
Two text figures.	
PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., LEONARDA M. PILAC, and PACITA L. MANIQUIS. The effect of temperature and time of storage on the nutritive value and acceptability of fortified canned mango nectar	377
One text figure.	
MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C., and ANITA HARDER-SOLIVEN. A comparative study of the stability of edible coconut oil prepared by different methods	387
MASILUNGAN, VICTORIA A., ROGELIO N. RELOVA, and JOSEFA S. RAVAL. Screening of Philippine plants for anticancer activity ...	393
AGUILAR-SANTOS, GERTRUDES, JULIETA R. LIBREA, and ALFREDO C. SANTOS. The alkaloids of <i>Anona muricata</i> Linn.	399
Two plates and one text figure.	
BERNAL-SANTOS, RIZALINA. Two isomeric alkaloids from the stem bark of <i>Kibatalia gitingensis</i> Woods	411
Three plates and one text figure.	
BLAS, BAYANI L. An evaluation of the merthiolate-iodine-formaldehyde-concentration technic as a quantitative method of stool examination for <i>Schistosoma japonicum</i> ova	421
Two text figures.	
BOOK	433

VOLUME 97

No. 1, March, 1968

[Issued October 6, 1969.]

DIOKNO-PALO, NATIVIDAD, and MACARIO A. PALO. Two Philippine species of Phycomyces in tempeh production from soy bean ...	1
Two plates and two text figures.	
GONZALES, OLYMPIA N., LEOGARDA B. DIMAUNAHAN, and ESTRELLA A. BANZON. Extraction of protein from the leaves of some local plants	17
ADEVIVA, L. V., M. D. GOPEZ, and E. M. PAYUMO. Studies on the preparation and storage quantities of banana chips	27
MARANDA, CRISTOBAL L., JOSEFINA M. GONZALES, and LORENZO D. BRENNISEN. A nutritional evaluation of some preparations of coconut proteins	37

	Page
CLAUDIO, T. R., S. A. CAPULSO, A. L. GONZALES, F. S. DE LA FUENTE, and G. C. MAÑALAC. Laboratory-scale studies on the preparation of coconut flour from granulated coconut	45
Two text figures.	
ALIWALAS, PUBLIO, DOLORES G. HIPOLITO, LIBERATO ALCAREZ, and JUANITA DOMINGO. Mass culture of <i>Rhodotorulla pilimanae</i> Hedrick et Burke in coconut-water medium	57
Six text figures.	
MENDOZA, DEMETRIO R. Scientific note on weed new to the Philippines	73
SPOEHR, ALEXANDER. Technical innovation and economic develop- ment: Basnig fishing boats of Zamboanga, Mindanao	77
One plate and four text figures.	
HOLMER, NILS M. Two viewpoints bearing on linguistic affinity in southeast Asia	93

No. 2, June, 1968

[Issued December 11, 1969.]

MIRANDA, CRISTOBAL L., JOSEFINA M. GONZALES, MINDA CAEDO, ISABEL F. DEL ROSARIO, ILUMINADA C. ORTALIZA, and LORETO DIMADA-UG. Some nutritional and physio-pathological observations in rats fed "chemically-treated" coconut meal	115
PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., LEONARDA M. PILAC, and PACITA L. MANIQUIS. A study of color changes in stored papaya nectar	127
Four text figures.	
ADEVA, LUZ V., MILAGROS D. GOPEZ, and ESTELITA M. PAYUMO. Preparation of banana flakes from lakatan (<i>Musa sapientum</i> Linn. var. <i>lacatan</i>)	139
LUNA, ZENaida G., ANITA M. MARZAN, ANOPRITA A. MONTILLA, and PRISCILLA I. CAASI. Thiaminase in some species of fish, clams, and crustaceans in the Philippines	145
SANTOS, ALFREDO C., MODESTO T. CHUA, NATIVIDAD EUFEMIO, and JULIETA R. LIBREA. <i>Uvaria rufa</i> Blume: A preliminary report on its constituents	153
One text figure.	
DOMANTAY, JOSE S., and PRUDENCIA CONLU. The echinoderm fauna of Manila Bay	159
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. Supplementary host list and checklist of Phil- ippine plant pests	177

No. 3, September, 1968

[Issued August 28, 1970.]

GUZMAN, MA. PATROCINIO E. DE, and RODOLFO F. FLORENTINO. Basal metabolic data of 21 to 35 years old Filipino adults	229
Four text figures.	
PATERNO, VISITACION A. A study of the fatty acids and lipids of <i>Clostridium botulinum</i> type B	241
Four text figures.	

Contents

41

Page

MANALO, GLORIA D. Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, IV. Alkaloids of <i>Alstonia macrophylla</i> Wall (leaves and fruits)	259
ACEVEDO, RAMON A., ALFREDO C. SANTOS, and PRIMITIVA PABATAO. A diterpene from <i>Tinospora rumphii</i> Boerl	269
CANTORIA, MAGDALENA. Physiological and chemical studies for the identification of Philippine mint	277
Three text figures.	
YUTUC, L. M. The cat flea hitherto unknown to sustain the larva of <i>Dipylidium caninum</i> (Linnaeus, 1758) from the Philippines ..	285
One text figure.	
LEVITON, ALLAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, XI. The snakes of the genus <i>Boiga</i>	291
Two text figures.	

No. 4, December, 1968

[Issued October 14, 1970.]

LASERNA, GLORIA, and JOSEFINA B. MANALO. Free amino acid determination of local, air-borne, allergenic pollen extracts by thin-layer chromatography	315
Seventeen text figures.	
LEON, SONIA Y. DE, and LIBIA S. DE LIMA. Postharvest changes in some physical and chemical properties of pico mangoes (<i>Mangifera indica</i> Linn. var. <i>pico</i>)	337
Two text figures.	
ARAMBULO, PRIMO V. III, RUSTICA V. SARMIENTO, ARMANDO C. BORJAL, and VIRGINIA C. HERNANDEZ. The incidence of Tetrameres fissispina in Philippine chickens with a redescription of the local species	349
KAPAUAN, P. A., and S. C. DIAZ. Solvent effects in the atomic absorption spectroscopy of chromium	361
Two text figures.	
ISWARAN, V., K. S. JAUHRI, and S. P. MAGU. Effect of calcium glycerophosphate on <i>Rhizobium japonicum</i>	369
One plate.	
LEVITON, ALLAN E. Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, XII. The Philippine snakes of the genus <i>Dendrelaphis</i> (Serpentes: Colubridae)	371
Two text figures.	
BOOK REVIEWS	397
INDEX	401

VOLUME 98

No. 1, March, 1969

[Issued July 14, 1971.]

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO, and LYDIA M. JOSON. Studies on Philippine lichens. I. Chemical constituents of <i>Physcia albicans</i> and <i>Physcia picta</i>	1
---	---

	Page
MANALO, JOSEFINA B., PACIFICO C. PAYAWAL, and GLORIA LASERNA. Pollen production of some allergenic plants in Manila area ..	11
CANOY, C. S. Some amino acids and respiratory organic acids in coconut leaves	17
Three text figures.	
ALIWALAS, ASUNCION P., VIOLETA P. ARIDA, and FLORECILLA C. BORLAZA. Coconut oil fatty acid esters by alcoholysis	27
Three text figures.	
FLORENTINO, RODOLFO F., ESTRELLITA G. CHICO, JOSE C. JOVEN, CONCHITA R. YUMUL, ANTONIO C. DAVID, CRISTINA R. ESGUERRA, and JOSE JIMENEZ. A study of gamma globulin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos	47
MELENDRES, CARLOS A. Nuclear quadrupole interaction in NaBr ..	49
Six text figures.	
SKVORTZOW, B. V. Diatoms from Yenisei River and its tributaries, middle part of Siberia, western Asia	57
Twenty-two plates.	

No. 2, June 1969

[Issued March 23, 1969.]

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO, and ZOSIMO P. BERNARDO. A study of the antibiotic activities of Philippine soil streptomycetes	115
ORTALIZA, ILUMINADA C., ISABEL F. DEL ROSARIO, MA. MINDA CAEDO, and AURORA P. ALCARAZ. The availability of carotene in some Philippine vegetables	123
MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C., and ANITA HARDER-SOLIVEN. Keeping properties of edible coconut oil: Correlation of organoleptic assessment with accelerated tests	133
ALIWALAS, ASUNCION R., ANTONIA L. GONZALES, TERESITA R. CLAU- DIO, and RAMON BENET. A study of the wet and dry methods of extracting oil from coconut meat	139
One plate and two text figures.	
LLEANDER, GLORY G., ALFREDO C. SANTOS, ERLINDA H. SALUD, and ELENA C. RIGOR. Tumor inhibitors, I. Alkaloidal constituents of <i>Uvaria rufa</i> Blume	151
One text figure.	
UICHANCO, LEOPOLDO B. Response of some plant and animal species to physical stress in the tropical environment	155
EUSEBIO, MARIO A. Philippine fungi associated with decays of wood products	169
BOOK REVIEW	199

Nos. 3-4, September - December, 1969

[Issued May 15, 1972.]

CABRERA, BENJAMIN D. In memoriam. Potenciano Aragon y Rosario: (1914-1969)	201
One plate.	

Contents

43

	Page
VILLALUZ, D. K., ANTONIO VILLALUZ, BIENVENIDAO LADRERA, MADID SHEIK, and ALEJANDRO GONZAGA. Reproduction, larval development, and cultivation of sugpo (<i>Penæus monodon</i> Fabricius) .. Three plates and five text figures.	205
DACANAY, ELEONORA P., and LOURDES M. ARTIAGA. Clinical evaluation of NIST-produced allergenic extracts, I. Skin testing with pollen extracts (grasses and weeds)	235
LEANDER, GLORY C., ERLINDA H. SALUD, and ELENA C. RIGOR. Further studies on the alkaloids of <i>Voacanga globosa</i> (Blanco) Merrill: Isolation and characterization of tabernæmontanine	247
BALTAZAR, CLARE R. Reclassification of some Indo-Australian and African Braconinæ and Rogadinæ (Braconinæ, Hymenoptera) .	259
GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N. LEOGARDA B. DIMAUNAHAN, LEONARDA M. PILAC, and VICTORIA Q. ALABASTRO. Effects of gamma radiation on peanuts, onions, and ginger	279
One plate.	
BABU, C. R., and B. PRAMANIK. On the taxonomy of <i>Randia longiflora</i> sensu Hook. f. (non Lamk.) Rubiaceæ	293
SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO, and ARACELI M. MONDRAGON. Studies on Philippine lichens, II. Thin-layer chromatographic study of the constituents of some lichen species	297
One plate.	
AGRAWAL, S. C. Studies on lignin decomposition by some litter fungi	303
One text figure.	
ALBA, L. C., and M. S. SALCEDA. Short communication. Modified Lofton-Meritt stain for differentiating unbleached sulfite and sulfate fibers	313
MANALO, JOSEFINA B., and GLORIA LASERNA. Short communication. Storage life of freeze-dried NIST allergenic extracts	317
SUBIDO, P. S. P. A. SANTAMARIA, E. N. ALQUEZA, and A. C. PIZARRO. Short communication, Plants injured by air pollutant	323
One plate.	

VOLUME 99

Nos. 1 - 2, March - June, 1970

[Issued March 21, 1972.]

REMO, IRMA C., and GLORIA LASERNA. Aeropalynological studies in the Makati area, 1968-69	1
Six text figures.	
REMO, IRMA C., and GLORIA LASERNA. Field survey of probable allergenic plants in the Makati area, 1968-69	13
KAPAUAN, PAZ A. The elimination of aluminum interference in the atomic absorption spectrophotometric determination of chromium by hydroxylamine hydrochloride	17
One text figure.	

SERENE, RAOUL, and AGUSTIN F. UMALI. The family Raninidae and other new and rare species of brachyuran decapods from the Philippines and adjacent regions	Page 21
Nine plates and 131 text figures.	

Nos. 3 - 4, September - December, 1970

[Issued October 27, 1972.]

PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., PACITA R. BRIONES, and ESTRELLA A. BANCZON. Development of drum-dried weaning foods based on indigenous high-protein sources, I. Coco cereal weaning flakes based on coconut protein isolate	107
One text figure.	
GONZALES, ANTONIA L., TERESITA R. CLAUDIO, and GUILLERMINA C. MAÑALAC. Studies on the preparation of new forms of protein isolates suitable for culinary use	117
REYES, ALFREDO Y. A survey of the littoral benthic algæ of the coastal areas of Dumaguete City	131
One text figure.	
CORNEJO, DOROTEA F., and GREGORIO T. VELASQUEZ. Study on the algal epiphytes of exposed and protected marine waters of Batangas Province	165
Five plates and one text figure.	
GANA, RITA S. Comparison of the flame photometer and wet methods of sodium and potassium determine in clays and fertilizers ..	191
MAHDIHASSAN, S. Sex differentiation of young lac insects (<i>Kerria indica</i>) under polarized light	195
Two plates.	
CHUA, MODESTO T. ANGELICA MAGLAYA, and ALFREDO C. SANTOS. Chemical investigations on Philippine natural products. I. <i>Zanthoxylum integrifoliolum</i> (Merr.) Merr.	205
Two plates.	
CHUA, MODESTO T., HILDA RAS, and ALFREDO C. SANTOS. Chemical investigations on Philippine natural products. II. Constituents of <i>Uvaria sorzogonensis</i> Presl	225
Five plates.	
GATCHALIAN, MIFLORA M., and LEONOR M. SANTOS. The effect of pretreatment and extraction method on yield and quality of fresh kalamansi (<i>Citrus microcarpa</i> Bunge) juice	241
Two text figures.	

AUTHOR INDEX

A

ABDON, ADRIANO.

See Trinidad, Paterno, Abdon, and Quintio.

ABDON, ISABEL C.

See Alabastro, Bautista, Abdon, Gervasio, and Salcedo; Palad, Abdon, Lontoc, Dimaunahan, Eusebio, and Santiago; and Soriano, Abdon, and Santiago.

ABINOJA, B.

See Urbino, Digma, and Abinoja.

ABRAMS, NORMAN.

A short list of Mansaka flora and their uses, **90**, 25.

Vowel quantity in Mansaka, **92**, 195.

ACEVEDO, RAMON A., SANTOS ALFREDO C., and PABATAO, PRIMITIVA.

A diterpene from *Tinospora rumphii* Boerl, **97**, 269.

ACOSTA-SISON, HONORIA.

Diseases of the chorion, **87**, 291.

ADAMSON, LUCAS G., AMBA, SALEH A., CHILINGAR, GEORGE V., and BEESON, CARROL M.

Possible use of electric current for increasing volumetric rate of low of oil and water during primary or secondary recovery, **92**, 319.

ADEVA, LUZ VIDAL, GOPEZ, MILAGROS, D., and PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO.

Studies on the preparation and storage qualities of banana chips, **97**, 27.

Preparation of banana flakes from lakatan (*Musa sapientum* Linn. var. *lacatan*), **97**, 139.

AGOCs, W. B.

Structure and basement type from aeromagnetics—Corregidor, Philippines to Labuan, North Borneo, **87**, 179.

AGOR, ARCANGEL B.

See Ocampoo-Paus and Agor.

AGRAWAL, S. C.

Studies on lignin decomposition by litter fungi, **98**, 303.

AGUILAR, RAFAEL H.

The composition and physical properties of some Philippine volcanic tuffs, **82**, 209.

AGUILAR-SANTOS, GERTRUDES.

Gintingensine, a new alkaloid from the leaves of *Kibatalia gintingensis* Woods, **94**, 217.

AGUILAR-SANTOS, GERTRUDES, LIBREA, JULIETA R., and SANTOS, ALFREDO C.

The alkaloids of *Anona muricata* Linn., **96**, 399.

See also Villareal-Sulit and Aguilar-Santos; Villareal-Sulit, Villegas-Castillo, and Aguilar-Santos.

ALBA, L. C., and M. S. SALCEDA.

Short communication. Modified Lofton-Merritt stain for differentiating unbleached sulfite and sulfate fibers, **98**, 313.

ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q., BAUTISTA, ALICIA P., ABDON, ISABEL C., GERVASIO, CARLITA C., and SALCEDO, ROSA LINA.

Development and evaluation of some recipes utilizing coco meal, coco protein, and coco flour, **96**, 253.

See also Bautista, Isberto, Gervasio, and Alabastro; Briones, Hernandez, Quintio, and Alabastro; and Briones, Payumo, Hernandez, and Alabastro.

ALCALA, ANGEL C.

See Rabor and Alcala.

ALCARAZ-BAYAN, ANGELINA, and LEVERTRON, RUTH M.

Biological quality of dilis fish flour used as source of protein for growing rats, **86**, 259.

The composition of dilis fish flour, **86**, 247.

ALCAREZ, LIBERATO.

See Aliwalas, Hipolito, Alcarez, and Domingo.

ALEJO, LEON G., ORTALIZA, I. C., SALUD, R. D., TINIO, E. M., KUIZON, M. D., and ROXAS, B. V.

Studies on breast milk of some Filipino mothers, I. Normal milk thiamine levels, **94**, 153.

ALEJO, LEON G.

See Caasi, Bulatao-Jaime, Peralta, and Pascual; Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion; Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo; Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; and Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, Del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga, and Alejo.

ALEXANDER, CHARLES P.

Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part I. The crane flies of Shikoku, I, **82**, 21.

Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part II. The crane flies of Shikoku, II, **82**, 141.

- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part III.
The crane flies of Shikoku, III, **82**, 263.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part IV.
The crane flies of Shikoku, IV, **83**, 263.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part V.
The crane flies of Honshu, I, **85**, 349.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part VI.
The crane flies of Honshu, II, **86**, 281.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLV,
86, 405.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVI,
88, 137.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVII,
89, 221.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVIII,
90, 97.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLIX,
90, 155.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), L, **90**,
397.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LI,
92, 205.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LII,
92, 383.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIII,
93, 77.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIV,
93, 277.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LV,
93, 427.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVI,
94, 235.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVII,
94, 397.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVIII,
94, 535.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIX,
95, 79.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LX,
95, 227.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LXI,
95, 353.
- New or little-known Tipulidæ from eastern Asia (Diptera), LXII,
96, 29.

ALIWALAS, ASUNCION R., and BUCCAT, CELSO P.

Filtration-extraction of granulated coconut on a bench scale, **96**, 215.

- ALIWALAS, ASUNCION R., ARIDA, VIOLETA P., and BORLAZA, FLORENCILLA C.
Coconut oil fatty acid esters by alcoholysis, **98**, 27.
- ALIWALAS, ASUNCION R., GONZALES, ANTONIA L., CLAUDIO, TERESITA R.,
and BENET, RAMON.
A study of the wet and dry methods of extracting oil from coconut
meat, **98**, 139.
- ALIWALAS, PUBLIO, HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., ALCAREZ, LIBERATO, and DOMINGO
JUANITA.
Mass culture of *Rodotorula pilimanae* Hedrick et Burke in coconut-
water medium, **97**, 57.
- ALIWALAS, PULIO P., PLATON, NATIVIDAD Q., and FLARIDEL, RECATO.
Single stage digestion of coconut shells for the extraction of furfural,
95, 295.
- ALMEDA, E.
See Pascual and Almeda.
- AMADON, DEAN.
Notes on Chinese Egret, *Egretta eulophotes* (Swinhøe), **80**, 53.
A bird new to Palawan, **81**, 139.
- AMAGO, GLORIA A.
See Caasi, Amago, Luna, and Castillo; and Caasi, Amago, Singson,
Montilla, and Santos.
- AMBA, SALEH A.
See Adamson, Amba, Chilingar, and Beeson.
- ANCHETA, SANTA F.
See Anzaldo, Marañon, and Ancheta.
- ANDAYA, LOLITA F., SANTOS, MILAGROS P., and GONZALES, ANTONIA L.
A process for the preparation of quality water-white coconut oil,
90, 17.
- ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, GARCIA, ANTONIA M., and RELOVA, ROGELIO N.
Macro- and micro-determinations of carbon dioxide combining power
of plasma or serum, **90**, 457.
- ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, CRUZ, AURELIO O., and BORLAZA, FLORENCILLA C.
Preparation of starch from binlid (broken rice), **90**, 347.
- ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, MARAÑON, JOAQUIN, and ANCHETA, SANTA F.
Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, I, **85**, 305.
Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, II, **86**, 233.
Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, III, **87**, 191.
- ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, RELOVA, ROGELIO N., and FOJAS, FELICITA R.
Essential fatty acids in serum of Filipino infants with evaporated
whole milk, **93**, 499.

- ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, RELOVA, ROGELIO N., FOJAS, FELICITA R., and CAYETANO, JOSEFINA J.
Micro-determination of total serum proteins among Filipino newborn infants, **93**, 505.
- ANZALDO, FELICIDAD ESTORES, TORRALBA, ERLINDA M., and RELOVA, ROGELIO N.
The use of locally made plaster of paris as dental and orthopedic material, **92**, 341.
- ARAGON, P. R., JACALNE, A. V., and FAMATIGA, E. G.
Isolation of *Leptospira* from rats, dogs, and pigs, **94**, 45.
- ARAMBULO, PRIMO V., III, SARMIENTO, RUSTICA V., BORJAL, ARMANDO C., and HERNANDEZ, VIRGINIA C.
The incidence of *Tetrameres fissispina* in Philippine chickens with a redescription of local species, **97**, 349.
- ARAUULLO, TRINITA P.
See Yogore, Cabrera, Araullo, and Cabalteja.
- ARCAYNA, G. D.
See De Roda, Sabillo, and Arcayna.
- ARENS, RICHARD, S.V.D.
Notes on camote rituals in Leyte and Samar Islands, Philippines, **85**, 343.
Witches and witchcraft in Leyte and Samar, **85**, 451.
The tambalan and his medical practices in Leyte and Samar Islands, **86**, 121.
- ARGUELLES, ANGELINA LL.
See Baens-Arcega and Arguelles.
- ARIDA, VIOLETA P., BORLAZA, FLORECILLA C., and SCHMITT, WILLIAM J., S.J.
Sulfated monoglyceride detergents for the Philippines, **94**, 311.
The ozonolysis of Philippine unsaturated oils, I. Rice-bran oil, **96**, 249.
See also Arida, Cosme, Lacebal, and Arida.
- ARZAGA, VELONA L.,
See Intengan, del Rosario, Arzaga, Concepcion, Salud, and Manalo; and Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga, and Alejo.
- ATACADOR-RAMOS, MILAGROS, PALO, MACARIO A., VILLADOLID, DEOGRACIAS V., and CRUZ, DOLORES S.
A study on submerged culture production of banana mushroom [*Volvariella volvacea* (Bull. ex Fr.) Sing.] mycelium as a source of protein, B-vitamins, and food flavor, **96**, 191.
- AVELINO, ELVIRA.
See Soriano, Gonzalez, and Avelino.

II

BABU, C. R., and B. PRAMANIK.

On the taxonomy of *Randia longiflora* sensu Hook. f. (non Lamk.)
Rubiaceæ, **98**, 293.

BAENS-ARCEGA, LUZ and ARGUELLES, ANGELINA LL.

The dextran-leuconostoc from Philippine cabbage: some factors influencing dextran formation and specific identity of the organism, **89**, 23.

BAENS-ARCEGA, LUZ, MARAÑON, JOAQUIN, and PALO, MACARIO A.

Proteolytic enzyme from a Philippine strain of *Aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn, **85**, 189.

BAENS-ARCEGA, LUZ, SEVILLA, ROSARIO E., ANGLO, PILAR G., and ANDRADA, LOLITA.

pH and temperature optima for the activity of protease produced by a Philippine strain of *aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn, **95**, 303.

BAISAS, FRANCISCO EDLAGAN.

Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XIX. The mosquito problem in the control of filariasis in Sorsogon Province, **86**, 71.

BAISAS, FRANCISCO E., BAÑEZ, FLOR LEONIDES and LEUENBERGER, NONETTE.

Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XXII. The axil-breeding species, **89**, 183.

BAISAS, FRANCISCO E., and CATIPON, RAYMUNDO.

Notes on Philippine Mosquitoes, XX. Daytime observations in the houses of two barrios in Laguna Province, **87**, 47.

BAISAS, FRANCISCO EDLAGAN, and UBALDO-PAGAYON, ADELA.

Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XVII. The eggs and fresh-instar larvæ on some neomyzomyias, **85**, 215.

BALCE, SOFRONIO B., and VIBAR, JOSE S. A.

Derivation of Bohr's equation on the angular momentum of the electron and its relation to Moseley's law to obtain several expressions of Rydberg's constant and the radius of the hydrogen atom, **83**, 437.

Interrelations of physical properties, VII: Valence, entropy, electron charge, specific heat, and atomic radius, **86**, 135.

BALITA, CONSOLACION B.

See Palo, Rodolfo, and Balita.

BALTAZAR, CLARE R.

The Philippine Diplazoninæ (Hymenoptera, Ichneumonidæ), **83**, 161.

The Philippine species of Pœmeniini (Pimplinæ, Ichneumonidæ, Hymenoptera), **83**, 419.

Ettchellsia philippinensis sp. nov. (Dinapsinæ, Megalyridæ, Hymenoptera), **90**, 219.

A new chalcid from the Philippines (Perilampidæ, Hymenoptera), **90**, 221.

The Philippine species of *Chriodes* (Ophioninæ, Ichneumonidæ, Hymenoptera), **90**, 377.

New generic synonyms in parasitic Hymenoptera, **90**, 391.

Supplementary host list and checklist of Philippine plant pests, **97**, 177.

Reclassification of some Indo-Australian and African Braconinæ and Rogadinæ (Braconinæ, Hymenoptera), **98**, 259.

BANANIA, R. B.

See Bersamin, Banania, and Rustia.

BAÑEZ, LEONIDES FLOR LEONIDES.

Use of ordinary table salt against breeding of mosquitoes in artificial containers, **92**, 447.

See also Baisas, Bañez, and Leuenberger.

BANZON, ESTRELLA A., GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., and VILLACORTE, SYLVIA C.
Phytin, total phosphorus, and calcium contents of some Philippine foods, **94**, 141.

See also Dolendo, Briones, Banzon, and Librea; Gonzalez, Banzon, Liggayu, and Quintio; and Gonzalez, Dimaunahan, and Banzon.

BARANOV, A. I.

THE Manchurian dwarf cherry, **89**, 275.

BARTRAM, EDWIN B.

New and noteworthy Philippine mosses, II, **87**, 277.

BASACA, MARIANO GATDULA.

Production of yeast from molasses, **81**, 75.

BASACA-SEVILLA, VIRGINIA.

Serological reactions among lepers, **90**, 355.

See also de Leon and Basaca-Sevilla.

BAUTISTA, ALICIA P., ISBERTO, ANITA R., GERVASIO, CARLITA C., and ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q.

The physical and eating qualities of lowland rice, **92**, 291.

See also Alabastro, Bautista, Abdon, Gervasio, and Salcedo; and Isberto, Bautista, Gervasio, and Dimaunahan.

BEESON, CARROL M.

See Adamson, Amba, Chilingar, and Beeson.

BELTRAN, PAG-ASA G.

See Caasi, Camcam, Marzan, Eva, and Beltran.

BERBA, PACITA M.

See Masilungan, Berba, Diokno, and Borillo.

BERKELEY, E., and BERKELEY, C.

Lycastopsis catarractarum Feuerborn, a fresh-water polychaete occurring on Luzon Island, Philippines, **93**, 147.

BERNAL-SANTOS, RIZALINA M.

Two isomeric alkaloids from the stem bark of *Kibatalia gitingensis* Woods, **96**, 411.

BERNARDO, ZOSIMA P.

See Santos and Bernardo.

BERSAMIN, SILVESTRE V.

Fluctuations in the planktonic population of the estuaries of Navotas and Malabon, **86**, 339.

BERSAMIN, SILVESTRE V., BANANIA, R. B., and RUSTIA, R.

Protein from seaweeds for animal feed substitutes, **96**, 159.

BERSAMIN, SILVESTRE V., JESUS, ARSENIO DE, and CASTILLO, BARTOLOME.

Efficacy of native tan barks and chemicals used in the preservation of cotton twines used in the construction of fishing nets, **96**, 143.

BHADURI, J. L., and MONDAL, A.

A study of the urinogenital system of Philippine Salientia, together with notes on *Cornufer novæ-Britannæ* from New Guinea and a North Bornean *Rhacophorus ottilophus*, **94**, 469.

BIGORNIA, A. E., and INFANTE, N. A.

Progress report on the selection and breeding program for cadang-cadang resistant coconut in the Bicol region, **94** 459.

BIROSEL, DIONISIO M., and GONZALES, ANTONIA L.

Critical study of the saponification value of coconut oil, **90**, 465.

BIROSEL, DIONISIO M., GONZALES, ANTONIA L., and SANTOS, MILAGROS P.

Critical study of the saponification values of naturally occurring fats and oils, **91**, 255.

The nature and properties of the emulsifier system of oil globules in coconut milk and cream, **92**, 1.

BIROSEL, DIONISIO M., and LEONEO, LOPE L.

9-10 Dihydroxystearic acid of naturally occurring fatty acids of twenty different fats and oils, **95**, 159.

BISWAS, K. C.

Staminate pistil in *Crotalaria sericea* Retz., **85**, 229.

BLAS, BAYANI L.

An evaluation of the merthiolate-iodine-formaldehyde-concentration technique as a quantitative method of stool examination for *Schistosoma japonicum* ova, **96**, 421.

BONECILIO, E.

See Soliven and Bonecilio.

BONOAN, LETICIA.

See Juliano, de la Peña, and Bonoan.

BORILLO, FLORA B.

See Masiluñgan, Berba, Diokno, and Borillo.

BORJAL, ARMANDO C.

See Arambulo III, Sarmiento, Borjal, and Hernandez.

BORLAZA, FLORECILLA C.

See Anzaldo, Cruz, and Borlaza; and Arida, Borlaza, and Schmitt.

BREMEKAMP, C. E. B.

Philippine Acanthaceæ, I, 80, 11.

Two new species of Acanthaceæ from the Philippines, 81, 133.

BRENNISEN, LORENZO D.

See Miranda, Gonzales, and Brennisen.

BRILLANTE, ANITA.

See Gonzalez, Palad, and Brillante.

BRIONES, PACITA R., HERNANDEZ, ZENAIIDA L., QUINITIO, PEREGRINO H., and ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q.

Effect of adding emulsion and surfactant to canned cooked rice, 92, 143.

BRIONES, PACITA R., PAYUMO, ESTELITA M., HERNANDEZ, ZENAIIDA L., and ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q.

Studies on the preparation of dehydrated quick-cooking rice, 94, 341.

See also Dolendo, Briones, Banzon, and Librea.

BROWNE, F. G.

Some Scolytidæ and Platypodidæ (Coleoptera) from the Oriental region, 89, 201.

BUCCAT, CELSO P.

See Aliwalas and Buccat.

BUENAVENTURA, JOSEFINA S.

See Laserna, Buenaventura, and Cu; and Laserna, Buenaventura, and Marañon.

BUHAIN, AMPARO R.

The Tagalog particle na, 87, 473.

BULATAO-JAYME, JOSEFINA.

See Caasi, Bulatao-Jayme, Alejo, Peralta, and Pascual.

BUÑAG, RUBEN D., RIGOR, BENJAMIN M., TAN GATUE, LEONARDO G., REOTUTAR, WILLIAM R., and GUEVARA, ROMULO.

The effects of hypoglycemia induced by agents other than exogenous insulin on duodenal motility in dogs under morphine-chloralose anesthesia II. *Lagerstrœmia speciosa* (Linn.), 88, 355.

BUOT, FELIXBERTO.

See Juliano and Buot.

C

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., AMAGO, GLORIA A., LUNA, ZENaida G., and CASTILLO, TERESITA O.

Urinary thiamine excretion of some adult Filipinos on controlled intakes, **92**, 153.

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., AMAGO, GLORIA A., SINGSON, CARMEN C., MONTILLA, ANOPRITA, and SANTOS, MARCOSA.

Urinary riboflavin excretion of some adult Filipinos on controlled diets, **93**, 37.

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., BULATAO-JAYME, JOSEFINA, ALEJO, LEON G., PERALTA, FREDESUINDA L., and PASCUAL, CONRADO R.

Evaluation of the protein intake of 202 preschool children in Metropolitan Manila, **93**, 1.

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., CAMCAM, GLORIA A., MARZAN, ANITA M., EVA, TERESITA C., and BELTRAN, PAG-ASA G.

Studies on the nutrient requirement of Filipinos: 3. Riboflavin requirement of some adult Filipinos on controlled intake, **96**, 273.

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., LUNA, ZENaida G., and CAMCAM, GLORIA A.

Studies on the nutrient requirement of Filipinos: I. Thiamine requirements as estimated from urinary thiamin excretion of ten adult Filipinos on controlled intake, **94**, 23.

CAASI, PRISCILLA I., SINGSON, CARMEN C., LUNA, ZENaida G., SANTOS, MARCOSA H., and CAMCAM, GLORIA A.

Studies on the minimum calcium requirement of fifteen Filipino adults on controlled intakes, **94**, 435.

See also Luna, Marzan, Montilla, and Caasi.

CABALTEJA, ERNESTO F.

See Yogore, Cabrera, Araullo, and Cabalteja.

CABRERA, BENJAMIN D.

In memoriam. Potenciano Aragon y Rosario: (1914-1969), **98**, 201.

CABRERA, BENJAMIN D., and ROZEBOOM, LLOYD E.

The flies of the genus *Musca* in the Philippines, **85**, 425.

See also Yogore, Cabrera, Araullo, and Cabalteja; and Yogore, Noble, and Cabrera.

CAEDO, MINDA.

See Miranda, Gonzales, Caedo, del Rosario, Ortaliza, and Dumada-ug.

CAMCAM, GLORIA A.

See Caasi, Camcam, Marzan, Eva, and Beltran; Caasi, Luna, and Camcam; and Caasi, Singson, Luna, Santos, and Camcam.

CANCHELA, GUILLERMINA V., and CRUZ, AURELIO O.

Dehydration of castor oil for paints and allied products using local dehydrating materials, **84**, 303.

CANOY, C. S.

Some amino acids and respiratory organic acids in coconut leaves, **98**, 17.

CANTORIA, MAGDALENA.

Physiological and chemical studies for the identification of Philippine mint, **97**, 277.

CAPCO, GLORIA R.

See Juliano and Capco.

CAPCO, SANTIAGO R.

A study of Philippine Bothrogonia (Homoptera: Cicadellidæ) with reference to the female seventh sterna and internal male genitalia, **87**, 159.

The Philippine species of Parabolocratius (Cicadellidæ, Homoptera), **88**, 325.

Philippine species of Xestocephalus Van Duzee (Cicadellidæ, Homoptera) in Baker collection, United States National Museum, **89**, 41.

CAPELL, ARTHUR.

Verbal systems in Philippine languages, **93**, 231.

CAPINPIN, J. M.

Somatic mutations and their vegetative segregants, **92**, 179.

CAPINPIN, J. M., LANDE, MANSUR, and PANCHO, J. V.

Cytogenetics of interspecific hybrid between *Solanum melongena* Lina. and *S. cumingii* Dunal, **96**, 169.

CAPULSO, S. A.

See Claudio, Capulso, Gonzales, de la Fuente, and Mañalac.

CASILE, LEANDRA UMALI.

See Cruz, Labog, and Casile.

CASTILLO, BARTOLOME.

See Bersamin, de Jesus, and Castillo.

CASTILLO, TERESITA O.

See Caasi, Amago, Luna, and Castillo.

CATIPON, RAYMUNDO.

See Baisas and Catipon.

CAYARI, REMEDIOS M.

The Phonemes of Tagalog, **85**, 249.

CAYETANO, JOSEFINA J.

See Anzaldo, Relova, Fojas, and Cayetano.

CELINO, M. S., and MARTINEZ, A. L.

An apparent interference of the Guinobatan arrowroot mosaic virus with the viruses of the mosaic of abaca, *Canna indica*, and arrowroot from Davao, **92**, 159.

CHAPMAN, JAMES W.

Some new and interesting Philippine ants (Hymenoptera: Formicidæ), **92**, 247.

Studies on the ecology of the army ants of the Philippines genus *Aenictus* Shuckard (Hymenoptera: Formicidæ), **93**, 551.

CHICO, ESTRELLITA G.

See Florentino and Chico.

CHILINGAR, GEORGE V.

See Adamson, Amba, Chilingar, and Beeson.

CHRÉTIEN, DOUGLAS.

A classification of twenty-one Philippine languages, **91**, 485.

CHUA, MODESTO T.

See Santos, Chua, Eufemio, and Librea.

CHUA, MODESTO T., MAGLAYA, ANGELICA, and SANTOS, ALFREDO C.

Chemical investigations on Philippine natural products. I. *Zanthoxylum integrifolium* (Merr.) Merr., **99**, 205.

CHUA, MODESTO T., RAS, HILDA, and SANTOS, ALFREDO C.

Chemical investigations on Philippine natural products. II. Constituents of *Uvaria sorzogonensis* Presl, **99**, 225.

CHICO, ESTRELLITA G.

A taxonomic study on the Chrysomelidæ (Insecta: Coleoptera) from Formosa, Part VIII. Subfamily Eumolpinæ, **85**, 1.

A taxonomic study on the Chrysomelidæ (Insecta: Coleoptera) from Formosa Part XI. Subfamily Galerucinæ, **91**, 1.

CLAUDIO, TERESITA R., CAPULSO, S. A., GONZALES, ANTONIA L., DE LA FUENTE, F. S., and MAÑALAC, G. C.

Laboratory-scale studies on the preparation of coconut flour from granulated coconut, **97**, 45.

COLLANTES, MARCIANA F.

See Mañalac and Collantes.

CONCEPCION, ISABEL, and CRUZ, ILUMINADA S.

Amino-acid composition of some Philippine plant foods, **90**, 497.

See also Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo; Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion; Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Gomez, Velona, Arzaga, and Alejo; and Intengan, del Rosario, Salud, and Manalo.

COPELAND, EDWIN BINGHAM.

Grammitis, **80**, 93.

New Philippine ferns, IX, **81**, 1.

Grammitidaceæ of New Guinea, **81**, 81.

New Philippine ferns, X, **83**, 97.

New Philippine ferns, XI, **84**, 161.

Ctenopteris in America, **84**, 381.

CORNEJO, DOROTEA F., and VELASQUEZ, GREGORIO T.

Study on the algal epiphytes of exposed and protected marine waters of Batangas Province, **99**, 165.

CORONEL, L. T.

See Delfinado, Viado, and Coronel.

CORPUS, VELONA A.

See Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion; and Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson.

CORTEZ, GENEROSO R.

See Reyes, Jugo, Cortez, and Saldaña.

COSME, LUZ LLAMAS, LACEBAL, LOURDES O., and ARIDA, VIOLETA P.

Chromatographic determination of glutamic acid in some Philippine edible beans and nuts, **90**, 447.

COSME, LUZ LLAMAS, and MARAÑON, JOAQUIN.

Distribution of glycosides in *Thevetia peruviana* (Pers.) Merr. and *Nerium indicum* Mill., **87**, 1.

CRUZ, AURELIO ORDOÑEZ, LABOG, AGUSTINA P., and CASILE, LEANDRA.

Molecular distillation of some Philippine vegetable oils, **86**, 241.

CRUZ, AURELIO ORDOÑEZ, TUASON, ANGELITA MARAVE, and MENDOZA, CO-RAZON.

Studies on the preparation of castor oil-based hydraulic brake fluids, **86**, 331.

CRUZ, AURELIO ORDOÑEZ, and VALENCIA, SALUD R.

Bleaching properties of some Philippine clays, **83**, 239.

See also Anzaldo, Cruz, and Borlaza; Canchela and Cruz; Gamo and Cruz; Marañon, Cruz, and Tuason; and Tuason and Cruz.

CRUZ, DOLORES S.

See Atacador-Ramos, Palo, Villadolid, and Cruz.

CRUZ, ILUMINADA S.

See Concepcion and Cruz.

CU, L. GLORIA.

See Laserna, Buenaventura, and Cu.

D

DACANAY, ELEONORA P., and ARTIAGA, LOURDES M.

Clinical evaluation of NIST-produced allergenic extracts, I. Skin testing with pollen extracts (grasses and weeds), **98**, 235.

DATTA, ROBINDRA MOHON.

See Paul and Mohon.

DEAN, JAMES and DEAN, GLADYS.

The phonemes of Bilaan, **84**, 311.

DELFINADO, MERCEDES D.

The Philippine species of *Simulium* (Diptera, Simuliidae), **89**, 47.

DELFINADO, MERCEDES D., VIADO, G. B., and CORONEL, L. T.

A checklist of Philippine mosquitoes with a larval key to genera (Diptera, Culicidae), **91**, 433.

DEVRIES, VIRGINIA H., and ROE, G. RICHARD.

Semivowels in the Cuyono Alphabet, **95**, 267.

DIAZ, S. C.

See Kapauan and Diaz.

DIGMA, F.

See Urbino, Digma, and Abinoja.

DIMAUNAHAN, LEOGARDA B.

See Isberto, Bautista, Gervasio, and Dimaunahan; Gonzalez, Dimaunahan, and Banzon; Lontoc, Gonzalez, and Dimaunahan; and Palad, Abdon, Lontoc, Dimaunahan, Eusebio, and Santiago.

DIOKNO-PALO, NATIVIDAD, and PALO, MACARIO A.

Two Philippine species of Phycomycetes in tempeh production from soybean, **97**, 1.

See also Masiluñgan, Berba, Diokno, and Borillo; Masiluñgan, Diokno, and Quisumbing, and Masiluñgan, Marañon, Valencia, Diokno, and de Leon.

DOLEND, ARACELI L., BRIONES, PACITA R., BANZON, ESTRELLA A., and LIBREA, MAGDALENA C.

Effect of the maturity of coconut on the composition and texture of coconut flour, **96**, 353.

DOLEND, ARACELI L., and MANIQUEZ, PACITA L.

Preparation and storage qualities of fortified nata de coco, **96**, 363.

DOMANTAY, JOSE S.

Littoral holothurians from Zamboanga and vicinity, **82**, 109.

A brief summary of the Pacific and Atlanti Holothurioidea of the Allan Hancock Foundation collections, **82**, 133.

The marine fauna of Taganak Island, largest of the Turtle Islands group with notes on the ecology of the animals encountered, **83**, 103. Rectification of *Oscarella malabonensis*, a spongiomorphic mass formed by myriad of tiny animals, mostly tube-dwelling amphipods, polychaetes and turbellarians, **84**, 335.

Littoral Holothurioidea of Hundred Islands and vicinity, Lingayen Gulf, Luzon Island, Philippines, **89**, 79.

An ecological survey of the marine vegetation of the Hundred Islands and vicinity, **90**, 271.

DOMANTAY, JOSE S., and CONLU, PRUDENCIA.

The echinoderm found of Manila Bay, **97**, 159.

New forms of Holothurioidea from the vicinity of Southern California and Mexico in the collection of the Allan Hancock foundation, University of Southern California in Los Angeles, California, **90**, 333.

DOMANTAY, JOSE S., SR., and DOMANTAY, CECILIA R.

Studies on the classification and distribution of Philippine littoral Ophiuroidea (brittle stars), **95**, 1.

DOMANTAY, CECILIA R.

See Domantay and Domantay.

DOMINGO, JUANITA.

See Aliwalas, Hipolito, Alcarez, and Domingo and Hipolito, Domingo, and Sarte.

DRAKE, CARL J.

New genera and species of Tingidae from the Old World (Hemiptera), **83**, 69.

New apterous aradids from the East Indies (Hemiptera), **85**, 405.

Philippine Leptopodidae (Hemiptera), **85**, 467.

DRAKE, CARL J., and VIADO, G. B.

Saldoidea of the Philippines (Hemiptera), **80**, 339.

DUMADA-UG, LORETO.

See Miranda, Gonzales, Caedo, del Rosario, Ortaliza, and Dumada-ug.

E

ENCINAS, CORONA J.

See Sevilla-Santos, Encinas, and Leus-Palo.

ENRIQUEZ, GLORIA.

See Yapchiongco and Enriquez.

ENRIQUEZ-YAP, EDNA N.

See Tacal and Enriquez-Yap.

EUFEMIO, NATIVIDAD.

See de Leon, Eufemio, and Pineda and Santos, Chua, Eufemio, and Librea.

Vitamin A content of Philippine foods, **95**, 199.

EUSEBIO, MARIO A.

Philippine fungi associated with decays of wood products, **98**, 169.

EVA, TERESITA C.

See Caasi, Camcam, Marzan, Eva, and Beltran.

F

FAMATIGA, E. G.

See Aragon, Jacalne, and Famatiga.

FELIZARDO, M. I.

The making of solar industrial salt in the Philippines, **84**, 177.

FLORENTINO, RODOLFO F., and CHICO, ESTRELLITA G.

A study of albumin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos, **96**, 337.

FLORENTINO, RODOLFO F., CHICO, ESTRELLITA, JOVEN, JOSE C., YUMUL, CONCHITA R., DAVID, ANTOLIN C., ESGUERRA, CRISTINA R., and JIMENEZ, JOSE.

A study of gamma globulin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos, **98**, 47.

FLORENTINO, RODOLFO F., and DE GUZMAN, PATROCINIO EJERCITO.

The selection of data for basal metabolic rate standards, **92**, 307.

FOJAS, FELICITA R.

See Anzaldo, Relova, and Fojas and Anzaldo, Relova, Fojas, and Cayetano.

FORSBERG, VIVIAN.

See Lindquist, Forsberg, and Healey.

FOWLER, HENRY W.

Fishes of the Red Sea and Southern Arabia. A review by Albert W. C. T. Herre, **87**, 88.

FOX, ROBERT B.

The Pinatubo Negritos. Their useful plants and material culture, **81**, 173.

FRANCIA, FAUSTINO C.

See Snyder and Francia.

FUENTE, F. S. DE LA.

See Claudio, Capulso, Gonzales, de la Fuente, and Mañalac.

G

GALLARDO, EMMA G.

See Lapuz, Gallardo, and Palo.

GALUTIRA, ERNESTA C., and VELASQUEZ, GREGORIO T.

Taxonomy distribution and seasonal occurrence of edible marine algae in Ilocos Norte, Philippines, **92**, 483.

GAMO, LUZ G., and CRUZ, AURELIO ORDOÑEZ.

Composition of the pulp and seed oil of kamachile (*Pithecolobium dulce*), **86**, 131.

GAN, RITA S.

Comparison of the flame photometer and wet methods of sodium and potassium determination in clays and fertilizers, **99**, 191.

GARCIA, ANTONIO M.

See Anzaldo, Garcia, and Relova.

GARCIA, MAURO.

See Quirino and Garcia.

GARCIA, ZENAIDA S.

See Pascual and Garcia.

GATCHALIAN, MIFLORA M., and SANTOS, LEONOR M.

The effect of pretreatment and extraction method on yield and quality of fresh kalamansi (*citrus microcarpa* Bunge) juice, **99**, 241.

GERVASIO, CARLITA C.

See Alabastro, Bautista, Abdon, Gervasio, and Salcedo; Bautista, Isberto, Gervasio, and Alabastro; Isberto, Bautista, Gervasio, and Dimaunahan.

GHOSE, KRISHNA.

The structures of the heart of *Achatina fulica* and *machrochlamys indica* and pace-maker mechanism and refilling of the auricle in *A. fulica*, with a discussion on the same in gastropods, **93**, 219.

GILBERT, WILLIAM J.

An annotated checklist of Philippine marine Chlorophyta, **88**, 413.

GILBERT, M.M., ROTH, W.B., and WIEBE, RICHARD.

High-compression tractor engines with alcohol-gasoline blends, **90**, 239.

GLOVER, F.N., S.J.

Preliminary report of the joint Philippine-American eclipse expedition to Canton Island, South Pacific, **92**, 105.

GOMEZ, LETICIA P.

See Serrano, Mina, Gomez, Sison, and Tenmatay.

GOMEZ, ROSARIO.

See Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion; Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; and Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, Del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga and Alejo.

GONZALES, ANTONIA L.

See Andaya, Santos, and Gonzales; Birosel, Gonzales, and Santos; and Claudio, Capulso, Gonzales, de la Fuente, and Mañalac.

GONZALES, ANTONIA L., CLAUDIO, TERESITA, and MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C.

Studies on the preparation of new forms of protein isolates suitable for culinary use, **99**, 117.

GONZALES, ARACELI B.

Studies on the seasonal distribution of phytoplankton of Tadalak Lake, Los Baños, Laguna, Luzon, Philippines, **90**, 297.

GONZALES, JOSEFINA M.

See Marfori and Gonzales; Miranda, Gonzales, and Brennisen; and Miranda, Gonzales, Caedo, del Rosario, Ortaliza, and Dimada-ug.

GONZALEZ, LOURDES T., PALAD, JOSE G., and MANIQUIS, PACITA L.

Loss of ascorbic acid in chemically peeled and candied santol [*Sandoricum koet jape* (Burm. f.) Merr.] fruit, **92**, 431.

See also Soliven, Quintio, and Gonzalez.

GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., BANZON, ESTRELLA A., LIGGAYU, ROSARIO G., and QUINTIO, PERFECTO H.

Isolation and chemical composition of mung bean (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.) protein, **93**, 47.

GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., DIMAUNAHAN, LEOGARDA B., and BANZON, ESTRELLA A.

Extraction of protein from the leaves of some local plants, **97**, 17.

GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., DIMAUNAHAN, LEOGARDA B., PILAC, LEONARDA M., and ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q.

Effects of gamma radiation on peanuts, onions, and ginger, **98**, 279.

GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., PALAD, JOSE GARCIA, and BRILLANTE, ANITA.

Comparative analytical data of some Philippine fruits, **92**, 17.

See also Banzon, Gonzalez, and Villacorte; Lontoc, Gonzalez, and Dimaunahan; and Soriano, Gonzalez, and Avelino.

- GOPEZ, MILAGROS D.
See Adeva, Gopez, and Payumo.
- GUEVARA, ROMULO.
See Bunag, Rigor, Tan Gatue, Reotutar, and Guevarra.
- GUEVARA, ROSA, and CABUEÑOS, VIRGINIA G.
 Normal values for blood chemical constituents among Filipinos, **90**, 479.
- GUZMAN, MA. PATROCINIO E. 45, and FLORENTINO, RODOLFO F.
 Basal metabolic data of 21 to 35 years old Filipino adults, **97**, 229.
- GUZMAN, PATROCINIO EJERCITO DE.
See Florentino and de Guzman.

H

- HARDER-SOLIVEN ANITA.
See Mañalac and Harder-Soliven.
- HART, DONN V.
 "Tambal para sa uhaw". The ethnography of the buri palm and barrio Caticugan, Negros, Philippines, **94**, 339.
- HEALEY, ALAN.
See Lindquits, Forsberg, and Healey.
- HENSON, JESUSA.
See Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion; and Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson.
- HERNANDEZ, VIRGINIA C.
See Arambulo III, Sarmiento, Borjal, and Hernandez.
- HERNANDEZ, ZENaida L.
See Briones, Hernandez, Quintio, and Alabastro; and Briones, Payumo, Hernandez, and Alabastro.
- HERRE, ALBERT WILLIAM CHRISTIAN, THEODORE.
 A review of the scorpaenoid fishes of the Philippines and adjacent seas, **80**, 381.
 Eight additions to the Philippine fish fauna, including three new species, **82**, 9.
 Tropical pacific gobies with vomerine teeth, **82**, 181.
 A new sepcies of *Gnotholepsis* with a key to the tropical pacific species, **82**, 193.
 The eleotrid gobies of the Philippines and adjacent regions, **82**, 345.

The guitarfishes, family Rhenobatidæ, of the Philippines and adjacent seas, **83**, 381.

New records of Philippine and other Tropical Pacific lichens with descriptions of five new species, **86**, 13.

Marine fishes in Philippine Rivers and lakes, **87**, 65.

The lichens genus *Usnea* and its species at present known from the Philippines, **92**, 41.

HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., DOMINGO, JUANITA G., and SARTE, NORMA M.

High-protein yeast, *Rhodotorula pilimanae* Hedrick et Burke, from Philippine strawberry fruit, **94**, 179.

HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., PALO, MACARIO A., and QUISUMBING, VIRGINIA B.

Comparative study of six local and one foreign strains of yeast in the production of ethyl alcohol from blackstrap molasses, **90**, 249.

HIPOLITO, DOLORES G., PALO, MACARIO A., and RODULFO, BIENVENIDA R.

Studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local yeast, **87**, 15.

See also Aliwalas, Hipolito, Alcaez, and Domingo.

HOFFMANN, WILLIAM E.

Third supplement to a catalogue of Scutelleroidea, **82**, 309.

The life history of *Glaucias crassa* (Westwood) Hemiptera: Pentatomidæ, **83**, 83.

HOLMER, NILS M.

Two viewpoints bearing on linguistic affinity in southeast Asia, **97**, 93.

HOOGERWERF, A.

On some rather small specimens of *Dicrurus paradiseus formosus* Cab. from Java, **93**, 519.

On some Indonesian races of the orange-bellied flowerpecker *Dicaeum trigonostigma*, **93**, 525.

On a small series of *Eurystomus orientalis* (Linn.) from the Karimundgawa Islands (Indonesia) **94**, 77.

On the validity of *Charadius alexandrinus javanicus* Chasen and the occurrence of *Charadius alexandrinus ruficapillus* Temm. and of *charadius peronii* Schl. on Java and in New Guinea, **95**, 209.

HUEBENDICK, BENGT.

A new species of *Amerianna* from the Philippines with remarks on the spired Planorbidae of the Pacific, **83**, 319.

HUNSAKER, DON II.

Notes on the population expansion of the house gecko, *Hemidactylus frenatus*, **95**, 121.

I

INFANTE, N.A.

See Bigornia and Infante.

INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., ALEJO, LEON G., CONCEPCION, ISABEL, CORPUS, VELONA A., SALUD, ROSITA D., DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL, GOMEZ, ROSARIO, and HENSON, JESUSA.

Composition of Philippine foods, V, **85**, 203.

INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., ALEJO, LEON G., CONCEPCION, ISABEL, YAPTING-CHAY, CESAR, POBRE, VICTORIA L., SALUD, ROSITA D., and MANALO, JOSEFINA D.

Composition of Philippine foods, I, **82**, 227.

INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., CONCEPCION, ISABEL, SALUD, ROSITA D., MANALO, JOSEFINA, DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL, GOMEZ, ROSARIO, ARZAGA, VELONA, and ALEJO, LEON G.

Composition of Philippine foods, II, **83**, 187.

INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., ALEJO, LEON G., CORPUS, VELONA A., SALUD, ROSITA D., DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL, GOMEZ, ROSARIO, HENSON, JESUSA, and CONCEPCION, ISABEL.

Composition of Philippine foods, III, **84**, 263.

INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., CONCEPCION, ISABEL, ALEJO, LEON G., CORPUS, VELONA A., SALUD, ROSITA D., DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL, GOMEZ, ROSARIO, and HENSON, JESUSA.

Composition of Philippine foods, IV, **84**, 343.

INTENGAN, CARMEN LL., DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL, ARZAGA, VELONA L., CONCEPCION, ISABEL, SALUD, ROSITA D., and MANALO, JOSEFINA D.

Nutritional evaluation of meals served in government institutions by chemical methods, **83**, 177.

IRVING, EARL M.

Sub-marine morphology of the Philippine archipelago and its geological significance, **80**, 55.

Physiographic observations on Mindanao by aerial reconnaissance and geological interpretation, **81**, 141.

ISBERTO, ANITA, BAUTISTA, ALICIA P., GERVASIO, CARLITA C., and DIMAUNAHAN, LEOGARDA B.

The effect of various cooking procedures on cooking losses and retention of B-vitamins in pork and beef, **93**, 343.

See also Bautista, Isberto, Gervasio, and Alabastro.

ISWARAN, V., JAUHRI, K. S. and MAGU, S. P.

Effect of calcium glycerophosphate on *Rhizobium japonicum*, **97**, 369.

J

JACALNE, A. V.

See Aragon, Jacalne, and Famatiga.

JAUHRI, K. S.

See Iswaran, Jauhri, and Magu.

- JESUS, ARSENIO DE. *See* Bersamin, de Jesus, and Castillo.
- JOCANO, F. LANDA.
Corn and rice rituals among the sulod of Central Panay, Philippines, 87, 455.
- JUGO, MARTIN.
See Reyes, Jugo, Cortez, and Saldaña.
- JULIANO, JOSE O.
The excited states of Gadolinium-155, 88, 81.
An iron-free beta-ray spectrometer for electron-electron coincidences, 88, 185.
The atomic weights of Iron-52 and Manganese-52 m, 88, 217.
Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I.
A. cross sections and infinite multiplication factor, 91, 381.
Empirical representation of the thermal neutron spectra of slightly enriched uranium dioxide fueled, water-moderated cores of low H: 28 atomic ratios, 93, 161.
The absolute determination of neutron fluxes by coincidence measurements, 93, 399.
- JULIANO, JOSE O., and BUOT, FELIXBERTO.
Construction and performance of a simple neutron source, 94, 221.
- JULIANO, JOSE O., and CAPCO, GLORIA R.
Calibration of Cobalt-60 teletherapy machines using Benzene-in-water dosimeters, 92, 441.
- JULIANO, JOSE O., DE LA PEÑA, RAMON, and BONOAN, LETICIA.
A study of the gamma-ray shielding properties of some Philippine materials, 88, 397.
- JULIANO, JOSE O., MENESES, PERICLES T., and PINEDA, CESAR L.
Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactors PRR-I.
B. Flux distribution and excess reactivities, 92, 185.
- JULIANO, JOSE O., and MENESES, PERICLES.
A new method for determining the U-235 enrichment of flat fuel plates, 93, 149.
Nondestructive studies on the uranium distribution of PRR-I fuel
Nondestructive studies on the structure of PRR-I fuel plates, 93, 199.
- JULIANO, JOSE O., and PINEDA CESAR L.
Physics calculation for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. C.
Reactor control, 92, 329.
A semi-empirical equation for the thermal neutron distribution of PRR-I, 92, 437.
- JUMALON, JULIAN N.
Haunt and habits of *Graphium idæoides* (Hewitson) (Papilionidæ: Lepidoptera), 93, 207.

K

KACHROO, P.

Three new genera of Lejeuneaceæ, 96, 9.

KALAW, CECILIA V.

See Masiluñgan, Kalaw, and Masiluñgan.

KANEKOTO, FUJII.

See Opiana and Kanekoto.

KAPAUAN, P. A., and DIAZ, S. C.

Solvent effects in the atomic absorption spectroscopy of chromium, 97, 361.

The elimination of aluminum interference in the atomic absorption spectrophotometric determination of chromium by hydroxylamine hydrochloride, 99, 17.

KLUGE, ARNOLD G.

Phylogenetic relationships of the gekkonid lizard genera *Lepidodactylus* Fitzinger *Hemiphyllodactylus* Bleeker, and *Pseudogekko* Taylor, 95, 331.

KOENEGSWALD, G. H. R. VON.

See Sardjito and Koenigswald.

KOHNO, MRS. MITSUKO.

New species of *Capnidæ* (Plecoptera) from Japan, 82, 199.

KOMYO, ETSUKO.

See Tokunaga and Komyo.

KORMILEV, NICOLAS A.

Notes on *Aradidæ* from the eastern Hemisphere (Hemiptera), II. *Aradidæ* from the Oriental and Australian regions in the Hungarian National Museum, Budapest, Hungary, I, 83, 123.

Notes on *Aradidæ* from the eastern Hemisphere, X (Hemiptera). On some apterous *mezirinæ* from India and Indonesia, 85, 283.

Notes on *Aradidæ* from the eastern Hemisphere, XI (Hemiptera).

On some opterous *mezirinæ* from New Guinea, 85, 389.

Revision of *Phymatinæ* (Hemiptera, Phymatidæ), 89, 287.

KOYAMA, TETSUO.

The order Xyridales of Dr. Hayata's Indo-Chinese collection, 84, 365.

KRETSCHMER, C. B.

See Wiebe, Kretschmer, and McCloud.

KUIZON, M. D.

See Alejo, Ortaliza, Salud, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas.

L

LABOG, AGUSTINA P.

See Cruz, Labog, and Casile.

LACEBAL, LOURDES O.

See Cosme, Lacebal, and Arida.

LAGRIMAS, M. Q.

See Monsalud, Toñgacan, Lopez, and Lagrimas.

LALA, KUNDAN.

A new *Eucremastus* (*Cephalobolus*) from India (Hymenoptera: Ichneumonidæ), **96**, 25.

LAMANNA, CARL.

See Reyes and Lamanna.

LAPUZ, MARTINA M. GALLARDO, EMMA G., and PALO, MACARIO A.

The nata organism — cultural requirements, characteristics, and identity, **96**, 91.

See also Palo and Lapuz.

LASERNA, GLORIA, BUENAVENTURA, JOSEFINA S., and CU, GLORIA L.

Comparative study of the cellulose content of the trunks of different varieties of bananas, **87**, 143.

LASERNA, GLORIA, BUENAVENTURA, JOSEFINA S., and MARAÑON, JOAQUIN.

Nitrogen content of some local air-borne pollen grains in relation to allergy, **89**, 173.

LASERNA, GLORIA, and MANALO, JOSEFINA B.

Preparation and standardization of allergenic extracts of local air-borne pollen grains, **95**, 275.

Nitrogen content determination of local air-borne pollen grains, **95**, 281.

Free amino acid determination of local air-borne allergenic pollen extracts by thin-layer chromatography, **97**, 315.

See also Payawal and Laserna.

LAT, BETTY S.

See Santos, Lat, and Palo.

LEON, ANTONIO J. DE.

Studies on the use of interwoven thin bamboo strips as stress-skin covering for aircraft, **85**, 329.

The use of Philippine woods in aircraft construction, **88**, 41.

LEON, ANTONIO I. DE, EUFEMIO, NATIVIDAD, and PINEDA, MAXIMA.

Chemical composition of some Philippine algæ, **92**, 77.

LEON, PACIENCIA DE.

See Masiluñgan, Marañon, Valencia, Diokno, and de Leon.

LEON, ROGELIO P. DE.

The nucleic acids of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, I. Isolation and characterization, **91**, 401.

The nucleic acid of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, II. Isotope labelling, **92**, 345.

LEON, SONIA G. DE and LIMA, LIBIA DE.

Acceptability of canned mango juice from four varieties and three color stages of maturity, **95**, 401.

Postharvest changes in some physical and chemical properties of pico mangoes (*Mangifera indica* Linn. var. pico), **97**, 337.

LEON, WALFRIDO DE.

A review of the development and present status of the Department of Health programs on vaccine and serum production, schistosomiasis, malaria, and leprosy, **85**, 487.

LEON, WALFRIDO DE, and BASACA-SEVILLA, VIRGINIA.

The use of duck's eggs in influenza virus work, **85**, 323.

LEON, WALFRIDO DE, and SALAMANCA, ENRIQUE.

Cobra-antivenom serum production at the Alabang Serum and Vaccine Laboratory, **85**, 477.

See also Santos and de Leon.

LEONEO, LOPE L.

See Birosel and Leoneo.

LEUENBERGER, NONETTE.

See Baisas, Bañez, and Leuenberger.

LEUS-PALO, SIMEONA.

See Sevilla-Santos, Encinas, and Leus-Palo.

LEVERTON, RUTH M., and PAYAWAL, SOLEDAD RAMOS.

The physiological availability of calcium, phosphorus, and nitrogen from the bones and flesh of dilis, a small fish used in the Filipino diet, **80**, 20.

See also Alcaraz-Bayan and Leverton.

LEVI, CLAUDE.

Spongiaries des Iles Philippines, Principalment recoltees au voisinage de Zamboanga, **88**, 509.

LEVITON, ALAN E.

Systematic notes on the Asian snake *Lycodon subcinctus*, **84**, 195.

Contribution to a review of Philippine snakes, I. The snakes of the genus *Oligodon*, **91**, 459.

Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, II. The snakes of the genera *Leopeltis* and *Sibynophis*, **92**, 367.

Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, III. The genera *Maticora* and *Calliophis*, **92**, 523.

- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, IV. The genera *Chrysopelea* and *Dryophiops*, **93**, 131.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, V. The snakes of the genus *Trimeresurus*, **93**, 251.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VI. The snakes of the genus *Oxyrhabdium*, **93**, 407.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VII. The snakes of the genera *Naja* and *Ophiophagus*, **93**, 531.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VIII. The snakes of the genus *Lycodon* H. Boie, **94**, 117.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, IX. The snakes of the genus *Clycocorus*, **94**, 519.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, X. The snakes of the genus *Ahaetulla*, **96**, 73.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, XI. The snakes of the genus *Boiga*, **97**, 291.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, XII. The Philippine snakes of the genus *Dendrelaphis* (Serpentes: Colubridæ), **97**, 371.
- LIBAY, JUSTINIANO L., and PIPPIN, WARREN F.
Scientific note. New record for *Chrotomys whiteheadi* Thomas, **96**, 333.
- LIBREA, JULIETA R.
See Aguilar-Santos, Librea, and Santos; and Santos, Chua, Eufemio, and Librea.
- LIBREA, MAGDALENA C.
See Dolendo, Briones, Banzon, and Librea.
- LIEBAN, RICHARD W.
Qualification for folk medical practice in Sibulan, Negros Oriental, Philippines, **91**, 511.
- LIGGAYU, ROSARIO G.
See Gonzalez, Banzon, Liggayu, and Quintio.
- LIMA, LIBIA S. DE.
See de Leon and de Lima.
- LINDQUIST, ALICE, FORSBERG, VIRAN, and HEALEY, ALAN.
The phonemes of Tagabili, **88**, 225.
- LINGAO, ALICIA L.
See Payumo, Quintio, and Lingao.
- LLAMZON, TEODORO A., S.J.
Main transient formations in Tagalog, **95**, 143.
- LEANDER, GLORY C., SANTOS, ALFREDO C., SALUD, ERLINDA H., and RIGOR, ELENA C.
Tumor inhibitors, I. Alkaloidal constituents of *Uvaria rufa* Blume, **98**, 151.

LLEANDER, GLORY C., SALUD, ERLINDA H., and RIGOR, ELENA C.

Further studies on the alkaloids of *Voacanga globosa* (Blanco) Merrill:
Isolation and characterization of tabernæmontanine, **98**, 247.

LLEANDER, GLORY C.

See Manalo and Lleander.

LONTOC, AUREA V., GONZALEZ, OLYMPIA N., and DIMAUNAHAN, LEOGARDA B.

Folic acid content of some Philippine foods, **95**, 311.

See also Palad, Abdon, Lontoc, Dimaunahan, Eusebio, and Santiago.

LOPEZ, CECILIO.

Classifiers in Philippine languages, **96**, 1.

LOPEZ, F. R.

See Monsalud, Tañgacan, Lopez, and Lagrimas.

LUGOD, G. C.

See Zamora and Lugod.

LUNA, ZENaida G., MARZAN, ANITA M., MONTILLA, ANOPRITA A., and CAASI, PRISCILLA I.

Thiaminase in some species of fish, clams, and crustaceans in the Philippines, **97**, 145.

LUNA, ZENaida G.

See Caasi, Amago, Luna, and Castillo; Caasi, Luna, and Camcam;
and Caasi, Singson, Luna, Santos, and Camcam.

M

MAA, T. (MAA TSING-CHAO).

Notes on Philippine and other Asiatic Machærotinæ (Homoptera),
85, 233.

McCLOUD, A. P.

See Wiebe, Kretschmer, and McCloud.

MACEDA, LETICIA M., and PALO, MACARIO A.

A study of an acetic acid-forming bacterial isolate and factors influencing its growth and production of acetic acid or vinegar from alcoholic medium, **96**, 111.

See also Palo, Vidal-Adeva, and Maceda.

MACEDA, MARCELINO N.

See Rahmann, and Maceda.

MACKERRAS, I. M.

See Philip and Mackerras.

MAGLAYA, ANGELICA.

See Chua, Maglaya, and Santos.

MAGPANTAY, CORAZON R.

See Tanchico and Magpantay.

MAGU, S. P.

See Iswaran, Jauhri, and Magu.

MAHDIHASSAN, S.

Sex differentiation of young lac (*Kerria Sindica*) under polarized light, **99**, 195.

MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C., and COLLANTES, MARCIANA F.

Chemical investigation of the seeds and oil of bulala (*Nephelium mutabile* Blume), **93**, 67.

MAÑALAC, GUILLERMINA C., and HARDER-SOLIVEN, ANITA.

Tocopheral content of coconut oil at various stages of processing, **96**, 239.

A comparative study on the stability of edible coconut oil prepared by different methods, **96**, 387.

Keeping properties of edible coconut oil: Correlation of organoleptic assessment with accelerated tests, **98**, 133.

See also Claudio, Capulso, Gonzales, de la Fuente, and Mañalac.

MANALO, GLORIA D.

Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, IV. Alkaloids of *Alstonia macrophylla* Wall (leaves and fruits), **97**, 259.

MANALO, GLORIA D., and LLEANDER, GLORY C.

Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, I. Paper chromatography and spectrophotometric, **90**, 519.

MANALO, JOSEFINA D.

See Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo; Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga, and Alejo; Intengan, del Rosario, Arzaga, Concepcion, Salud and Manalo; and Laserna and Manalo.

MANALO, JOSEFINA B., and LASERNA, GLORIA.

Short communication. Storage life of freeze-dried NIST allergenic extracts, **98**, 317.

MANALO, JOSEFINA B.

See Laserna and Manalo.

MANALO, JOSEFINA B., PAYAWAL, PACIFICO, GLORIA C., and LASERNA, GLORIA.

Pollen production of some allergenic plants in Manila area, **98**, 11.

MANIQUIS, PACITA L.

See Dolendo and Maniquis; Gonzalez, Palad, and Maniquis; Payumo and Maniquis; Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis; and Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis.

MANUEL, CANUTO GUEVARA.

Neotypes of some Philippine birds, **85**, 315.

Resident birds of Polillo Islands, **86**, 1.

MARAÑON, LILIA T., CRUZ, AURELIO O., and TUASON, ANGELITA M.

Composition of pili pulp and pili-pulp oil from the fruit of *Canarium ovatum*, **83**, 359.

MARAÑON, JOAQUIN.

See Anzaldo, Marañon, and Ancheta; Baens-Arcega, Marañon; and Palo; Cosme and Marañon; Laserna, Buenaventura, and Marañon; and Masiluñgan, Marañon, Valencia, Diokno, and de Leon.

MARFORI, CEFERINA G., and GONZALES, JOSEFINA M.

Growth performance of rats on a fish-flour-mongo (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.) rice diet, **93**, 179.

MARTINEZ, A. L.

See Celino and Martinez.

MARYOTT, ALICE.

The nuclear predication in Sangir, **92**, 111.

MARZAN, ANITA M.

See Caasi, Camcam, Marzan, Eva, and Beltran; and Luna, Marzan, Montilla, and Caasi.

MASILUÑGAN, FLEUR DE LIS C.

See Masiluñgan, Kalaw, and Masiluñgan.

MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A.

Preliminary notes on the effect of fermented coconut sap and alcohol in guinea pigs experimentally infected with *Schistosoma japonicum* Katsurada, **80**, 335.

MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A., BERBA, PACITA M., DIOKNO, NATIVIDAD C., and BORILLO, FLORA B.

The antimicrobial activity of extracts from acacia leaves, **87**, 7.

MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA, DIOKNO, NATIVIDAD C., and QUISUMBING, VIRGINIA R.

Screening of Philippine medicinal plants used in the treatment of tuberculosis for substances inhibitory to *mycobacterium tuberculosis* 607, **88**, 245.

MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A., KALAW, CECILIA V., and MASILUÑGAN, FLEUR DE LIS C.

Screening of plants from the Makiling area for antimicrobial substances, **92**, 421.

MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A., RAMOS, MILAGROS A., and PALO, MACARIO A.

Studies on some important factors involved in the mold process of making soy sauce, **89**, 149.

- MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A., RELOVA, ROGELIO N., and RAVAL, JOSEFINA S.
The anticancer activity of medicinal plants, locally used in the treatment of cancer, **93**, 57.
Screening of Philippine plants for anticancer activity, **96**, 393.
- MASILUÑGAN, VICTORIA A., MARAÑON, JOAQUIN, VALENCIA, VICENTA V., DIOKNO, NATIVIDAD C., and DE LEON, PACIENCIA.
Screening of Philippine higher plants for antibacterial substances, **84**, 275.
- MEER, CANUTE VANDER.
Agricultural rituals for corn crops on Cebu Island, Philippines, **96**, 305.
- MELENDRES, CARLOS A.
Nuclear quadrupole interaction in NaBr, **98**, 49.
- MENDOZA, CORAZON M.
See Cruz, Tuason, and Mendoza.
- MENDOZA, DEMETRIO R.
Megasporogenesis and the development of megagametophyte in a *tamosco rosea* (Lind.) Greene, **83**, 219.
Lagikway—a hitherto unrecorded Philippine plant, **88**, 257.
The genus *Xylosma* in the Philippines with one new species, **93**, 511.
Scientific note on weed new to the Philippines, **97**, 73.
- MENDOZA, JOSE B., and ABINOJA, BENITO.
Observation on supposedly unusual breeding of the Philippine malaria vector, **81**, 53.
- MENESES, PERICLES T.
See Juliano and Meneses; and Juliano, Meneses, and Pineda.
- MENEZ, ERNANI G.
The marine algæ of the Hundred Islands, Philippines, **90**, 37.
- MERRILL, E. D., and QUISUMBING, EDUARDO.
New Philippine plants, II, **82**, 323.
- MINA, PAZ T.
See Serrano, Mina, Gomez, Sison, and Tenmatay.
- MIRANDA, CRISTOBAL L.
Studies on the possible toxic effects of strawberry yeast, **96**, 295.
- MIRANDA, CRISTOBAL L., GONZALES, JOSEFINA M., and BRENISEN, LORENZO D.
A nutritional evaluation of some preparations of coconut proteins, **97**, 37.
- MIRANDA, CRISTOBAL L., GONZALES, JOSEFINA M., CAEDO, MINDA, DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL F., ORTALIZA, ILUMINADA C., and DUMADA-UG, LORETO.
Some nutritional and physiopathological observations in rats fed "chemically-treated" coconut meal, **97**, 115.

MO, TJOA TJIEN.

Notes on *Oncocephala tuberculata* (Olivier) (Coleoptera: Hispidæ).
A leafminer of sweet potato (*Ipomœa batatas* Poir.) in West Java,
85, 517.

MONDAL, A.

See Bhaduri and Mondal.

MONSALUD, MANUEL R., and NICOLAS, PABLO M.

Proximate chemical analyses of some Philippine barks, woods, and
bamboos, 87, 119.

MONSALUD, MANUEL R., TOÑGACAN, A. L., LOPEZ, F. R., and LAGRIMAS, M. Q.

Edible wild plants in Philippine forest, 95, 431.

MONSERRAT, CARLOS, and BUENAVENTURA, AMPARO.

Pulmonary paragonimiasis in the Philippines. Report of a case dis-
covered at autopsy with *Paragonimum* and *Schistosoma* lesions,
88, 363.

MONTILLA, ANOPRITA A.

See Luna, Marzan, Montilla, and Caasi; and Caasi, Amago, Singson,
Montilla, and Santos.

MOREY, VIRGINIA.

Some particles and pronouns in Batak, 90, 263.

N

NAIR, P. V.

Seasonal changes in the gonads of *Hilsa ilisha* Hamilton, 87, 255.

NEWELL, LEONARD E.

Phonology of the Guhang Ifugao dialect, 85, 523.

NICOLAS, PABLO M.

See Monsalud and Nicolas.

NOBLE, GLENN A.

Entamœba dilimani sp. nov. from Philippine goats, 83, 113.

See also Yogore, Noble, and Cabrera.

O

OCAMPO-PAUS, ROSELI, and AGOR, ARCANGEL B.

The incidence of *Ascaris* ova in vegetables commonly eaten raw in
the Philippines, 96, 177.

OEHME-LEONHARDT, BRIGITTE G.

A new Philippine species of *Nesodendron*, 82, 253.

OLIVER, ROBERTO R.

The possibility of Salinas Spring as a source of salt, **83**, 251.

The purification of native commercial salt, **83**, 245.

OPIANA, GIL O.

The nature of Philippine porcelain. Part I: Important raw material, **80**, 1.

OPIANA, GIL O., and FUJII, KANEKOTO.

Nature of Philippine porcelain, II. Philippine dinnerware, **87**, 281.

ORTALIZA, ILUMINADA C., DEL ROSARIO, ISABEL F., CAEDO, MA. MINDA, and ALCARAZ, AURORA P.

The availability of carotene in some Philippine vegetables, **98**, 123.

ORTALIZA, ILUMINADA C.

See Miranda, Gonzales, Caedo, del Rosario, Ortaliza, and Dumada-ug; and Alejo, Ortaliza, Salud, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas.

P

PAGAYON, UBALDO A.

See Baisas and Ubaldo.

PALAD, JOSE GARCIA, ABDON, ISABEL C., LONTOC, AUREA V. DIMAUNAHAN, LEOGARDA, EUSEBIO, EMERINA C., and SANTIAGO, NATIVIDAD.

Nutritive value of some foodstuffs processed in the Philippines, **93**, 355.

See also Eusebio and Palad; Gonzalez, Palad, and Brillante; and Gonzalez, Palad, and Maniquis.

PALO, MACARIO A., and LAPUZ, MARTINA.

On a new gum-forming *Streptococcus*, with studies on the optimal conditions for the synthesis of the gum and its production in coconut water, **83**, 327.

PALO, MACARIO A., RODULFO, BIENVENIDA R., and BALITA, CONSOLACION B.

A study on the propagation and growth of a local high-protein strain of *Chlorella*, **94**, 189.

PALO, MACARIO A., VIDAL-ADEVA, LUZ, and MACEDA, LETICIA M.

A study on ang-kak and its production, **89**, 1.

See also Atacador-Ramos, Palo, Villadolid, and Cruz; Lapuz, Gallardo, and Castillo; and Baens-Arcega, Marañon, and Palo; Diokno-Palo and Palo; Hipolito, Palo, and Quisumbing; Hipolito, Palo, and Rodulfo; Maceda and Palo; Masiluñgan, Ramos, and Palo; and Santos, Lat, and Palo.

PASCUAL, CONRADO R.

See Caasi, Bulatao-Jayme, Alejo, Peralta, and Pascual.

- PASCUAL, O. S., and ALMEDA, E.
Relative stabilities of some conjugated olefins, **93**, 391.
- PASCUAL, O. S., and GARCIA, ZENaida S.
Relative stabilities of some allylic cyclic isomers, **93**, 385.
- PASCUAL, O. S., and GATCHALIAN, E. J.
Steric facilitation of chelation in nitro-naphthols, **89**, 109.
- PATERNO, VISITACION A.
A study of the fatty acids and lipids of *Clostridium botulinum* type B, **97**, 241.
See also Trinidad, Paterno, Abdon, and Quintio.
- PAUL, ASOKA KUMAR, and DATTA, ROBINDRAMOHON.
On the morphology and development of the female gametophyte in *Oryza coarctata* Roxb., **82**, 15.
- PAYAWAL, PACIFICO C., and LASERNA, GLORIA.
Aero-palynological studies at Manila, 1963, **95**, 171.
Field survey of probable allergenic grasses in the Manila area, **94**, 293.
- PAYAWAL, SOLEDAD RAMOS.
See Leverton and Payawal.
- PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO.
The oxalic acid content of some Philippine food plants, **88**, 221.
- PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO, ABDON, ADRIANO A., PILAC, LEONARDA M., MANIQUIS, PACITA L., and ALABASTRO, VICTORIA Q.
Effect of method of extraction on the quality of processed kalamansi (*Citrus microcarpa* Bunge) juice, **94**, 449.
- PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO, BRIONES, PACITA R., and BANZON, ESTRELLA A.
Development of drum-dried weaning foods based on indigenous high-protein sources, I. Coco cereal weaning flakes based on coconut protein isolate **99**, 107.
- PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO, and MANIQUIS, PACITA L.
Ascorbic acid retention in bottled fortified orange juice during processing and storage, **93**, 337.
- PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO, PILAC, LEONARDA M., and MANIQUIS, PACITA L.
The preparation and storage properties of canned guwayabano (*Anona muricata* L.) concentrate, **94**, 161.
The effect of temperature and time of storage on the nutritive value and acceptability of fortified canned mango nectare, **96**, 377.
A study of color changes in stored papaya nectar, **97**, 127.
- PAYUMO, ESTELITA MORENO, QUINTIO, PEREGRINO H., and LINGAO, ALICIA L.
Studies on the preparation of mango juice powder, **90**, 351.

See also Adeva, Gopez, and Payumo; Briones, Payumo, Hernandez, and Alabastro.

PENA, RAMON DE LA.

See Julianó, de la Pena, and Bonoan.

PERALTA, FREDESUINDA L.

See Caasi, Bulatao-Jayme, Alejo, Peralta, and Pascual.

PHILIP, C. B., and MACKERRAS, I. M.

On Asiatic and related Chrysopinæ (Diptera: Tabanidæ), **88**, 279.

PILAC, LEONARDA M.

See Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis.

PINEDA, CESAR L.

See Juliano and Pineda.

PINEDA, MAXIMA.

See de Leon, Eufemia, and Pineda.

PIPPIN, WARREN F.

Scientific note. An addition to the tick fauna of the Philippines, **94**, 395.

PLATON, NATIVIDAD Q.

See Aliwalas, Platon, and Recato.

POBRE, VICTORIA L.

See Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo.

POST, URSULA R.

The phonology of Tiruray, **95**, 563.

Q

QUIMOSING, NATIVIDAD.

See Templa, and Quimosing.

QUINITIO, PEREGRINO H.

See Briones, Hernandez, Quinitio, and Alabastro; Gonzalez, Banzon, Liggayu, and Quinitio; Payumo, Quinitio, and Lingao; Soliven, Quinitio, and Gonzalez; and Trinidad, Paterno, Abdon, and Quinitio.

QUIRINO, CARLOS, and GARCIA, MAURO.

The manners, customs, and beliefs of the Philippine inhabitants of long ago; being chapters of "a late 16th century Manila manuscript," transcribed, translated and annotated, **87**, 325.

QUISUMBING, EDUARDO.

See Merrill and Quisumbing.

QUISUMBING, VIRGINIA B.

See Hipolito, Palo, and Quisumbing; Masiluñgan, Diokno, and Quisumbing.

R

RABOR, DIOSCORO S., and ALCALA, ANGEL C.

Notes on a collection of amphibians from Mindanao Island, Philippines, **88**, 335.

RAHMANN, RUDOLF, S.V.D., and MACEDA, MARCELINO N.

Bow and arrow of the Visayan Negritos, **84**, 323.

RAMOS, MILAGROS A.

See Masiluñgan, Ramos, and Palo.

RAVAL, JOSEFINA S.

See Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval.

RECATO, PLARIDEL.

See Aliwalas, Platon, and Recato.

RELOVA, ROGELIO N.

See Anzaldo, Garcia, and Relova; Anzaldo, Torralba, and Relova; Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval; Anzaldo, Relova, and Fojas; and Anzaldo, Relova, Fojas, and Cayetano.

REMO, IRMA C., and LASERNA, GLORIA.

Aeropalynological studies in the Makati area, 1968-69, **99**, 1.

Field survey of probable allergenic plants in the Makati area, 1968-69, **99**, 13.

REOTUTAR, WILLIAM R.

See Buñag, Rigor, Tan Gatue, Reotutar, and Guevara.

REYES, ALFREDO Y.

A survey of the littoral benthic algae of the coastal areas of Dumaguete City, **99**, 131.

REYES, ARTHURO C., and LAMANNA, CARL.

Snakebite mortality in the Philippines, **84**, 189.

REYES, AURORA T.

See Tuason and Reyes.

REYES, EDGARDO P., JUGO, MARTIN, CORTEZ, GENEROSO R., and SALDAÑA, ANTONIO.

Coconut charcoal briquettes, **87**, 33.

RIGOR, BENJAMIN M.

See Buñag, Rigor, Tan Gatue, Reotutar, and Guevara.

RODA, A.P. DE, SABILLO, F., ARCAINA, G.D.

Shigellosis I. An analysis of 445 cases of shigellosis, **84**, 253.

RODDA, ROSEMARY.

Phonemes of Batak, **90**, 259.

RODULFO, BIENVENIDA R.

See Hipolito, Palo, and Rodulfo; and Palo, Rodulfo, and Balita.

ROE, G. RICHARD.

See deVries and Roe.

ROLDAN, EMILIANO F.

Hyphal penetration of the staining fungus *Ceratostomella* sp. in rattan and its significance in controlling stain, **87**, 37.

Species of *Ceratocystis* (*Ceratostomella*) causing stain in rattan, **91**, 415.

RONQUILLO, INOCENCIO A.

See Sarenas and Ronquillo.

ROSARIO, AVELINO DEL.

Studies on the biology of Philippine mosquitoes, I. Some bionomic features of *Aedes aegypti*, **90**, 361.

Studies on the biology of Philippine mosquitoes, II: Observations on the life and behavior of *Aedes albopictus* (Skuse) in the laboratory, **92**, 89.

ROSARIO, ISABEL DEL.

See Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion; Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Arzaga, and Alejo; Intengan, del Rosario, Arzaga, Concepcion, Salud, and Manalo; and Miranda, Gonzales, Caedo, del Rosario, Ortaliza, and Dumada-ug.

ROSARIO, ROMUALDO M. DEL.

A noteworthy liverwort from the Mountain Province, Luzon Island, Philippines, **95**, 427.

ROTH, W.B.

See Gilbert, Roth, and Wiebe.

ROXAS, B.V.,

See Alejo, Ortaliza, Salud, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas.

ROZEBOOM, LLOYD E.

See Cabrera and Rozeboom.

RUSTIA, R.

See Bersamin, Banania, and Rustia.

S

SABILLO, F.

See de Roda, Sabillo, and Arcayna.

ST. JOHN, HAROLD.

Note on a Micronesian species of *Freycinetia* (Pandanaceæ). Pacific plant studies, XVII, 88, 403.

SALAFRANCA, ENRIQUE.

See de Leon and Salafranca.

SALAZAR, NELIA P.

A newly reported arthropod parasite in the lungs and body cavity of some Philippine snakes, 93, 171.

SALCEDO, ROSA LINA.

See Alabastro, Bautista, Abdon, Gervasio, and Salcedo.

SALDAÑA, ANTONIO.

See Reyes, Jugo, Cortez, and Saldaña.

SALUD, ROSITA D.

See Alejo, Ortaliza, Salud, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas; Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson; Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo; Intengan, del Rosario, Arzaga, Concepcion, Salud, and Manalo; and Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga, and Alejo.

SANTIAGO, DOMINGO.

Malaria control by automatic flushing of streams, 88, 373.

Notes on mosquito bionomics, I. Colonization of *A. Minimus flavirostris* and *A. vagus limosus* in an outdoor insectary, 90, 531.

SANTIAGO, NATIVIDAD.

See Palad, Abdon, Lontoc, Dimaunahan, Eusebio, and Santiago; and Soriano, Abdon, and Santiago.

SANTIAGO-TANCHICO, SIMEONA.

Commercial products from refined almaciga, 87, 27.

SANTOS, ALFREDO C., CHUA, MODESTO T., EUFEMIO, NATIVIDAD, and LIBREA, JULIETA R.

Uvaria rufa Blume. A preliminary report on its constituents, 97, 153.

See also Aguilar-Santos, Librea, and Santos.

SANTOS, MARCOSA.

See Caasi, Amago, Singson, Montilla, and Santos; and Caasi, Singson, Luna, Santos, and Camcam.

SANTOS, MILAGROS P.

See Andaya, Santos, and Gonzales; and Birosel, Gonzales, and Santos.

SANTOS, PATROCINIO SEVILLA, and BERNARDO, ZOSIMA P.

Tumor inhibitors in Philippine Basidiomycetes, 95, 189.

SANTOS, PATROCINIO SEVILLA, LAT, BETTY S., and PALO, MACARIO A.

The antibiotic activities of some Philippine lichens, 93, 325.

SANTOS, PATROCINIO SEVILLA, and DE LEON, WALFRIDO.

A survey of Philippine soils for antibiotic producing streptomyces, **91**, 241.

SARDIJO, M., and KOENIGSWALD, G.H.R. VON.

The occurrence in Indonesia of two diseases, Rhinoscleroma and Bilharziasis japonica, whose spread is rooted deep in the past, **85**, 295.

SARENAS, ARTEMIO M.

A revision of the Philippine Mycetophidæ, **82**, 375.

SARENAS, ARTEMIO M., and RONQUILLO, INOCENCIO A.

A new record of hemirhamphid from the Philippines, **81**, 135.

Discovery of living specimens and redescription of *Pandaka pygmaea* Herre, **83**, 257.

SARMIENTO, RUSTICA V.

See Arambulo III, Sarmiento, Borjal, and Hernandez.

SARTE, NORMA M.

See Hipolito, Domingo, and Sarte.

SCHEDL, KARL E.

Fauna Philippinensis, III: 123. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea, **80**, 363.

Formosan Scolytoidea, I: III. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea, **81**, 61.

Fauna Indomalayensis, IV: 141. Beitrag zur Morphologie und Systematik der Scolytoidea, **83**, 137.

Fauna of the Philippines, IX, **90**, 87.

Synonymies of bark beetles, XIII. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea, 221, **93**, 423.

SCHLEGEL, STUART A.

Tiruray constellations: The agricultural astronomy of a Philippine hill people, **96**, 319.

SCHMITT, WILLIAM J., S.J.

See Arida, Borlaza, and Schmitt.

SEEVERS, CHARLES H.

Two new genera of myramecophilous Staphylinidæ from the Philippines, **81**, 125.

SENSARMA, PRIYADARSAN.

On leaves of *Glycosmis pentaphylla* Correa, **91**, 425.

SERENE, RAOUL, and UMALI, AGUSTIN F.

A review of Philippine Albuneidæ, with descriptions of two new species, **94**, 87.

The family Raninidæ and other new and rare species of brachyuran decapods from the Philippines and adjacent regions, **99**, 21.

SERRANO, FELICISIMO B.

New rice hybrids and their commercial possibilities, **85**, 263.

Rice 'accep na pula' or stunt diseases—a serious menace to the Philippine rice industry, **86**, 203.

SERRANO, LOLITA B., MINA, PAZ T., GOMEZ, LETICIA P., SISON, BIENVENIDO C., JR., and TENMATAY, AUGUSTO L.

Studies on the growth-factor present in coconut water, **96**, 229.

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO and BERNARDO, ZOSIMO P.

A study on the antibiotic activities of Philippine soil streptomycetes, **98**, 115.

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO, and JOSON, LYDIA M.

Studies on Philippine lichens, I, Chemical constituents of *Physcia albicans* and *Physcia picta*, **98**, 1.

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO and MONDRAGON, ARACELI M.

Studies on the Philippine lichens, II. Thin-layer chromatographic study on the constituents of some lichen species, **98**, 297.

SEVILLA-SANTOS, PATROCINIO, ENCINAS, CORONA J., and LEUS-PALO, SIMEONA.

The antibacterial activities of aqueous extracts from Philippine Basidiomycetes, **93**, 479.

SINGSON, CARMEN C.

See Caasi, Singson, Luna, Santos, and Camcam; Caasi, Amago, Singson, Montilla, and Santos.

SISON, BIENVENIDO C., JR.

See Serrano, Mina, Gomez, Sison, and Tenmatay.

SKVORTZOW, B.W.

New and rare flagellate from Manchuria eastern Asia, **86**, 139.

Diatom from Yenisei River and its tributaries, middle part of Siberia, western Asia, **98**, 57.

SLATER, JAMES A.

A revision of the subfamily Pachygronthinae, **84**, 1.

A new species of *Bryanelllocoris* from the Philippines (Hemiptera: Lygaeidae), **94**, 71.

SNYDER, THOMAS E., and FRANCA, FAUSTINO C.

A summary of Philippine termites with supplementary biological notes, **89**, 63.

SOLHEIM, WILHELM G., II.

The Makabog burial jar site, **83**, 57.

Notes on burial customs in and near Sagada, Mountain Province, **88**, 123.

Jar burial in the Babuyan and Batanes Islands and in central Philip-

- piners, and its relationship to jar burial elsewhere in the Far East, **89**, 115.
- SOLIVEN, F.A., and BONECILIO, E.
A preliminary report on the effect of pH on the rate of settling of cassava starch in aqueous suspension, **88**, 103.
- SOLIVEN, F.A., QUINTIO, P.H., and GONZALEZ, L.T.
Chemical peeling of fruits, I. Santol [*Sandoricum Koetjape* (Burm. F.) Merr.], **90**, 1.
- SORIANO, JOVENTINO D.
Comparison between the effects of x-rays and gamma radiation on rice, **89**, 163.
- SORIANO, MERCEDES, ABDON, ISABEL C., and SANTIAGO, NATIVIDAD J.
Amino-acid content of some Philippine animal proteins, **89**, 1.
- SORIANO, MERCEDES, GONZALEZ, OLYMPHIA N., and AVELINO, ELVIRA.
Studies on the preparation of "soy" sauce from coconut paring meal, **96**, 129.
- SPOEHR, ALEXANDER.
Technical innovation and economic development: Basnig fishing boats of Zamboanga, Mindanao, **97**, 77.
- STEENIS, C.G.G.J. VAN.
Three new records for the Philippine flora, **88**, 121.
New records for the Philippine flora, II, **91**, 507.
- STEINER, MONA LISA.
A new and illustrated flora of Manila, I. Zingiberaceæ, **88**, 1.
- STONE, BENJAMIN C.
Typification of *Schizostegeopsis* Copeland, **95**, 425.
- SUBIDO, P.S., SANTAMARIA, P.A., ALQUEZA, E.N., and PIZZARO, A.C.
Short communication. Plants injured by air pollutant, **98**, 323.
- SVASTI KOKASAT.
The mineral contents of bilis, a marine fish of Malaya, **83**, 365.

T

- TACAL, JOSE V., JR., and ENRIQUEZ-YAP, EDNA N.
Some observations on the incidence and breed-distribution of *Trichuris vulpis* Frœlich, 1789, in dogs in the Philippines, **93**, 71.
- TAN GATUE, LEONARDO G.
See Buñag, Rigor, Tan Gatue, Reotutar, and Guevarra.
- TANCHICO, SIMEONA S., and MAGPANTAY, CORAZON P.
Analysis and composition of nanka (*Artocarpus integra* Merr.) latex, **87**, 149.

- TANCHICO, SIMEONA S., and MAGPANTAY, CORAZON P.—
Physical and chemical properties of anubing (*Artocarpus cumingiana* Trec.) latex, **90**, 9.
- TEGENGREN, FELIX R.
A historical review of gold in the Philippines, **92**, 551.
- TEMPLA, MAGDALENA ALDE.
Preliminary studies on utilization of copra meal for plastics, **82**, 1.
- TEMPLA, MAGDALENA ALDE, and QUIMOSING, NATIVIDAD.
Furfural content of some Philippine agricultural residues, **85**, 417.
- TENMATAY, AUGUSTO L.
See Serrano, Mina, Gomez, Sison, and Tenmatay.
- THOMAS, GEORGE B., JR.
Elements of calculus and analytic geometry, **88**, 136.
- TIAGI, B., and DIXIT, G.
Studies in the floral anatomy of some Apocynaceæ, **95**, 123.
- TINIO, E.M.
See Alejo, Ortaliza, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas.
- TOKUNAGA, MASAOKI.
Japanese Psychodidæ, IV: Descriptions and revision of Psychoda species, **86**, 359.
Japanese Psychodidæ V. Descriptions and revisions on the Japanese species of the genera *Trichopsychoda* *Pericoma*, *Telmatoscopus*, *Brunettia*, and *Trichomyia*, **88**, 453.
- TOKUNAGA, MASAOKI, and KOMYO, ETSUKO.
Japanese Psychodidæ, I. Psychoda species, **83**, 307.
Japanese Psychodidæ, II. Nine new species of moth flies, **83**, 401.
Japanese Psychodidæ, III. New or little-known moth flies, with descriptions of ten new species, **84**, 205.
- TONGACAN, A.L.
See Monsalud, Tongacan, Lopez, and Lagrimas.
- TORRALBA, ERLINDA M.
See Anzaldo, Torralba, and Relova.
- TOWNES, HENRY.
The species of *Plectochorus* (Hymenoptera, Ichneumonidæ), **85**, 257.
- TRINIDAD, PRIMITIVO P., PATERNO, VISITACION A., ABDON, ADRIANO A., and QUINITIO, PEREGRINO H.
Microbial load of fresh vegetables, **92**, 129.
- TROYER, MADALINE.
Gaddang phonology, **88**, 95.

TUASON, ANGELITA MANAVE and CRUZ, AURELIO ORDOÑEZ.

Composition of para-rubber-seed oil, **82**, 341.

TUASON, ANGELITA M., and REYES, AURORA T.

Water-soluble extract from coconut husk and its application in leather technology, **88**, 253.

See also Cruz, Tuason, and Mendoza; and Marañon, Cruz, and Tuason.

U

UHMANN, ERICH.

Austral-Asiatische Hispinæ, VIII: Callispini, **80**, 343.

Verwandschaftskreise und Skulptur der decken der austral-asiatischen Dactylispa-Arten, **83**, 1.

Austral-asiatische Hispinæ aus dem Zoologischen Museum der Humboldt-Universität Berlin, 3. Teil: die Gruppe der Botryonopini, **83**, 39.

Gonophorini, besonders von den Philippinen, **84**, 229.

Die erste Stante von Onococephala tuberculata Olivier, **85**, 499.

UICHANCO, LEOPOLDO B.

Probable relation to altitude of the mound-building habit of Macrotermes (Isoptera: Termitidæ), **90**, 215.

Bark and cambium regeneration as a factor in plant air-layering, **96**, 139.

Response of some plant and animal species to physical stress in the tropical environment, **98**, 155.

UMALI, AGUSTIN F.

See Serene and Umali.

UMALI, PAULINA.

See Yenke and Umali.

UNRUH, M.

Philippinische Leucosyke-Arten aus dem Philippine National Herbarium, **84**, 167.

URBINO, CORNELIO M.

Control of Anopheles minimum flavirostris Ludlow by residual insecticide spraying along stream banks, **94**, 55.

URBINO, CORNELIO M., DIGMA, F., and ABINOJA, B.

Behavior pattern of adults of Anopheles minimum flavirostris Ludlow, **90**, 371.

V

VALENCIA, SALUD R.

See Cruz and Valencia.

VALENCIA, VICENTA V.

See Masiluñgan, Marañon, Valencia, Diokno, and de Leon.

VANOVERBERGH, MORICE.

Isneg buildings, **82**, 77.

VELASQUEZ, CARMEN C.

Studies on parasites of Philippine edible fishes: I. Family Clinostomidae in *Ophicephalus striatus* Bloch; *Clinostomum philippinensis* sp. nov. with notes on the definitive hosts, **88**, 263.

VELASQUEZ, GREGORIO T.

The blue-green algæ of the Philippines, **91**, 267.

See also Galutira and Velasquez.

VENZON, EULALIA L.

A study of antibody pattern to Australian arboviruses of human sera collected in Manila, **94**, 171.

VIADO, G.B.

See Delfinado, Viado, and Coronel; and Drake and Viado.

VIBAR, JOSE S.A.

See Balce and Vibar.

VIDAL-ADEVA, LUZ.

The effect of hydrogen-ion concentration on the intensity of the red color extract from sugar beets [*Beta vulgaris* (Linn.) Bank], **95**, 321.

See also Palo, Vidal-Adeva and Maceda.

VILLACORTE, SYLVIA C.

See Banzon, Gonzalez, and Villacorte.

VILLADOLID, DEOGRACIAS V.

See Atacador-Ramos, Palo, Villadolid, and Cruz.

VILLALUZ, D.K., VILLALUZ, BIENVENIDO, LADRERA, SHEIK, MADIO, and GONZAGA ALEJANDRO.

Reproduction, larval development and cultivation of sugpo (*Penaeus mondon* Fabricius), **98**, 205.

VILLAREAL-SULIT, SUSAN, and AGUILAR-SANTOS, GERTRUDES.

The tertiary alkaloids of *Mahonia philippinensis* Takeda, **92**, 35.

VILLAREAL-SULIT, SUSAN, VILLEGAS-CASTILLO, AMORITA, and AGUILAR-SANTOS, GERTRUDES.

The alkaloids of *Berberis barandana* Vidal, **91**, 393.

VILLEGAS-CASTILLO, AMORITA.

See Villareal-Sulit, Villegas- Castillo, and Aguilar-Santos.

VIVERA, ARSENIO B.

Skin testing with NIST pollen extracts. Preliminary report, **95**, 289.

W

WIEBE, RICHARD, KRETSCHMER, C.B., MCCLOUD, A.P.

Volatility of alcohol motor fuels, **90**, 223.

See also Gilbert, Roth, and Wiebe.

WILLIAMS, LOUIS O.

A revision of *Dendrochilum sectron* *Acoridium* **80**, 281.

WILLS, PAMELA A.

Salt consumption by natives of the territory of Papua and New Guinea, **87**, 169.

WILSON, NIXON.

Rallinyssus from Philippine birds (*Acarina: Mesostigmata*), **95**, 215.

WITTMER, W.

Beitrag zur kenntnis der Indo-Malayischen Malacodermata (*Coleoptera*), XIII, 75.

WOOD, CHARLES E.

Two species of *Cyprinidæ* from Central Mindanao, **95** 411.

Y

YAMADA, YUKIHIRO.

Phonology of Itbayaten, **94**, 373.

YAPCHIONGCO, JOSE V., and ENRIQUEZ, GLORIA.

Notes on certain aspects in the biology of *Therapon plumbeus* (Kner), **92**, 265.

YAPTINCHAY, CESAR.

See Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo.

YENKO, FLAVIANO M., and UMALI, PAULINA.

Starch hydrolysis by *Neurospora*, **81**, 121.

YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR.

Studies on paragonimiasis, I. The molluscan and crustacean hosts of *paragonimus* in the Philippines, **86**, 27.

Studies on paragonimiasis, V. A survey in Jaro, Leyte, Philippines, **87**, 217.

YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR., CABRERA, BENJAMIN D., ARAULO, TRINITA P., and CABALTEJA, ERNESTO F.

Studies on paragonimiasis, VIII. On the excystation of *Paragonimus metacercariæ*, **88**, 61.

YOGORE, MARIANO G., JR., NOBLE, GLENN A., and CABRERA, BENJAMIN D.

Studies on paragonimiasis, II. The morphology of some of the larval stages of *paragonimus* in the Philippines, **86**, 47.

- YOGORE, MARIANO G. JR., CABRERA, BENJAMIN D., and NOBLE, GLENN A.
 Studies on paragonimiasis, IV. A survey in Casiguran, Sorsogon, Philippines, **87**, 197.
- YUTUC, LOPE M.
 Observations on manson's tapeworm, *Diphyllobothrium erinacei* Rudolphi, 1819, in the Philippines, **80**, 33.
Physaloptera pseudopræputialis n. sp. — a stomach worm of the cat (Nematoda: Physalopterinae), **82**, 221.
 The occurrence of a Nymphal linguatulid (Arthropoda: Pentastomida) in the lungs of the domestic cat, **83**, 119.
 The extra-corporeal hatching of embryonated ova of *Trichuris vulpis* (Frœlich, 1789), **85**, 241.
 On the artificial hatching of *Trichuris vulpis* embryonated eggs with a note on abnormal ova and posture of the embryos, **86**, 275.
 Age resistance of rats, guinea pigs and cats to *Trypanosoma evansi* with a note on the biometry of the flagellate, **92**, 359.
 The cat flea hitherto unknown to sustain the larva of *Dipylidium caninum* (Linnaeus, 1758) from the Philippines, **97**, 285.

Z

- ZAMORA, PRESCILLANO M.
 Anatomy of the protoxylem elements of several *Sellaginella* species, **87**, 93.
 An unreported primitive vascular in the Philippines, **87**, 115.
 Anatomy of the protoxylem elements of four *Selaginella* species, **88**, 345.

SUBJECT INDEX

A

- Aagau, **81**, 327.
 Aarado, **81**, 209.
 Abacá, **84**, 280; **90**, 26; cloth, **94**, 366; **97**, 178, 188.
 Abacarus oryzae, **97**, 181, 226.
 Abacopteris truncata, **81**, 38.
 Abaka, **90**, 26.
 Abal-ábal, **81**, 303.
 Abalone, **85**, 211.
 Abats, **85**, 453.
 Abaw, **81**, 303.
 Abelmoscus esculentus, **88**, 260; **92**, 137; **98**, 326.
 manihot, **88**, 260.
 manihot subsp. manihot fo. speculatus, **88**, 260; **95**, 492.
 moschatus, **81**, 218.
 Abgao, **81**, 327.
 Abiki, **95**, 513.
 Abiking-tigas, **95**, 514.
 Abirellus, **85**, 128, 133.
 cylindricus, **85**, 136.
 Abirus, **85**, 128.
 aeneus, **85**, 129.
 fortunei, **85**, 131.
 Fortuneii, **85**, 131.
 Abis, **93**, 281; **94**, 349.
 Abisiyo, **82**, 100.
 Abitsuwelas, **82**, 235, 247; **83**, 200; **84**, 345, 357; **88**, 223; **90**, 453; berde, **94**, 149; buto, **94**, 149; itim, **83**, 212; pula, **83**, 212; puti, **83**, 212; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 Ablabes, **92**, 368.
 longicaudus, **92**, 369.
 nicobariensis, **92**, 369, 370.
 philippina, **92**, 369.
 philippinus, **92**, 370.
 rappi, **92**, 369.
 scriptus, **92**, 369.
 stoliczkæ, **92**, 369, 370.
 tricolor, **92**, 372.
 Abokádo, **81**, 199; **83**, 187, 193; **92**, 19; berde, **92**, 20, 25, 28; **95**, 316; pula, **83**, 206; verde, **83**, 206.
 Abókay, **81**, 357.
 Ábong, **81**, 286.
 Abroma augusta, **18**, 300.
 Abrus precatorius, **81**, 303, 345; **84**, 283; **85**, 306; **88**, 246, 248; **90**, 33; **95**, 489; **96**, 398.
 sp., **81**, 329.
 Absidia butleri, **98**, 305.
 Abucado, **90**, 35.
 Abudefduf azurepunctatus, **87**, 76.
 bengalensis, **87**, 76.
 melas, **87**, 76.
 Abúg, **81**, 352.
 Abúh, **81**, 299.
 Abuhón, **94**, 346, 360.
 Abulbulón bathattúg, **82**, 98.
 Abutilon indicum, **85**, 309.
 Abutra, **84**, 282.
 Acacia, **84**, 284; **85**, 308; **87**, 13, 121, 122, 126, 138; **90**, 26; **97**, 26; **98**, 326.
 concinna, **82**, 326, 327; **85**, 308.
 confusca, **84**, 283.
 farnesiana, **85**, 308; **88**, 247, 249, 250.
 quisingii, **82**, 326.
 Acacisis, **89**, 201; **93**, 423.
 borneensis, **89**, 203; **93**, 423.
 malayanus, **89**, 202; **93**, 423.
 Acalypha amantacea, **84**, 284.
 angatensis, **81**, 340.
 hispidula, **84**, 289, 296.
 indica, **84**, 284; **95**, 466.
 wilkesiana, **96**, 396, 398; **97**, 26.
 Acalyptinæ, **97**, 222.
 Acanthaceæ, **81**, 201; **84**, 290, 293, 296; **92**, 427; **96**, 398; **98**, 163.
 Acanthaceæ, I, Philippine, **80**, 11.
 Acanthia crassipes, **89**, 290, 371.
 erosa, **89**, 305, 380, 406, 407, 420.
 monstrosa, **89**, 290, 372.
 ornatula, **80**, 341, 342.
 Acanthobracon, **98**, 262.
 Acanthocoris clavipes, **97**, 218.
 scabrator, **97**, 218.
 Acanthodoryx fibrosa, **88**, 510, 517.
 Acanthoepis chapmani, **93**, 565.
 Acanthophippium mantinianum, **81**, 361.
 Acanthophora, **92**, 511, 515, 516.
 orientalis, **90**, 274, 288.
 sp., **92**, 488-490.
 spicifera, **90**, 274, 287; **92**, 486, 491, 503, 506, 507, 510-513; **94**, 191; **99**, 158.
 Acanthophorus, **97**, 349.
 Acanthoscelides obtectus, **97**, 206, 221.
 Acanthospheex, **80**, 386, 460.
 Acanthotomicus dentatus, **83**, 144, 149.

- Acanthuridae, 87, 75.
 Acanthurus, 83, 111.
 bleekeri, 85, 207.
 nigrofusus, 87, 75.
 philippinus, 87, 75.
 Acanthus ebracteatus, 84, 290.
 Acapulco, 85, 308.
 Acarina, 93, 172; 97, 181, 183, 188-191, 194, 196, 199-201, 204, 206, 207, 226.
 Acarosporae asahinæ, 86, 18.
 Acathrix trymatus, 97, 188, 226.
 Accep na pula 86, 203, 205, 206, 210, 219, 222, 225, 226.
 Accipiter trivirgatus castroi, 86, 7.
 virgatus castroi, 86, 2.
 Acer, 98, 183.
 saccharum, 98, 174.
 sp., 98, 174.
 Aceria tulipæ, 97, 205, 226.
 Acetabularia calyculus, 88, 433.
 dentata, 88, 433; 99, 141.
 major, 88, 433; 90, 41, 42, 51, 272, 276.
 minutissima, 90, 42, 51.
 philippinensis, 88, 433.
 sp., 90, 277.
 Acetes indicus, 93, 379.
 Acetobacter acetii, 96, 93, 104, 105.
 acetigenum, 96, 105.
 acetosum, 96, 105.
 kuetzingianum, 96, 105.
 mobile, 96, 105.
 orleanense, 96, 105.
 pasteurianum, 96, 104.
 peroxydans, 96, 105.
 rancens, 96, 104.
 rancens var. turbidans, 96, 125.
 turbidans, 96, 105.
 xylinoides, 96, 105.
 xylinum, 96, 104-106.
 Achaea janata, 97, 224.
 Acanthes jeniseyensis var. undulata, 98, 71.
 jeniseyensis, 98, 70.
 Achatina fulica, 93, 219-221, 224; 97, 202, 227.
 Achatinidae, 97, 202, 227.
 Acherotia lachesis, 97, 225.
 Acheta testaceus, 97, 213.
 Achillea millefolium, 87, 192.
 Achiot, 81, 199.
 Achiras sapota, 81, 210.
 Achiropichthys kampeni, 87, 71.
 Achorocephalus pilosus, 83, 422.
 Achras sapota, 97, 198; 98, 326.
 zapota, 82, 244, 235, 288; 92, 23, 27, 31; 94, 150; 96, 93.
 Achuete, 84, 287; bark, 86, 238; leaves, 86, 238; pulp, 86, 238; stems, 86, 238.
 Achyranthes aspera, 84, 282, 295, 358; 95, 436.
 Achyrolimonia trigonia, 94, 397.
 Acis, 85, 122.
 Acmae, 83, 106, 108.
 Acmena accuminatissima, 92, 425; 95, 504.
 Acmenychus, 83, 12.
 Acocephalinae, 88, 325.
 Acocephalus, 88, 327, 330.
 Aconitum, 93, 78.
 Acontia intersepta, 97, 192.
 transversa, 97, 225.
 Acoridium, 80, 281-289, 334.
 abortum, 80, 310.
 affine, 80, 322.
 anfractoides, 80, 330.
 anfractum, 80, 329, 332.
 angustifolium, 80, 300.
 apiculatum, 80, 331.
 arachnites, 80, 334.
 auriculare, 80, 331.
 binuangense, 80, 305.
 cinnabarinum, 80, 322.
 cobbianum, 80, 334.
 confusum, 80, 334.
 convallariæforme, 80, 334.
 copelandii, 80, 334.
 cucullatum, 80, 334.
 cucumerinum, 80, 334.
 curramii, 80, 308.
 elmeri, 80, 332.
 exasperatum, 80, 309.
 exile, 80, 320.
 eximium, 80, 327.
 foxworthyi, 80, 313.
 glumaceum, 80, 334.
 graciliscapum, 80, 334.
 graminifolium, 80, 299.
 hastatum, 80, 284, 332.
 hutchinsonianum, 80, 329.
 hutchinsonii, 80, 329.
 irigense, 80, 328.
 latifolium, 80, 334.
 linearifolium, 80, 299.
 loheri, 80, 302.
 longibulbum, 80, 326.
 longilabre, 80, 334.
 lucbanense, 80, 326.
 luzonense, 80, 298.
 macgregorii, 80, 312.
 magnum, 80, 334.
 maleolens, 80, 288, 334.
 marginatum, 80, 318.
 merrillii, 80, 284, 333.
 microchilum, 80, 307, 334.
 mindanæse, 80, 309, 310.
 mindorensis, 80, 324.

- montanum, 80, 299.
 obligatum, 80, 315.
 ocellatum, 80, 315.
 oliganthum, 80, 334.
 oreophilum, 80, 317.
 parvulum, 80, 304.
 perplexum, 80, 299.
 philippinense, 80, 318.
 pulcherrimum, 80, 311.
 pulogense, 80, 302.
 pumilum, 80, 321.
 purpureum, 80, 316.
 quadrilobum, 80, 305.
 recurvum, 80, 325.
 remiforme, 80, 310.
 rhombophorum, 80, 313.
 saccolabium, 80, 293, 301.
 sanguineum, 80, 323.
 schweinfurthianum, 80, 323.
 serrato, 80, 308.
 simulacrum, 80, 327.
 smithianum, 80, 311.
 sphacelatum, 80, 297.
 strictiforme, 80, 303.
 tenellum, 80, 296.
 tenue, 80, 307.
 tenuibulbum, 80, 325.
 tenuifolium, 80, 306.
 uncatum, 80, 334.
 unicorne, 80, 314.
 urciforme, 80, 316.
 vanoverberghii, 80, 319.
 venustulum, 80, 304, 308.
 wenzelii, 80, 300.
 whitfordii, 80, 313, 314.
 williamsii, 80, 298.
 Acorus calamus, 86, 236; 95, 443.
 Acrididæ, 97, 179, 180, 184, 185, 213.
 Acrocercops cramerella, 97, 222.
 Acrochaetium, 99, 177, 178.
 hancockii, 99, 178.
 sp., 99, 178.
 Acropora, 82, 108.
 Acropyga (Acropyga) molucca, 93, 565.
 Acrosorus, 81, 81, 99.
 Schlechteri, 81, 99.
 streptophyllus, 81, 44.
 symmetricus, 81, 44.
 Acrostichum aureum, 90, 27.
 Acrothium, 85, 137.
 gaschkevitchi, 85, 139.
 gaschkevitchii, 85, 137, 139, 140.
 Goszkerwicz, 85, 140.
 Actinia, 83, 108.
 Actinocyclus ehrenbergii
 Raf. var. sparsa, 98, 59, 63.
 Actinopyga, 82, 110, 120, 136; 97, 160.
 agassizi, 82, 140.
 echinites, 82, 110, 120, 136; 89, 80, 93; 97, 160, 167, 168.
 echinites echinites, 89, 94.
 echinites var. bertini, 82, 136.
 key to the species of, 89, 93.
 lecanora, 89, 80, 93.
 lecanora lecanora, 89, 93.
 lecanora miliaris, 89, 96.
 maculata, 82, 122; 89, 96.
 mauritiana, 82, 120, 136; 89, 80, 93-95.
 miliaris, 82, 110, 120, 121, 136; 83, 105; 89, 80, 93, 96.
 miliaris var. zamboanganensis, 82, 136.
 nobilis, 82, 122; 89, 96.
 serratidens, 82, 110, 121.
 Actinopygidæ, 97, 160.
 Actinotherichia fragilis, 99, 152.
 Acutipalpa, 91, 74; 93, 105; 94, 237.
 Addát batbattúg, 82, 98.
 Adé, 82, 84.
 Adelfa, 85, 309, 313; 87, 2, 5; 94, 329.
 Adenantha intermedia, 85, 308.
 pavonina, 92, 423.
 Adenia zucca, 81, 323.
 Adeniophis, 92, 525.
 bilineatus, 92, 532.
 philippinus, 92, 533.
 Adhatoda, 80, 20.
 Adhatoda cydoniæ folia, 98, 163.
 Adiantum spp., 98, 166, 167.
 Adiw, 81, 331.
 Adixi, 82, 78, 79, 81, 82; 77, 95.
 Ad.xi-post, 82, 82.
 Adiyó, 81, 331.
 Adlabón, 81, 206.
 Adlai, 92, 422.
 Adlao, 87, 73.
 Adobe, 88, 399.
 Adocia sp., 88, 510, 528.
 Adol, 81, 357.
 Adoretus anoguttatus, 97, 218.
 luridus, 97, 218.
 ranunculus, 97, 218.
 sinicus, 97, 218.
 spp., 97, 218.
 tenuimaculatus, 97, 218.
 Adorium, 91, 61.
 bipunctata, 91, 67.
 chrysomeloides, 91, 173.
 decempunctatum, 91, 63.
 japonicum, 91, 171.
 Adoxa, 83, 220-222.
 Adoxia, 91, 235.
 Adoxini, 85, 75, 83, 87, 137.

- Adoxus gracilicornis*, 85, 106.
japanus, 85, 85.
nigripes, 85, 117.
Adpâr, 82, 92, 93.
Adpât, 82, 92.
Adryocetes nitidus, 80, 371.
Aedes, 91, 448.
ægypti, 86, 72, 76; 87, 48; 90, 361, 363-370; 91, 434; 92, 100-102, 447-450, 463, 468-471, 473, 475-478.
albopictus, 86, 71, 75-78, 85, 86; 87, 48; 89, 186, 190; 91, 434; 92, 89, 90, 94; 98, 100-103, 448-450, 463, 468-470, 473, 475, 477, 478.
amesii, 89, 183.
flavipennis, 89, 186, 193, 196.
lineatopennis, 86, 86; 87, 56.
medleri, 89, 193.
meronephada, 86, 72, 76, 78, 83; 89, 193, 196; 91, 434.
nocturnus, 86, 72; 87, 56-60.
nubicolus, 86, 72, 76.
pampangensis, 86, 72, 75, 84.
poicilius, 86, 71, 72, 74-78, 81, 82-86, 88, 117, 118.
(Aedes) adustus, 91, 440.
(Aedes) butleri, 91, 440.
(Aedes) campylostylus, 91, 440.
(Aedes) dux, 87, 52; 91, 440.
(Aedes) johnsoni, 91, 440.
(Aedes) macrodixoa, 91, 440.
(Aedes) margarsen, 87, 52; 91, 440.
(Aedes) nigrotarsis, 87, 52; 91, 440.
(Aedes) nubicolus, 91, 440.
(Aedes) panayensis, 91, 441.
(Aedes) robertsi, 91, 441.
(Aedes) uncus, 91, 441.
(Aedimorphus) alboscuteclatus, 87, 52; 91, 440.
(Aedimorphus) argentinotus, 91, 440.
(Aedimorphus) cæcus, 91, 440.
(Aedimorphus) mindoroensis, 91, 440.
(Aedimorphus) pampangensis, 87, 52, 56-60; 91, 440.
(Aedimorphus) vexans nocturnus, 87, 52, 57; 89, 192; 91, 440.
(Aedimorphus) wainrighti, 91, 440.
(Banksinella) impremens, 91, 440.
(Banksinella) lineatopennis, 87, 52, 56-60; 91, 440.
(Cancrædes) curtipes, 91, 441.
(Cancrædes) masculinus, 91, 441.
(Cancrædes) miachetessa, 91, 441.
(Cancrædes) palawanicus, 91, 441.
(Christophersomyia) brayi, 91, 439.
(Diceromyia) platylepidus, 91, 440.
(Finlaya) abadsantosi, 87, 52; 91, 439.
(Finlaya) ananæ, 89, 186, 187, 190, 196, 198; 91, 439.
(Finlaya) aranetanus, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) banksi, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) burgosi, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) croceus, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) flavipennis, 87, 52, 56-60; 89, 186, 187, 189; 91, 439.
(Finlaya) jugrænsis, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) harperi, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) lacteus, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) laoagensis, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) laoagensis, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) leucopleurus, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) luteus, 87, 52; 91, 439.
(Finlaya) luzonensis, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) medleri, 89, 186, 189; 91, 439.
(Finlaya) melanopterus, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) niveus, 87, 52; 91, 439.
(Finlaya) palawanensis, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) paradissimilis, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) pœcilius, 87, 52, 56-60; 89, 183, 184, 186-193, 196-199; 91, 433, 439, 450.
(Finlaya) rizali, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) saperoi, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) saxicola, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) sherki, 91, 439.
(Finlaya) sorsogonensis, 92, 451.
(Finlaya) stonei, 91, 439.
Aedes (Geoskusea) baisasi, 91, 439.
(Mucidus), 91, 442.
(Mucidus) aurantius ssp. quadripunctis, 91, 439.
(Mucidus) ferinus, 87, 52; 91, 439.
(Mucidus) laniger, 91, 439.
(Neomelaniconion) impremens, 91, 440.
(Neomelaniconion) lineatopennis, 91, 440.
(Ochlerotatus) annulifera, 91, 439.
(Ochlerotatus) vigilax ssp. ludlowæ, 91, 439.
(Parædes) ostentatio, 91, 440.
(Parædes) pagei, 91, 440.
(Rhinoskusea) longirostris, 91, 439.
(Skusea) amesii, 89, 186, 198.
(Skusea) fumidus, 91, 439.
(Skusea) luteus, 91, 439.

- (Stegomyia) ægypti, 87, 52, 56-62; 91, 440; 92, 463.
 (Stegomyia) albitarsis, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) alboannulis, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) albolineatus, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) albopictus, 87, 52, 56-61; 89, 186, 190; 91, 440; 92, 463.
 (Stegomyia) arboricolus, 87, 52; 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) aurostriata, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) aurotæniatus, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) bambusicolus, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) boharti, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) desmotes, 87, 52; 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) gardneri, 87, 52.
 (Stegomyia) hoogstraali, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) laffooni, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) mediopunctatus var. perplexus, 91, 44.
 (Stegomyia) meronephada, 87, 52; 89, 186, 187, 190; 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) nigritia, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) paullusi, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) persistans, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) quasignigrita, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) samarensis, 91, 440.
 (Stegomyia) scutellaris, 87, 52; 91, 440.
 Aedomyia, 91, 447.
 catasticta, 87, 50, 53; 91, 438.
 Aegicerus corniculatum, 90, 38.
 Aegle marmelos, 88, 247.
 Aegophagamyia, 88, 299.
 Aegus acuminatus, 97, 218.
 Aelurophryne, 94, 496.
 Aém, 81, 359.
 Aenictes chapmani, 93, 575.
 Aenictini, 92, 247.
 Aenictobia, 81, 126-128.
 longicornis, 81, 127, 129.
 Aenictogiton, 93, 554.
 Aenictoteras, 81, 126; 93, 577.
 chapmani, 81, 125; 93, 575.
 Aenictoxenus, 81, 125, 126.
 chapmani, 81, 126, 127; 93, 577.
 Aenictus, 81, 125; 93, 551, 553-558, 560, 561, 564-569, 571, 575, 577-581, 585, 590, 591.
 aitkeni, 93, 559.
 aitkeni var. dentata, 93, 556.
 aratus, 93, 559.
 aratus subsp. nesiotus, 93, 559.
 aspervulus, 93, 559.
 bakeri, 92, 253; 93, 569.
 biroi, 93, 559.
 brevicornis, 93, 559.
 camposi, 93, 559, 560.
 ceylonicus, 93, 559.
 cornutus, 93, 559.
 læviceps, 81, 129.
 martini, 81, 127.
 pachycerus, 93, 559.
 papuanus, 93, 559.
 philippinensis, 93, 559.
 piercei, 93, 559.
 powersi, 93, 559.
 punensis, 93, 559.
 rabori, 93, 559.
 reyesi, 93, 559.
 similis, 93, 559.
 turneri, 92, 253; 93, 559.
 wroughtoni, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus), 93, 559, 560.
 (Aenictus) abeillei, 93, 559, 570.
 (Aenictus) aratus, 93, 557.
 (Aenictus) aratus subsp. nesiotus, 92, 262; 93, 561, 575, 577, 589, 591.
 (Aenictus) batesi, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) bidentatus, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) camposi, 92, 262; 93, 561, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) congolensis, 93, 559, 570.
 (Aenictus) decolor, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) eugenii, 93, 556, 559.
 (Aenictus) eugenii subsp. caroli, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) javana, 93, 570.
 (Aenictus) luzoni, 93, 562.
 (Aenictus) maria, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) mentu, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) pachycerus, 93, 570.
 (Aenictus) papuanus, 92, 253, 262; 93, 557, 561, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) philippinensis, 92, 247, 250, 262; 93, 561, 588, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) piercei, 92, 262; 93, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) powersi, 92, 262; 93, 561, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) punensis, 92, 251.
 (Aenictus) rabori, 92, 249, 262; 93, 561, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) reyesi, 92, 250, 262; 93, 562, 590, 591.
 (Aenictus) rhodensis, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) rixator, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) rotundatus, 93, 559.
 (Aenictus) sp., 92, 253, 263; 93, 558, 562.
 (Aenictus) turneri, 93, 557, 570.
 (Aenictus) vaucheria, 93, 559, 570.
 (Aenictus) weisse, 93, 559.

- (Aenictus) wroughtini, 93, 555, 559, 570.
 (Parænictus) silvestri, 93, 558, 560.
 (Typhlatta), 93, 559.
 (Typhlatta) alticola, 92, 263; 93, 560, 562, 591.
 (Typhlatta) binghami, 93, 560.
 (Typhlatta) currax, 93, 557, 560, 570.
 (Typhlatta) fergusoni, 93, 560.
 (Typhlatta) gracilis, 93, 560.
 (Typhlatta) laeviceps, 92, 263; 93, 556, 558, 560, 562, 564, 565, 570, 573, 575, 578, 584, 585, 586, 589, 591.
 (Typhlatta) luzoni, 92, 263; 93, 560, 591.
 (Typhlatta) martini, 92, 247, 251, 263; 93, 560-562, 564, 565, 568-570, 572, 574, 575, 578, 581-586, 589-591.
 (Typhlatta) sp., 93, 564.
 Aenidea, 91, 168, 170.
 tibialis, 91, 219.
 Aeolesthes induta, 97, 194, 220.
 Aeolian, 93, 279.
 Aerides quinquevulnerum, 98, 156.
 Aerobacter, 92, 133-135.
 Aerobryopsis longissima var. gigantea, 87, 279.
 scariosa, 87, 279.
 Aëropa, 91, 190.
 Aerua lanata, 84, 282; 95, 436.
 Aeschynomene americana, 82, 327.
 Aethopyga shelleyi flavipectus, 86, 8.
 Aethus indicus, 97, 218.
 African daisy, 99, 7.
 African oil palm, 98, 326.
 African sausage tree, 92, 426.
 African tulip, 84, 290; 87, 121, 122.
 Afrolimonia rhizosema, 94, 397.
 Afrotipula, 94, 237.
 Afu, 87, 121, 122.
 Afzelius, 80, 133.
 Agaak, 87, 74.
 Agaaltónan, 82, 88.
 Agabbó, 82, 88.
 Agabolúxan, 82, 91.
 Aga-dálan, 82, 93, 94.
 Agem, 90, 26.
 Agai, 95, 465.
 Agamotowan, 82, 87.
 Agansadan, 82, 79.
 Aga-pan, 82, 82.
 Agaptan, 82, 91.
 Agaricaceæ, 95, 192.
 Agaricales, 95, 191; 98, 172.
 Agaricus campestris, 96, 201.
 Agaru, 84, 284.
 Agas-moro, 95, 454.
 Agat, 88, 24.
 Agathidinae, 90, 391.
 Agathis philippinensis, 84, 279.
 Agathispa, 80, 359.
 Agatsonia, 84, 268.
 Agave cantula, 84, 280, 309.
 Agay, 81, 241.
 Ágay-ágay, 81, 241, 350, 356.
 Agbab, 95, 559.
 Agbabayowan, 82, 88.
 Agdan, 82, 81.
 Agdao, 81, 327.
 Agduhaan, 82, 84.
 Agelocerus mirabilis, 91, 52.
 Ageratum conyzoides, 81, 202, 218; 96, 398.
 Ageratum spp., 99, 7.
 Agetocera, 91, 14, 52, 219.
 discedens, 91, 3, 55.
 key to the species of, 91, 55.
 taiwana, 91, 55, 59.
 Aggimbabarud, 90, 26.
 Agihap, 81, 210.
 Agiho trees, 99, 7.
 Agimit, 81, 242; 90, 26.
 Agingkakarang, 90, 34.
 Agkistrodon, 93, 253.
 Agkúh, 81, 259.
 Aglaia diffusa, 90, 31; 95, 495.
 Aglaia everetii, 95, 493.
 glomerata, 95, 494.
 harmsiana, 95, 496.
 iloilo, 90, 29.
 llanosiana, 90, 35; 95, 493.
 rimosa, 84, 284.
 sp., 81, 264, 271; 90, 27.
 Aglaonema minus, 96, 398.
 oblongifolium, 81, 322.
 Aglaophenia, 83, 105, 110.
 Agláv, 81, 326, 333.
 Agmenellum thermale, 91, 274.
 Agnadan, 82, 78-80, 82, 85, 86.
 Agnadan-beam, 82, 87, 89.
 Agnia clara, 97, 220.
 Agóho, 81, 184, 259, 283, 285, 303; 84, 281; 87, 121, 122, 126; 98, 326.
 Agoniella, 84, 230, 233, 234, 235, 240.
 apicalis, 84, 250.
 banksi, 84, 243-247, 249.
 biformis, 84, 244, 245, 249.
 crassipes, 84, 239.
 horsfieldi, 84, 241.
 longula, 84, 242, 245, 246, 249.
 manilensis, 84, 240, 241, 242, 245, 247, 249.
 munda, 84, 248.
 podagica, 84, 239.

- pygmæa, 84, 242, 244, 246, 250.
 rotundicollis, 84, 242, 246, 250.
 schultzei, 84, 246, 249.
 strandii, 84, 244, 247, 249.
 tersa, 84, 248.
 vandepollii, 84, 241, 242, 248, 249.
 Agonita, 84, 230, 233-236.
 atripennis, 84, 235.
 bicolor, 84, 240.
 chlorina, 84, 239.
 clavareau, 84, 233.
 decorata, 84, 234.
 femorata, 84, 239.
 indenticulata, 84, 234.
 malangensis, 84, 233.
 mira, 84, 239.
 nigripennis, 84, 235.
 nitida, 84, 235.
 nitidicollis, 84, 233.
 opacula, 84, 235.
 pallipes, 84, 233, 239.
 saundersii, 84, 234.
 spaethi, 84, 236.
 spathoglottis, 84, 234.
 suturellamima, 84, 234.
 tayabasensis, 84, 234.
 tricolor, 84, 239.
 undata, 84, 234.
 (Micrispa) indenticulata, 84, 236.
 Agonoscelis nubilis, 97, 218.
 Agoyoi, 84, 285.
 Agpar, 82, 92.
 Agpat, 82, 92.
 Agpoi, 90, 29.
 Agreuocoris, 89, 292.
 Agrilus occipitalis, 97, 219.
 convolvuli, 97, 195, 225.
 Agromyza destructor, 97, 226.
 spp., 97, 226.
 Agromyzidæ, 97, 181, 206, 226.
 Agrophis, 93, 408.
 Agrotis ipsilon, 97, 224.
 segetum, 97, 224.
 upsilon, 97, 224.
 Agsa, 94, 360.
 Agsapanan, 82, 87.
 Agsidilan, 82, 87.
 Agsulpitan, 82, 89.
 Agtas, 85, 452.
 Aguas, 87, 72.
 Ágúh, 81, 230, 265, 277, 369.
 Agusahis, 95, 472.
 Aguut, 87, 74.
 Agwáy, 81, 193.
 Ahaetulla, 96, 73-75; 97, 293.
 caudolineata, 97, 380, 384, 385.
 caudolineata caudolineata, 97, 384.
 mycterizans, 96, 75.
 picta, 97, 374.
 prasina, 96, 73, 75-77.
 prasina, key to the subspecies of,
 96, 75.
 prasina prasina, 96, 73, 75, 81.
 prasina preocularis, 96, 73, 75, 84,
 85.
 preocularis, 96, 75, 76, 81, 82.
 Ahag, 81, 286.
 Ahasversus advena, 97, 182, 184,
 219.
 Ahawa-nin-titlak, 81, 329.
 Ailanthus, 98, 183.
 Aiolopus tamulus, 97, 185, 213.
 Aizoaceæ, 95, 434.
 Ajenjo, 87, 192.
 Akapulko, 90, 33, 423.
 Akása, 81, 200.
 Akasia, 97, 26.
 Akasiya, 90, 26.
 Aklé, 81, 244; 95, 485.
 Akleng-parang, 95, 486.
 Akh, 81, 244.
 Aklih, 81, 244.
 Akwiti, 81, 199.
 Alabang x, 95, 276, 282, 290, 291;
 97, 318; 98, 13, 14, 236, 239,
 243; 99, 5, 13-16.
 Alabisang, 94, 350.
 Alabiyud, 90, 26.
 Aladiad, 81, 304, 334, 336, 360.
 Aladóng, 81, 356, 377.
 Alagasi, 87, 121, 122, 127, 138; 88,
 247; 95, 554.
 Alagau, 95, 556.
 Alagaw, 83, 192, 208; 84, 289, 292;
 88, 247; 94, 146; bagin, 84,
 289; bark, 86, 236; leaves, 86,
 236; stems, 86, 236; 95, 556.
 Alahúh, 81, 331, 335.
 Alaka-ak, 87, 80.
 Alakaak, 85, 206; daing, 89, 210.
 Alálo, 81, 303.
 Alám, 81, 359.
 Alamang, 85, 205, 211; bagoong,
 85, 212; bastos, 85, 212; tuyo,
 85, 212.
 Alan, 82, 77, 91.
 Alangaang, 94, 367.
 Alan-ngit-git, 96, 308.
 Alangium meyeri, 90, 33.
 Alaopone, 93, 554.
 Alariad, 81, 360.
 Alasas, 81, 243.
 Alas cuatro, 84, 282.
 Alásip, 82, 84.
 Alasiis, 81, 331, 84, 281.
 Alawóy, 81, 306, 350.
 Albakora, 85, 205, 206.
 Albizzia acle, 81, 244; 84, 283.
 lebbeck, 90, 26.
 lebbeckoides, 95, 489.

- procera, **81**, 278, 351; **95**, 486.
 saponaria, **81**, 356, 371, 372; **90**, 33.
 sp., **83**, 141, 142, 144.
 Albunea, **94**, 88, 89, 108, 109.
 carabus, **94**, 106, 113.
 dayriti, **94**, 87, 90, 96, 103, 105-108, 113.
 elioti, **94**, 89.
 intermedia, **94**, 106, 107.
 microps, **94**, 87, 89, 90, 95, 96, 105.
 oxyphthalmia, **94**, 113.
 paradoxa, **94**, 87, 89, 90, 96, 105-108.
 sp., **94**, 112.
 speciosa, **94**, 89, 105.
 steinitzi, **94**, 87, 89-91, 95, 99-101, 105, 113.
 symnista, **94**, 87, 89-91, 95, 99, 100, 105-107.
 thurstoni, **94**, 87, 89, 90, 99-102, 105, 107, 113.
 Albuneidæ, **94**, 88, 109, 113.
 Albuneidæ, with descriptions of two new species, a review of Philip-pines, **94**, 87.
 Alcaligenes, **92**, 133-135, 140.
 faecalis, **91**, 244, 248; **93**, 326-329, 481-483, **93**, 117.
 Alcedo atthis bengalensis, **86**, 7.
 Alcyonium, **83**, 107.
 Alectis indica, **87**, 73.
 Aledin, **82**, 92, 94.
 Aleocharinæ, **81**, 126, 128.
 Aleurites fordii, **92**, 424.
 moluccana, **84**, 284; **86**, 242; **87**, 122, 124, 128; **90**, 28; **92**, 425; **97**, 195.
 Aleurocanthus sp., **97**, 216.
 spiniferus, **97**, 216.
 spinosus, **97**, 216.
 woglumi, **97**, 216.
 Aleurocybotus setiferus, **97**, 216.
 Aleurodes lactea, **97**, 216.
 Aleurodicus destructor, **97**, 216.
 Aleurolobus barodensis, **97**, 216.
 longicornis, **97**, 216.
 Alexandriaria, **93**, 433; **95**, 107.
 Aleurodidæ, **97**, 191, 199, 205-207, 216.
 Algæ, **92**, 491.
 Alhâng, **81**, 244.
 Alibangbang, **81**, 239; **84**, 346, 353, 358; **85**, 308; **88**, 223; **92**, 423; **95**, 486; **99**, 7.
 Alibutbut-nga-bai, **81**, 358.
 Alichangon, **95**, 454.
 Aligasin, **87**, 72.
 Alikbangon, **97**, 20, 22, 25.
 Alilaua, **95**, 554.
 Alim, **81**, 359; **84**, 285; **90**, 27.
 Alimango, **85**, 205, 211; **95**, 201; **97**, 148; sipit, **85**, 211; aligue, **85**, 211.
 Alimani, **95**, 464.
 Alimasag, **85**, 205, 211; **97**, 148; aligue, **85**, 211.
 Alimpoporo, **85**, 455.
 Alimpuyas, **88**, 19.
 Alimpuying, **88**, 19.
 Alimúran, **81**, 309.
 Alináwan, **82**, 95.
 Alingaro, **92**, 425; **95**, 463.
 Aliniella, **86**, 140, 176.
 elliptica, **86**, 180.
 gracilis, **86**, 180.
 saltans, **86**, 181.
 Alipáp, **82**, 102.
 Alipatpát, **82**, 102.
 Alipina hænkei, **81**, 288.
 Alin-alin, **81**, 321.
 Alipunga, **81**, 322.
 Alipungpung, **81**, 341.
 Alismaceæ, **83**, 223; **95**, 435.
 Aliso, **87**, 72, 88.
 Alissonotum pauper, **97**, 219.
 Allæanthus luzonicus, **86**, 235; **87**, 122, 123; **88**, 223.
 luzonicus var. glaber, **81**, 237; **95**, 499, 501.
 Allamanda cathartica, **84**, 288; **85**, 309, 398.
 Allium, **83**, 221, 222, 223.
 ascolonicum, **84**, 280; **85**, 309; **94**, 149.
 cepa, **82**, 246; **83**, 211; **84**, 280; **85**, 309; **88**, 223; **92**, 138, 139; **94**, 147, 149; **95**, 314, 315; **98**, 326.
 cernium, **83**, 229, 230.
 odorum, **85**, 309.
 porrum, **82**, 245; **83**, 208; **88**, 223; **92**, 137; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; **96**, 181, 186, 188.
 sativum, **83**, 208, 211; **84**, 280, 294, 295; **85**, 309; **88**, 223, 247; **94**, 147, 148; **95**, 314; 315; **97**, 205.
 sepa, **88**, 248.
 tuberosum, **88**, 223.
 Allæanthus luzonicus, **83**, 208, 211.
 Allophylus macrostachys, **95**, 541.
 sp., **81**, 292.
 Alloteropsis semialata, **81**, 380.
 Almaciga, **84**, 279.
 Almaciga, commercial products from refined, **87**, 27.
 Alnus, **82**, 315.
 Alnus incana, **98**, 174.
 sp., **98**, 174.

- Álob-álob, **81**, 197, 242, 337.
Alocasia heterophylla, **81**, 337.
 indica, **84**, 279.
 indica var. *variegata*, **92**, 180.
 macrorrhiza, **81**, 89, 183; 309; **90**,
 32; **95**, 443; **97**, 25.
Alocasia spp., **98**, 167.
Aloe vera, **85**, 309.
Alofia travassosi, **93**, 172.
Alolokdo, **95**, 457.
Alomangi', **81**, 255.
Alongnag sawa, **94**, 351.
Alopáy, **81**, 241, 242.
Alopha sp., **97**, 223.
Aloyok, **94**, 356.
Alpasotis, **81**, 206; **84**, 282.
Alpheus pachychirus, **91**, 317.
Alphitobus diaperinus, **97**, 181, 186,
 219.
 lavigatus, **97**, 181, 219.
 piceus, **97**, 219.
Alphitonia philippinensis, **87**, 125.
Alphonsea arborea, **90**, 32; **95**, 441;
 98, 176.
Alpinia, **88**, 4, 15.
 brevilabris, **81**, 242; **95**, 560.
 cernua, **88**, 13.
 elegans, **88**, 11.
 gracilis, **88**, 11.
 grandis, **88**, 16.
 hænkei, **81**, 243, 328; **87**, 460; **95**,
 559.
 magnifica, **88**, 29.
 mutica, **88**, 12.
 nutans, **88**, 13.
 purpurata, **88**, 15.
 pyramidata, **95**, 559.
 speciosa, **88**, 13.
 spicata, **88**, 38.
Alposote, **81**, 206.
Alpúgan, **81**, 243.
Also, **87**, 74.
Alstonia, **95**, 442.
 macrophylla, **84**, 288; **85**, 309; **87**,
 121, 123; **90**, 519, 525, 527; **97**,
 261, 266.
 scholaris, **81**, 285, 321, 331; **84**,
 288; **85**, 309; **90**, 30; **96**, 398.
Alternanthera sessilis, **94**, 147; **95**,
 435.
 versicolor, **82**, 245; **84**, 282, 359;
 97, 25; **99**, 7.
Alternaria tenuis, **98**, 304-310.
Altica sp., **97**, 181, 191, 220.
Alticinae, **91**, 1-3, 12; **97**, 220.
Altón, **82**, 88.
Alugbati, **82**, 232, 241, 242, 245; **88**,
 222, 223; leaves, **92**, 136; **94**,
 146; **95**, 314, 445; **96**, 185.
Alumahan, **85**, 205, 206; daing, **84**,
 210; **95**, 201.
Aluminum, **88**, 399.
Alupag, **95**, 540.
Alupak, **81**, 242.
Alupáy, **81**, 242, 324.
Alupi, **87**, 466.
Alupihan, **84**, 282.
Alyabón, **81**, 322.
Alyáwa, **81**, 304, 323, 329.
Alysicarpus nummularifolius, **81**,
 379.
 vaginalis, **81**, 379; **84**, 283; **85**,
 309; **96**, 398.
Alytes, **94**, 470, 494, 496, 498, 500.
 obstetricans, **94**, 470.
Alyxia angustissima, **82**, 334.
 ecostata, **82**, 335.
 linearifolia, **82**, 336.
 obovatifolia, **82**, 335.
 rosmarinifolia, **82**, 335.
 stenophylla, **82**, 335.
Ama-aligan, **87**, 73.
Amæt, **93**, 513.
Amák, **81**, 365.
Amalopina elegantula, **90**, 185.
 gibbera, **82**, 62.
Amalopis occulta, **86**, 282, 291.
 variinervis, **82**, 61.
 vernalis, **86**, 282.
Amamáli, **81**, 331.
Amamanit, **92**, 425.
Amanita solitaria, **93**, 487.
Amanitopsis vaginata, **93**, 487.
Amanori, **92**, 512.
Amansia glomerata, **90**, 288; **99**, 159.
 jungermannioides, **90**, 75.
 sp., **90**, 45, 75.
Amansit, **95**, 546.
Amapola, **92**, 425.
Amaranth gracilis, **94**, 147.
Amaranthaceæ, **82**, 325; **84**, 282, 293,
 295; **86**, 233-235; **95**, 174, 175,
 179-181, 183, 184, 435; **96**, 398;
 99, 1, 3, 7.
Amaranthus, **95**, 435.
 gracilis, **95**, 314.
 lividus, **99**, 7.
 paniculatus, **86**, 235.
 spinosus, **81**, 200; **82**, 246; **83**,
 210; **84**, 282; **86**, 235; **89**, 173,
 177-179; **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291;
 96, 398; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236,
 239, 243, 318, 319; **99**, 7.
 tricolor, **95**, 437.
 viridis, **81**, 200; **83**, 208; **86**, 235;
 88, 223; **92**, 137; **95**, 436.
Amarillo, **87**, 193.
Amárut, **82**, 101.

- Amaryllidaceæ, **83**, 220, 221, 223;
 84, 292; **85**, 305, 306, 309, 312,
 313; **95**, 437; **96**, 398.
 Amaryllis belladonna, **83**, 221; **84**,
 280; **96**, 398.
 rosea, **83**, 225.
 Amasia, **85**, 160.
 Amata sefocca, **97**, 225.
 Amathusia phidippus, **97**, 225.
 Amatidæ, **97**, 225.
 Amauroderma sp., **93**, 487.
 Amaurornis olivaceus olivaceus, **86**,
 6, 7.
 phoenicurus, **95**, 224.
 phoenicurus chinensis, **95**, 215, 226.
 Ambabákan, **82**, 91.
 Ambáling, **81**, 303.
 Ambassidæ, **87**, 73, **83**, **84**.
 Ambassis buruensis, **87**, 73.
 commersoni, **87**, 73.
 gymnocephalus, **87**, 73.
 interrupta, **87**, 73.
 kopsi, **87**, 73.
 miops, **87**, 74.
 nalua, **87**, 74.
 urotænia, **87**, 74.
 Amberfish, **85**, 207.
 Amblispa, **80**, 345.
 dohrni, **80**, 352.
 lævigata, **80**, 352.
 lævigata var. purpurascens, **80**,
 361.
 lævigata var. viridis, **80**, 361.
 Amblyapistus, **80**, 386, 444.
 crisagalli, **80**, 444, 445.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 80, 444.
 longispinis, **80**, 449.
 macracanthus, **80**, 445, 447.
 tænianotus, **80**, 445, 446.
 Amblyeleotris, **82**, 349, 370.
 periophthalmus, **82**, 370.
 Amblygobius decussatus, **87**, 77.
 Amblythyreus, **89**, 292.
 Ambung, **95**, 514.
 Ameria hidalgoi, **83**, 320.
 Amerianna pesigani, **83**, 319, 320.
 American bumblebees, **98**, 160.
 American cassava, **81**, 194.
 American celery, **95**, 314; **96**, 179.
 American loaf, **93**, 377.
 Amianthium muscætoxicum, **83**, 227,
 229, 232.
 Amihan, **94**, 339.
 Amitermitinæ, **89**, 74.
 Amlong, **90**, 26.
 Amlung, **90**, 26.
 Ammad, **82**, 79.
 Ammai, **94**, 305.
 Ammi, **82**, 332.
 graveolens, **82**, 333.
 Ammicolidæ, **86**, 42.
 Ammoronan, **82**, 80.
 Amomum curcuma, **88**, 20.
 elegans, **95**, 560.
 sp., **81**, 242, 243, 329, 340.
 trilobium, **95**, 561.
 zedoaria, **88**, 18.
 zerumbet, **88**, 27.
 zingiber, **88**, 24.
 Amooru fulva, **91**, 509.
 Amoras, bark, **86**, 235; leaves, **86**,
 235; stem, **86**, 235.
 Amorphoidea lata, **97**, 193, 222.
 Amorphophallus campanulatus, **83**,
 211; **84**, 279, 294; **86**, 236; **94**,
 147; **95**, 444.
 sp., **81**, 236.
 Amorsecos, leaves, **86**, 236.
 Amorsecos, **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243.
 Amor-secos, **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291;
 97, 318.
 Amotó-jars, **82**, 87.
 Ampákan, **82**, 78, 81, 95.
 Ampalaya, **82**, 236, 247; **83**, 192;
 88, 223; **92**, 427; **94**, 146, 147;
 95, 314, 315; leaves, **92**, 136,
 139; **96**, 180, 188; talbos, **83**,
 208.
 Ampaw na bigas, **93**, 359, 374.
 Ampaw na pinipig, **93**, 359, 375.
 Ampelocissus matini, **95**, 558.
 ochracea, **87**, 464.
 pauciflora, **81**, 362.
 Ampelopsis heterophylla, **85**, 117,
 119.
 Amphiacris, **95**, 3.
 unbonata, **95**, 3.
 Amphibians from Mindanao Island,
 Philippines, notes on a collec-
 tion of, **88**, 335.
 Amphidinium, **86**, 140.
 achromaticum, **86**, 194.
 alinii, **86**, 195.
 Elenkini, **86**, 139, 194.
 nasutum, **86**, 194.
 vernale, **86**, 194.
 Amphilepididæ, **95**, 3.
 Amphilepis, **95**, 3.
 Amphileura pellucida, **98**, 71.
 Amphimela meroorum, **97**, 192, 193,
 221.
 Amphimonadaceæ, **86**, 140.
 clavis generis, **86**, 191.
 Amphimonas, **86**, 192.
 epiphyta, **86**, 191.
 globosa, **86**, 192.
 Amphinome, **93**, 432.
 Amphiodia dividua, **95**, 72.

- Amphiophiura, **95**, 4.
 Amphioplus, **95**, 70.
 Amphipholis, **95**, 70.
 squamata, **95**, 69, 70.
 torelli, **95**, 72.
 Amphipleura, **86**, 340, 342.
 Amphipod, **79**, 349, 358; **97**, 349, 358.
 Amphiprionichthys, **80**, 464.
 unipinna, **80**, 465.
 Amphiroa anceps, **90**, 293.
 annulata, **90**, 288.
 fragilissima, **90**, 288; **99**, 153.
 sp., **99**, 153.
 subcylindrical, **90**, 288.
 Amphithrix, **91**, 351, 352.
 janthina, **91**, 352.
 Amphiura, **95**, 3, 21, 23, 70.
 chiajii, **95**, 21.
 goniodes, **95**, 9, 21.
 key to the species of, **95**, 21.
 rosula, **95**, 32.
 sexradiata, **95**, 72.
 velox, **95**, 9, 21, 72.
 Amphiuroidæ, **95**, 3, 9, 11, 20.
 key to the genera of, **95**, 20.
 Amphora dalaica, **98**, 59.
 dalaica var. cornuta, **98**, 85.
 dalaica var. gracilis, **98**, 86.
 jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 85.
 kelbei, **98**, 85.
 mongolica Oest. var. maculata, **98**, 59, 85.
 ovalis, **98**, 85.
 ovalis var. libyca, **98**, 85.
 ovalis var. pediculus, **98**, 85.
 Amphoradenium, **80**, 97, 157.
 Ampullamonas, **86**, 140, 168, 174.
 repentes, **86**, 175.
 rotante, **86**, 175.
 Ampullaria luzonica, **85**, 211.
 Amucao, **89**, 185.
 Amugan, **81**, 287.
 Amugis, **95**, 438.
 Amukaw, **81**, 244, 288, 330, 334.
 Amungan, **81**, 350.
 Amungin, **81**, 287, 350.
 Amurawen, **90**, 26.
 Amuwag, **82**, 95.
 Amuyong, **81**, 314.
 Amygdalaceæ, **95**, 437.
 Amyóng, **81**, 314.
 Ana'an, **81**, 285.
 Anabaena, **86**, 341, 342, 354; **90**, 307, 310; **91**, 270, 336, 344.
 Anabaena catenula, **91**, 325.
 inaequalis, **91**, 345.
 key to the species of, **91**, 345.
 oscillarioides, **91**, 345, 346.
 sp., **99**, 135, 136.
 inaequalis, **91**, 345.
 torulosa, **91**, 274, 345.
 unispora, **91**, 345.
 variabilis, **90**, 306, 310; **91**, 345-347.
 Anabaenopsis, **86**, 341, 342, 354; **90**, 297, 307, 310, 314-316, 323; **91**, 270.
 circularis, **90**, 306, 310.
 Anabas testudineus, **80**, 40; **85**, 208; **87**, 67.
 Anabiong, **84**, 281; **87**, 121, 123, 126; **90**, 26.
 Anabiyin, **81**, 350.
 Anabó, **81**, 300.
 Anaca, **28**, 310.
 Anacardiaceæ, **84**, 285, 293; **87**, 193, 194; **91**, 508; **92**, 425;
 Anacardium occidentale, **80**, 364; **81**, 204, 211, 223; **83**, 206, 213; **84**, 359, 360, 213; **87**, 193; **90**, 453; **92**, 21, 25, 29, 425; **94**, 147; **98**, 326.
 Anachoropteris, **87**, 107.
 Anacolosa luzoniensis, **84**, 358; **95**, 512.
 Anacystis, **90**, 307, 314-316, 322, 327; **91**, 274, 277.
 aeruginosa, **91**, 277, 279.
 cyanea, **90**, 306, 308; **91**, 270, 277.
 dimidiata, **90**, 306, 308; **91**, 277, 279.
 marina, **91**, 277, 278.
 maxima, **90**, 327.
 montana, **91**, 353.
 montana fo. montana, **91**, 277, 278.
 thermalis fo. thermalis, **90**, 306, 308, 327; **91**, 280.
 Anadixiyan, **82**, 78-81.
 Anadyomenaceæ, **88**, 425; **99**, 140.
 Anadyomene, **90**, 43.
 brownii, **88**, 427.
 eseptata, **88**, 425-427.
 flabellata, **88**, 427.
 lechancherii, **88**, 427.
 plicata, **88**, 427.
 stellata, **88**, 426, 427; **92**, 499.
 wrightii, **88**, 426; **428**; **90**, 49.
 Anagap, **90**, 34.
 Anagasta kuehniella, **97**, 224.
 Anagdung, **90**, 26.
 Anáhau, **90**, 28; **95**, 514.
 Anahaw, **81**, 264; **84**, 324; **89**, 183; **95**, 513.
 Anahigi, **81**, 371, 356.
 Anák, **81**, 194.
 Anák-anák, **81**, 194.
 Anamirta cocculus, **81**, 197, 278, 343; **88**, 248; **90**, 30.

- Anana sativa*, 95, 307.
Ananas comosus, 81, 208; 82, 244; 83, 207; 92, 22, 26, 30; 96, 93; 97, 194.
Anang, 84, 288; 87, 121, 123, 126; 95, 462.
Anang-gulod, 87, 121, 123.
Anaotung, 81, 280, 358.
Anaperus peruviana, 82, 138.
Anapta subtilis, 82, 139.
Anaptychia hypoleuca, 86, 18; 98, 2.
 hypoleuca var. *fulvescens*, 86, 18.
 hypoleuca var. *sorediifera*, 86, 18.
 leucomelæna, 86, 18; 98, 2.
 speciosa, 98, 2.
Anapul, 81, 269, 304.
Anas domesticus, 93, 381.
 pœcilochycha luzonica, 86, 7.
Anatomy:
 Anatomy of the protoxylem elements of four *Selaginella* species (Zamora), 88, 345.
 Anatomy of the protoxylem elements of several *Selaginella* species (Zamora), 87, 93.
 On leaves of *Glycosmis pentaphylla correa* (Sensarma), 91, 425.
 The structures of the heart of *Achatina fulica* and *Macrochlamys indica* and pace-maker mechanism and refilling of the auricle in *A. fulica*, with a discussion on the same in gastropoda (Ghose), 93, 219.
 A study of the urinogenital system of Philippine Salienta, together with notes on *Cornufer novæ-britannæ* from New Guinea and a North Bornean *Rhacophorus ottilophus* (Bhaduri and Mondal), 94, 469.
 Studies on the floral anatomy of some Apocynaceæ (Tiagi and Dixit), 95, 123.
Anatto, 98, 124.
Anáw, 81, 263, 264, 266, 334, 335, 351.
Anchovia macrolepidola, 92, 281.
Anchovies, 97, 85.
Anchovy, 87, 70; 93, 365; 97, 148; mullet, 85, 210; powder, 85, 210.
Anchras sapota, 83, 207.
Anchu, 89, 2.
Ancistrodon, 93, 174.
Ancylostoma braziliense, 80, 45.
Ancyromonas abrupta, 86, 188.
 Ista, 86, 189.
 metabolica, 86, 189.
 minuta, 86, 188.
 nitzschiae, 86, 189.
 prima, 86, 189.
 rotundata, 86, 188.
 rugosa, 86, 189.
 socialis, 86, 188.
Andadasi, 84, 295.
Andameleotris, 82, 349, 367.
 key to the species of, 82, 367.
 palustris, 82, 367.
 raoi, 82, 367.
Andaramay, 90, 26.
Andiliñ, 82, 92, 102.
Andropogon aciculatus, 81, 221, 215; 86, 236; 95, 276, 282, 290, 291; 97, 318; 98, 13, 236, 239, 243.
 affinis, 94, 304.
 amaurus, 94, 301.
 citratatus, 81, 221; 84, 279; 86, 236.
 diversiflorus, 94, 301.
 furcatus, 84, 143.
 halepensis var. *propinquus*, 94, 296, 304, 307.
 micranthus, 81, 334.
 nitidus, 81, 382.
 propinquus, 94, 304.
 sorghum, 97, 193.
 sorghum subsp. *halepensis* var. *propinquus*, 94, 304.
 tortilis, 81, 273, 332.
 zizanioides, 86, 236.
Aneilema oblongifolium, 81, 322.
 nudiflorum, 81, 335.
Anemia, 87, 108.
Anemone, 93, 78.
Añgai, 88, 20.
Angán, 81, 218.
Angarotipula, 94, 237.
Angélica, 81, 255.
Anggagai', 81, 231, 288, 358.
Angguat, 95, 454.
Anggus, 90, 34.
Ánghili, 81, 255.
Angin, 81, 326.
Angiopteris palmiformis, 81, 332.
Ang-kak, 89, 1; 94, 146.
Ang-kak mold, 89, 3.
Angkat, inangkat, 94, 146.
Anglet, 84, 464.
Angoumois grain, 97, 186, 205.
Anguilla celebesensis, 87, 70.
 marmorata, 87, 86, 70.
 pacifica, 87, 86, 70.
 sp., 87, 85.
 spengeli, 87, 70.
Anguillidæ, 87, 70.
Angulosa, 83, 2, 4, 7, 11, 16, 18, 19, 32.
Angylb, 81, 356.
Anibong, 84, 326; 95, 515.
Anilan, 84, 286.

- Anilao, 95, 550.
 Anilau, 87, 121, 123; 90, 26.
 Anilaw, 90, 26.
 Animal organisms, 86, 341.
 Aninguai, 95, 470.
 Anis, 87, 193.
 Anise seeds, 93, 360.
 Anisomeles indica, 81, 218.
 Anisonema, 86, 140, 176.
 bryophyta, 86, 181, 182.
 bryophyta var. curta, 86, 182.
 caudata, 86, 182.
 daphniæ, 86, 182.
 depressa, 86, 181.
 gracilis, 86, 181.
 hyemale, 86, 182.
 ignorata, 86, 181.
 ovata, 86, 181, 182.
 pulchra minor, 86, 182.
 saltans, 86, 181.
 spherica, 86, 181.
 Anisoptera aurea, 87, 121, 123, 126;
 98, 181.
 brunnea, 87, 121, 122.
 thurifera, 81, 245, 333, 370; 88,
 43; 95, 561.
 Anito, 81, 305.
 Anitos, 88, 130.
 Anituwán, 81, 316.
 Añká, 82, 97.
 Annayep, 90, 26.
 Annelid larvæ, 86, 341.
 Annelida, 86, 341, 342.
 Annonaceæ, 95, 441.
 Anó, 81, 264.
 Anobiidæ, 97, 184, 190, 205, 220.
 Anodontostoma chacunda, 85, 207,
 210; 87, 70; 93, 380; 95, 201.
 Anogramma, 80, 94.
 Anomala anoguttata, 97, 218.
 humeralis, 97, 218.
 nerissa, 97, 218.
 pulchripes, 97, 218.
 quadricarata, 97, 219.
 sp., 81, 303.
 spp., 97, 219.
 sulcatula, 97, 179, 219.
 Anomalifron, 99, 84, 85.
 lightana, 99, 21, 23, 91.
 Anomalifrontinæ, 99, 23.
 Anomalopectera, 94, 235-237.
 Anomalous monostelic, 83, 346.
 Anomiserosa, 97, 224.
 sabulifera, 97, 224.
 Anomma, 93, 554, 556.
 Anomœoneis kolbei, 98, 59, 74.
 Anomura, 99, 29.
 Anona muricata, 81, 206; 82, 243;
 86, 237; 92, 21, 25, 29, 423; 94,
 161, 167; 96, 399, 400, 402, 403,
 406; 97, 153, 196.
 reticulata, 86, 237; 92, 20, 24,
 28; 96, 399.
 squamosa, 82, 243; 84, 282; 86,
 237; 92, 20, 24, 28; 95, 316;
 96, 93, 398, 399.
 Anonaceæ, 81, 314, 315; 84, 282,
 293; 86, 233, 237; 89, 203; 92,
 423; 96, 398, 399; 97, 153; 99,
 223.
 Anónang, 81, 184, 327, 361; 90, 26;
 95, 448, 463.
 Anonas, 82, 229, 242, 243; 92, 19,
 20, 24, 28, 32.
 Anonas, leaves, 86, 237; stems, 86,
 237.
 Anopal, 81, 269.
 Anopheles, 85, 222; 91, 442.
 acaci, 85, 217.
 aitkeni bengalensis, 85, 217, 218.
 albimanus, 92, 469.
 annularis, 85, 225; 86, 72, 74, 81;
 87, 49; 90, 532.
 aztecus, 92, 469.
 balabacensis, 85, 220-226; 91, 433.
 barbirostris, 85, 217, 218; 86, 72,
 75, 76, 81-83; 87, 50, 57; 90,
 532.
 cristatus, 85, 215, 216, 218, 219.
 falciparum, 88, 385.
 filipinæ, 86, 72, 75; 87, 50, 57, 58;
 91, 433.
 flavirostris, 86, 71, 72, 75, 76, 81;
 87, 47-51, 56-58, 61; 89, 187,
 190-192, 198, 199.
 gateri, 85, 220.
 indefinitus, 86, 72, 75, 78, 82; 87,
 49, 58, 62.
 insulæflorum, 85, 217, 218.
 karwari, 85, 225.
 kochi, 85, 222-226.
 kolambuganensis, 85, 218, 219,
 223.
 lesteri, 86, 72, 75.
 leucosphyrus, 85, 215-221, 223.
 leucosphyrus balabacensis, 85, 215,
 216.
 leucosphyrus leucosphyrus, 85,
 215.
 leucosphyrus riparis, 85, 216, 218,
 219.
 limosus, 86, 72, 74; 87, 48-50,
 56-58.
 lindesayi benguetensis, 85, 219.
 litoralis, 87, 48; 94, 56-60.
 ludlowæ, 87, 49.
 ludlowi, 85, 219, 220.
 maculatus, 85, 218, 225; 86, 72,
 77; 87, 56; 91, 433.

- maculipennis, 92, 447.
 mangyanus, 91, 433.
 minimus flavirostris, 81, 53, 55-58; 85, 218, 221; 87, 47; 88, 374, 375, 377, 382, 384, 387, 394; 90, 362, 372, 373, 375, 531, 532, 538, 541, 543, 544, 547-549; 92, 457; 94, 55-58, 63, 68, 69.
 parangensis, 85, 218.
 peditaniatus, 86, 72, 75; 87, 50, 57, 58.
 philippinensis, 85, 225; 87, 49, 58.
 pseudobarbirostris, 86, 72, 75, 83.
 pseudopunctipennis, 92, 469.
 riparis, 85, 219.
 subpictus indefinitus, 85, 223.
 tessellatus, 85, 226; 86, 72, 75, 81; 87, 49.
 vagus limosus, 86, 75, 81, 83, 84; 90, 531, 532, 544-548.
 vivax, 88, 385.
 (Anopheles) acaci, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) aitkeni bengalensis, 87, 52; 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) baezai, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) balerensis, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) barbirostris, 87, 52, 56-58; 91, 435; 92, 458.
 (Anopheles) ejercitoi, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) franciscoi, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) gateri, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) gigas var. formosus, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) hyrcanus lesteri, 87, 53, 56-58.
 (Anopheles) hyrcanus peditaniatus, 87, 53, 56-58.
 (Anopheles) hyrcanus pseudosimensis, 87, 53.
 (Anopheles) insulæflorum, 87, 52; 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) lesteri, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) lindesayi ssp. ben-guetensis, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) maculatus, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) manalangi, 87, 53, 56-58; 91, 435; 92, 458, 460.
 (Anopheles) pallida, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) peditaniatus, 91, 435; 92, 458.
 (Anopheles) pseudobarbirostris, 87, 53, 56-58; 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) pseudosinensis, 91, 435.
 (Anopheles) samarensis, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) annularis, 91, 435; 92, 458.
 (Cellia) balabacensis ssp. baisasi, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) cristatus, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) febrifera, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) filipinæ, 91, 435; 92, 458.
 (Cellia) karwari, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) kochi, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) kolambuganensis, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) lineata, 91, 435.
 (Cellia) litoralis, 91, 435; 92, 449.
 (Cellia) ludlowe, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) maculatus, 91, 436; 92, 458.
 (Cellia) mangyanus, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) minimus ssp. flavirostris, 91, 433, 436; 92, 458, 460.
 (Cellia) paragensis, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) philippinensis, 91, 436; 92, 458.
 (Cellia) riparis, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) subpictus var. indefinitus, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) tessellatus, 91, 436.
 (Cellia) vagus limosus, 89, 190, 192; 91, 436; 92, 458.
 (Myzomyia), 91, 435.
 (Myzomyia) annularis, 87, 53, 56-58.
 (Myzomyia) balabacensis, 85, 216.
 (Myzomyia) cristatus, 85, 215, 223.
 (Myzomyia) filipinæ, 87, 53, 56, 58.
 (Myzomyia) flavirostris, 87, 53, 56-58, 62.
 (Myzomyia) kochi, 85, 215; 87, 53, 56-58.
 (Myzomyia) kolambuganensis, 85, 215.
 (Myzomyia) ludlowe, 87, 53, 56-58.
 (Myzomyia) maculatus, 87, 53, 57, 58.
 (Myzomyia) mangyanus, 87, 53, 56-58, 62.
 (Myzomyia) philippinensis, 87, 53, 56, 57.
 (Myzomyia) riparis, 85, 215, 218, 223.
 (Myzomyia) subpictus indefinitus, 87, 53, 56, 57, 62.
 (Myzomyia) tessellatus, 85, 215; 87, 53, 56-58.
 (Myzomyia) vagus limosus, 87, 53, 57, 58, 62.
 (Myzorhynchus) gateri, 92, 448.
 (Myzorhynchus) samarensis, 92, 448.
 Anophelinæ, 91, 435, 442.
 Anoplitis, 80, 359.
 Anoplocnemis phasiana, 97, 218.
 Anoplolepis longipes, 93, 565.

- Anoplophallus maculatus*, **84**, 200, 201.
- Anópo, **81**, 269, 304, 323.
- Anópolis, **81**, 269.
- Anopul, **81**, 304.
- Anos, **95**, 473.
- Anoyop, **81**, 272.
- Anság, **81**, 284, 286.
- Ansonia, **94**, 509.
 muelleri, **88**, 338, 343, 344; **94**, 471, 476, 490-494, 496, 497, 499, 500, 506, 508, 510.
 penangensis, **94**, 506.
- Anta, **81**, 200.
- Antak, **81**, 199, 220, 221.
- Anták-aho, **81**, 214.
- Antestia cruciata, **97**, 218.
- Antestia modificata, **82**, 310.
- Antestiopsis crusiata, **97**, 218.
- Anthelia, **83**, 107, 110.
- Antheræa semperi, **97**, 225.
- Anthipha, **91**, 140.
- Anthistiria gigantea, **94**, 299.
- Anthocephalus cadamba, **95**, 536.
- Anthomyiidae, **93**, 279; **97**, 179, 226.
- Anthribidae, **97**, 221.
- Anthropology:
 Agricultural rituals for corn crops on Cebu Island, Philippines (Meer), **96**, 305.
 Bow and arrow of the Visayan Negritos (Rhamann and Maceda), **84**, 323.
 A classification of twenty-one Philippine languages (Chretien), **91**, 485.
 Classifiers in Philippine languages (Lopez), **96**, 1.
 Corn and rice rituals among the Sulod of Central Panay, Philippines (Jocano), **87**, 455.
 Gaddang phonology (Troyer), **88**, 95.
 A historical review of gold in the Philippines (Tegengren), **92**, 551.
 Isneg buildings (Vanoverbergh), **82**, 77.
 Main transient formations in Tagalog (Llamzon), **95**, 143.
 The manners, customs, and beliefs of the Philippine inhabitants of long ago; being chapters of a "late 16th century Manila manuscript," transcribed, translated and annotated (Quirino and Garcia), **87**, 325.
 Notes on burial customs in and near Sagada, Mountain Province (Solheim II), **88**, 123.
- Notes on camote rituals in Leyte and Samar islands, Philippines (Arens), **85**, 343.
- The nuclear predication in Sangir (Maryott), **92**, 111.
- The occurrence in Indonesia of two diseases, Rhinoscleroma and Bilharziasis japonica whose spread is rooted deep in the past (Sardjito), **85**, 295.
- Phonemes of Batak (Rodda), **90**, 259.
- The phonemes of Bilaan (Dean and Dean), **84**, 311.
- The phonemes of Tagabili (Lindquist, Forsberg, and Healey), **88**, 225.
- The phonemes of Tagalog (Cayari), **85**, 249.
- Phonology of the Guhang Ifugao dialect (Newell), **85**, 523.
- Phonology of Itbayaten (Yamada), **94**, 373.
- The phonology of Tiruray (Post), **95**, 563.
- The Pinatubo Negritos; their useful plants and material culture (Fox), **81**, 173.
- Qualification for folk medical practice in Sibulan, Negros Oriental, Philippine (Lieban), **91**, 511.
- Salt consumption by natives of the Territory of Papua and New Guinea (Wills), **87**, 169.
- Semivowels in the Cuyono alphabet (DeVries and Røe), **95**, 267.
- Some particles and pronouns in Batak (Morey), **90**, 263.
- The Tagalog particle na (Buhain), **87**, 473.
- "Tambal para sa uhaw"; The ethnography of the buri palm in barrio Caticugan, Negros, Philippines (Hart), **94**, 339.
- The Tambalan and his medical practices in Leyte and Samar islands, Philippines (Arens), **86**, 121.
- Technical innovation and economic development: Basnig fishing boats of Zamboanga, Mindanao (Spoehr), **87**, 77.
- Tiruray constellations: The agricultural astronomy of a Philippine hill people (Schlegel), **96**, 319.
- Two viewpoints bearing on linguistic affinity in Southeast Asia (Holmer), **97**, 93.

- Verbal systems of Philippine languages (Capell), 93, 231.
 Vowel quantity in Mansaka (Abrams), 92, 195.
 Witches and witchcraft in Leyte and Samar islands, Philippines (Arens), 85, 451.
Anthurium andraeanum, 98, 156.
crystallinum, 98, 158.
hortulanum, 98, 158.
pedatoradiatum, 98, 158.
Anthus novaseelandiæ lugubris, 86, 8.
Anthylla, 89, 287, 290, 298, 301, 308.
elongata, 89, 466.
Anthyrium esculentum, 82, 245.
Anticarsia irrorata, 97, 224.
Anticyra combusta, 97, 224.
Antidesma buniis, 81, 184, 241; 84, 285, 360; 85, 310; 87, 463; 92, 20, 24, 28; 95, 465; 97, 197.
gæsembilla, 84, 285.
ghasembilla, 81, 184, 242, 336; 95, 466.
pentandra, 92, 425.
pentandrum, 81, 239, 359; 95, 465.
Antigonon leptopus, 97, 26.
Antilochus nigripes, 97, 217.
graminis, 97, 183, 216.
indica, 97, 216.
zonata, 97, 216.
Antipha flaviventris, 91, 143.
Antipolo, 95, 497; bark, 86, 235; leaves, 86, 325; stems, 86, 235; 90, 27.
Antocha, 82, 23.
satsuma, 82, 163.
(Antocha) amblystyla, 92, 230, 231.
(Antocha) bidigitata, 82, 288.
(Antocha) bifida, 82, 163.
(Antocha) brevinervis, 82, 289.
(Antocha) dilatata, 82, 163, 289.
(Antocha) gracillima, 82, 289.
(Antocha) libitina, 88, 159, 160.
(Antocha) nebulipennis, 88, 160.
(Antocha) perstudiosa, 88, 160.
(Antocha) plumbea, 92, 231.
(Antocha) satsuma, 82, 32, 163.
(Antocha) spicata, 82, 289.
(Antocha) studiosa, 88, 160.
(Antocha) subconfluenta, 82, 163.
(Orimargula) brevivena, 86, 421.
(Orimargula) gracilicornis, 86, 421.
(Orimargula) gracilipes, 86, 421.
(Orimargula) intermedia, 86, 421.
(Orimargula) salikensis, 86, 419.
(Proantocha) serriicauda, 82, 32, 288.
Antonina graminis, 97, 183, 216.
indica, 97, 183, 216.
zonata, 97, 216.
Antrophyum sessilifolium, 81, 331, 342.
 Ant's eggs, 84, 351, 354, 363.
Antúko, 81, 279.
Antuturub, 90, 26.
Anubing, 84, 281; 90, 9, 10, 27; 95, 497; bark, 86, 235; leaves, 86, 235; stem, 86, 235.
Amugis, 87, 121, 122.
Anúling, 81, 291; 90, 26.
Anunang, 90, 26.
Anuring, 90, 26.
Aonidiella aurantii, 97, 187, 217.
comperei, 97, 217.
orientalis, 97, 217.
Aoria, 85, 88, 111.
nigripes, 85, 111, 115, 117.
nigrita, 85, 116, 121.
quinquemaculata, 85, 115, 116.
(Osnaparis) nucea, 85, 113, 114.
(s. str.) bowringii, 85, 116.
(s. str.) gripes, 85, 117, 118.
(s. str.) nigrita subsp. taiwana, 85, 119.
(s. str.) quinquemaculata, 85, 116.
Apá, 93, 361, 376.
Apág, 81, 368.
Apáháp, 85, 206; 87, 74.
Apátot, 81, 342.
Apatút, 81, 342.
Apatút-abalang, 81, 342.
Apédl, 81, 243.
Apeilesis, 94, 564.
Apentamera lepra, 82, 137.
Aparamesius carinatus, 90, 395.
Aphanamixis tripetala, 81, 368, 370.
Aphananthe philippinensis, 81, 331, 335; 84, 281.
Aphanocapsa Røseana, 91, 298.
Aphanothece sp., 91, 276.
stagnina, 91, 298.
Aphanus sordidus, 97, 217.
Aphid, 97, 183, 201.
Aphididæ, 97, 179, 181, 183-187, 183, 194, 198, 201, 202, 205.
Aphidinæ, 97, 215.
Aphids, 97, 194.
Aphis, citricidus, 97, 215.
craccivora, 97, 215.
fabæ, 97, 215.
gossypii, 92, 160, 162, 163; 97, 215.
laburni, 97, 215.
Api-api, 84, 289; 95, 556; leaves, 86, 236; stem, 86, 236.
Apistes multicolor, 80, 449.
Apistus, 80, 386, 441.

- alatus, 80, 442.
 amblycephaloides, 80, 452.
 amblycephalus, 80, 452.
 barbatus, 80, 454.
 binotus, 80, 458.
 depressifrons, 80, 458.
 dermacanthus, 80, 463.
 fuscovirens, 80, 449.
 hypselopterus, 80, 449.
 leucogaster, 80, 451.
 longispinis, 80, 449.
 macracanthus, 80, 447.
 marmoratus, 80, 450.
 melas, 80, 454.
 niger, 80, 452.
 plagiometopon, 80, 458.
 tænianotus, 80, 444-446.
 trachinoides, 80, 455.
 Apitong, 87, 121, 123; 88, 399; 90, 28; 95, 461.
 Apium, ammi, 82, 332.
 graveolens, 82, 245, 246; 83, 208; 84, 288; 87, 193; 88, 223; 92, 132, 133, 136, 139; 94, 147; 95, 314; 96, 181, 186, 188.
 graveolens var. dulce, 92, 139.
 leptophyllum, 82, 332.
 Aploactis dermacanthus, 80, 463.
 trachycephalus, 80, 477.
 Aploactoides, 80, 387, 461.
 philippinus, 80, 461.
 Aplón-kiyáng, 81, 329.
 Apo galvanized iron, 88, 399.
 Apocryptodon glyphisodon, 87, 77.
 Apocynaceæ, 82, 334; 84, 288, 293; 85, 306, 309, 312; 87, 5; 95, 123, 442; 96, 398.
 Apoda, 82, 110, 126, 139, 140; 89, 81, 104.
 Apodercus (Strigapoderus) javanicus, 97, 222.
 Apoderinæ, 97, 222.
 Apodida, 97, 161.
 Apodiphus amygdali, 82, 318.
 Apogon amboinensis, 87, 73.
 compressus, 87, 79.
 diversus, 87, 73.
 frenatus, 87, 79.
 hyalosoma, 87, 73.
 lateralis, 87, 73.
 Apogonia bakeri, 97, 219.
 sp., 97, 219.
 Apogonidæ, 87, 73, 79, 81.
 Apoiap, 95, 555.
 Apomecyna histrio, 97, 220.
 neglecta, 97, 220.
 Aponychus corpuzæ, 97, 194, 226.
 vannus, 97, 194, 226.
 Apophyllia, 91, 13, 18.
 asahinæ, 91, 3.
 asahinai, 91, 21, 23.
 chloroptera, 91, 18.
 flavovirens, 91, 23, 26.
 key to the species of, 91, 21.
 nigriceps, 91, 3, 21.
 Aporosa, 93, 433.
 Aposotis, 81, 206.
 Apoy, 81, 254.
 Apparatus:
 Calibration of cobalt-60 teletherapy machines using benzene-in-water dosimeters (Juliano and Capco), 92, 441.
 Possible use of electric current for increasing volumetric rate of flow of oil and water during primary or secondary recovery (Adamson, Amba, Chilingar, and Beeson), 92, 319.
 Appláy, 81, 342.
 Apple, 83, 190; green, 83, 207; red, 83, 207; 92, 23, 27, 31; malay, 92, 23, 27, 31.
 Apple trees, 96, 141.
 Apteraradus, 85, 408.
 blotei, 85, 409.
 javanicus, 85, 409.
 Apterogaleruca, 91, 13, 26, 46.
 hirtihumeralis, 91, 29.
 Apug-apugan, 84, 282.
 Apulid, 83, 198, 211; 95, 457; nilaga, 94, 148.
 Apün, 81, 270.
 Apyóh, 81, 272, 277.
 Araceæ, 81, 309, 322; 84, 279, 292, 294; 86, 233, 234, 236; 92, 422; 95, 443; 96, 398; 98, 158.
 Arachis hypogæa, 82, 249; 83, 213; 85, 308; 90, 453, 502; 92, 423; 94, 150; 95, 315; 97, 25.
 Arachnida, 97, 226.
 Arachnis flos-æris, 98, 156.
 Arad-ad, 87, 74.
 Aradidæ, 85, 286, 287, 389, 396, 405; 89, 293.
 Aradinæ, 85, 389.
 Arado, 83, 383, 384.
 Aradus, 89, 293.
 Araceæ, 98, 158.
 Aræcerus faciculatus, 97, 221.
 Aragan, 92, 484, 492.
 Aralia bipinnata, 81, 232, 258, 288.
 Araliaceæ, 84, 288, 293; 92, 426; 96, 398.
 Arami, 90, 27.
 Aranat, 82, 87.
 Araro kutis, 93, 362.
 Ararocep, 90, 273.
 Ararú, 81, 209; 84, 280; 97, 25.
 Ararucip, 92, 491, 514, 515; 94, 191.

- Araucaria bidwillii*, 87, 121, 123.
Araucaria excelsa, 98, 162, 188, 190.
Arbacia incisa, 97, 160, 165.
 stellata, 97, 165.
Arbaciidae, 97, 160.
Arca, 83, 106-108.
 sp., 85, 211.
 spp., 95, 202.
Arcangelista flava, 84, 282; 90, 520; 96, 398.
 Archaeology:
 Jar burial in the Babuyan and Batanes islands and in Central Philippines, and its relationship to jar burial elsewhere in the Far East (Solheim II), 39, 115.
 The Makabog burial-jar site (Solheim), 83, 57.
 A neolithic adze from Mindanao (Ewing and Lynch), 81, 49.
Archaster angulatus, 83, 109.
 typicus, 83, 106, 107, 109.
Archer fish, 87, 75, 85.
Archiidae, 92, 225.
Arctiidae, 97, 183, 196.
Arctotipula, 94, 237.
Ardea garzetta, 80, 54.
Ardisia glabra, 82, 325.
 japonica, 82, 325.
 pyramidalis, 81, 238, 341; 95, 509.
 squamulosa, 95, 511.
 verrucosa, 81, 359.
Areca caliso, 95, 520.
 catechu, 81, 252; 84, 279; 86, 237; 90, 31; 95, 516.
 palm, 86, 19, 31.
Arem, 90, 27.
Arenaria, 93, 279.
Arenga, 90, 27.
 ambong, 95, 514.
 pinnata, 81, 230, 265, 278; 86, 237; 91, 417, 420, 421; 92, 422; 94, 150; 95, 520; 96, 112.
 tremula, 95, 519.
Argina cribraria, 97, 225.
Argiodia flavo-castanea, 82, 122; 89, 6.
 maculata, 82, 122; 89, 80, 96.
 maculata var. *thelenotæ*, 82, 122.
Argyreia nervosa, 87, 194.
Argyrops, 83, 111.
Arhipidia, 93, 432.
Aribayan, 82, 86.
Aribetbet, 90, 27.
Aribungug, 90, 27.
Ariid catfishes, 87, 86.
Ariidae, 87, 71, 79, 80, 82.
Ariids, 87, 86.
ArimungayIn, 81, 243.
Arina, 84, 345.
Arina ng kamoteng kahoy, 93, 363, 378.
Arinit, 81, 242.
Arion, 93, 224.
Ariring, 87, 75.
Aristolochia philippinensis, 81, 314.
 sp., 81, 337, 382.
 tagala, 81, 338; 84, 281.
Aristolochiaceæ, 84, 281, 293.
Arius crossocheilus, 87, 71.
 dispar, 87, 82.
 leiototocephalus, 85, 206.
 magatensis, 87, 80, 86.
 manillensis, 85, 207, 210; 87, 82; 93, 380; 95, 201.
 sagor, 87, 79.
 sp., 90, 498; 92, 281.
 thalassinus, 87, 71.
Ariw, 81, 331.
Arixyleborus grandis, 89, 202.
 granifer, 89, 202.
 rugosipes, 89, 202, 207.
 suturalis, 89, 202, 207.
Ark shell, 95, 202.
Armadillium sp., 97, 350, 354, 358.
Armigeres, 91, 447.
 baisasi, 87, 48, 56, 58-60.
 obturans, 86, 71, 72, 75, 77, 83, 85, 86.
 (*Armigeres*) *apœnsis*, 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *baisasi*, 87, 53, 56, 57; 89, 186, 190, 196; 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *ejercitoi*, 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *joloensis*, 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *kuchingensis*, 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *malayi*, 87, 53; 89, 190; 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *manalangi*, 87, 53; 91, 441.
 (*Armigeres*) *russelli*, 91, 441.
 (*Leicesteria*) *digitatus*, 91, 441.
 (*Leicesteria*) *flavus*, 87, 53.
 (*Leicesteria*) *magnus*, 87, 53; 91, 441.
 (*Leicesteriomyia*) *flavus*, 91, 441.
Armillaria mellea, 93, 487.
Armillifer, 93, 175.
 armillatus, 93, 172.
 monilliformis, 83, 120.
 monilliformis var. *heymonsi*, 83, 119; 93, 172.
Arnoldiamonas, 86, 140.
 bispinosa, 86, 155.
 compressa, 86, 155.
 ocellata, 86, 155.
Arnoldiella, 86, 154.
 compressa, 86, 155.
 phaseolus, 86, 155.
Aroma, 85, 308; 88, 247.
Aroro, 94, 304.

- Aroro baybay, **37**, 76.
 Arpit, **82**, 90.
 Arrowhead, **95**, 435.
 Arrowroot, **95**, 492; **97**, 35; cookies, **93**, 376.
 Arroz, **94**, 305.
 Arsapnia grandis, **82**, 202.
 Arsit, **82**, 90.
 Artabanus, **85**, 399, 402.
 Artabotrys monogynus, **81**, 314.
 suaveolens, **86**, 237; **92**, 423.
 Artamus leucorhynchus leucorhynchus, **86**, 8.
 Artemisia vulgaris, **81**, 213; **87**, 192; **92**, 427.
 Arthonia cinnabarina va. violacea, **86**, 18.
 gregaria var. violacea, **86**, 18.
 Arthropophyllum ahernianum, **81**, 359.
 Arthropoda, **93**, 171, 174.
 Arthropteris heteromorpha, **84**, 412.
 Arthrotus, **91**, 14, 137.
 fulvus, **91**, 139.
 niger, **91**, 138, 140.
 Artiodactyla, **97**, 227.
 Artocarpus, **81**, 257, 258, 269, 321; **86**, 235.
 altilis, **81**, 228; **82**, 247; **84**, 281, 295.
 Artocarpus anisophyllum, **89**, 201.
 blancoi, **84**, 281; **90**, 27; **95**, 497.
 camansi, **83**, 210; **84**, 281; **86**, 235; **90**, 35, 94, 148; **95**, 315; **97**, 197.
 communis, **81**, 228; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **95**, 176; **97**, 197; **99**, 7.
 cumingiana, **81**, 350; **84**, 281; **86**, 235; **90**, 9, 16, 27.
 elastica, **95**, 500.
 heterophylla, **90**, 35; **89**, 72; **99**, 7.
 heterophyllum, **81**, 228; **83**, 206, 210, 213; **86**, 235; **92**, 21, 25, 29, 423; **94**, 148, 150; **95**, 316.
 incisus, **86**, 235.
 integra, **87**, 149; **95**, 176; **97**, 197.
 odoratissima, **84**, 358, 361; **90**, 35; **92**, 423; **95**, 501; **97**, 197.
 ovata, **95**, 497.
 rigida, **92**, 423.
 rubrovenia, **81**, 292, 351.
 sericicarpus, **95**, 498.
 sp., **86**, 26; **89**, 202.
 Artona catoxantha, **97**, 224.
 Arum, **90**, 34; **95**, 443.
 Arundinaria niitakayamensis, **95**, 478.
 Asamangulia, **83**, 12; **84**, 232.
 Asbestos pressed-board, **88**, 399.
 Asbestos wall board, **88**, 399.
 Ascaris, **87**, 205, 245.
 lumbricoides, **86**, 277; **96**, 177-183.
 Asclepiadaceæ, **92**, 426; **95**, 445.
 Asclepias curassavica, **88**, 247; **92**, 426; **93**, 57, 61, 63.
 Ascophyllum nedusum, **92**, 79.
 Asinasin, **90**, 31.
 Asip, **82**, 91.
 Asipug, **82**, 98.
 Asis, **81**, 243.
 Asistasya, **83**, 192, 204, 208; **84**, 290, 346, 353, 358.
 Aslum guhâng, **94**, 358.
 Asohos, **87**, 75, 206; **95**, 201.
 Asparagopsis, **96**, 165.
 taxiformis, **96**, 161, 166, 171, 172, 175.
 Asparagus, **84**, 280, 295; **88**, 247.
 Asparagus fern, **85**, 309.
 officinalis, **84**, 280, 295; **88**, 247.
 plumosus, **85**, 309.
 Aspera, **83**, 2, 4, 11, 16, 30, 31.
 Aspergillus, **91**, 416.
 alliaceus, **95**, 307.
 clavatus, **93**, 325.
 effusus, **85**, 189, 194, 198.
 flavus, **85**, 194; **89**, 161; **93**, 325; **98**, 305.
 flavus-oryzæ, **85**, 189, 194, 197; **89**, 150-152, 161.
 fumigatus, **93**, 325.
 niger, **85**, 189; **96**, 231; **98**, 304-310.
 ochraceus, **98**, 305.
 oryzæ, **85**, 189, 194-198; **89**, 154, 157, 158, 161; **93**, 364; **95**, 303, 305, 307, 308; **96**, 131; **97**, 2.
 ustus, **98**, 305.
 wentii, **95**, 307.
 Asperococcus clathratus, **90**, 60.
 sinuosus, **90**, 60.
 Aspidiaceæ, **95**, 445.
 Aspidiotus destructor, **97**, 195, 217.
 lataniae, **97**, 217.
 translucens, **97**, 195, 217.
 Aspidispa, **84**, 230, 231, 233.
 meijerei, **84**, 231.
 Aspidium exiguum, **81**, 33.
 læve, **81**, 36.
 pilosiusculum, **81**, 32.
 Aspidobactrus claviger, **81**, 125.
 Aspidochirota, **82**, 110, 135, 140; **89**, 80; **90**, 333, 334.
 Aspidochirota, **97**, 160.
 Aspidochirotida, **97**, 160.
 Aspidomorpha fusconotata, **97**, 221.
 miliaris, **97**, 221.
 Aspidophiura, **95**, 3, 4.
 Aspis, **93**, 532.
 intestinalis, **92**, 525, 527, 529.

- Asplenium*, 80, 98.
angustifolium, 80, 93, 114.
aspidioides, 81, 40.
nidis, 93, 563.
nidus, 94, 128; 96, 140.
polypodioides, 81, 41.
subresectum, 83, 97.
Assamensis, 82, 2, 11, 20.
Assúp, 82, 87.
Astasia, 86, 140, 168.
autumnale, 86, 171.
communis, 86, 170.
curvata, 86, 171.
detrita, 86, 170.
dissecta, 86, 169.
distincta, 86, 169.
falcata, 86, 171.
granulata, 86, 171.
hyalina, 86, 171.
inflata var. *hyalina*, 86, 171.
lagenariæ, 86, 170.
longicauda, 86, 169.
longiflagellata, 86, 169.
nutabilis, 86, 171.
ocellata, 86, 171.
repentes, 86, 170.
serpenta, 86, 170.
similis, 86, 171.
stigmatella, 86, 169.
striata, 86, 170.
tenuissima, 86, 170.
Astasiacæ, *clavis generis*, 86, 168.
Astasiella, 86, 140, 168.
peranemiformis, 86, 169.
Astegopteryx bambusæ, 97, 194, 216.
nipæ, 97, 216.
similis, 97, 194.
Asterias oligactes, 95, 14.
pentaphylla, 95, 32.
Asteroidea, 97, 160.
Asterolecaniidae, 97, 216.
Asterolecanium bambusæ, 97, 216.
sp., 97, 202, 216.
Astroschema, 95, 11, 14.
mindorense, 95, 8, 14.
Asteroxylon, 97, 107, 109.
Asterropteryx, 82, 347, 350.
ensifer, 82, 351.
everetti, 82, 351.
key to the Indo-Pacific species of, 82, 351.
monacanthus, 82, 351.
semipunctatus, 82, 351.
Astoroxylon, 87, 105.
Astroceras annulatus, 95, 73.
Astrocharis ijimai, 95, 73.
virgo, 95, 73.
Astroconus, 95, 11.
joloensis, 95, 8, 11, 12.
key to the species of, 95, 11.
occidentalis, 95, 8, 11, 15.
Astrogymnotes catasticta, 95, 73.
Astroma echinacea, 95, 15, 71.
Astrophium, 95, 5.
Astrophyton australe, 95, 11.
Astropyga, 97, 160, 163.
radiata, 97, 160, 164.
Astrothamnus, 95, 11, 15, 71.
key to the species of, 95, 15.
lucapensis, 95, 8, 15-17, 71.
villadolidi, 95, 8, 15, 16, 71.
Astrothrombus, 95, 11, 17.
celingæ, 95, 8, 17, 71.
key to the species of, 95, 17.
ludingæ, 95, 8, 17, 18, 71.
panningi, 95, 8, 18, 71.
rugosus, 95, 17.
Astrotoma bellator, 95, 71.
deficiens, 95, 71.
rigens, 95, 71.
rugosus, 95, 71.
vecors, 95, 71.
Asukal, ikalawang klase, 84, 357.
ikaapat na klase, 84, 357.
Aswang, 85, 451, 454, 463.
Aswangs, 86, 130.
Asystasia gangetica, 83, 208; 84, 290, 358.
Ataat, 81, 293.
Atá-atá, 81, 358; 87, 121, 123.
Ataba, 87, 75.
Atalantia, 92, 424.
citroides, 92, 424.
Atamosco, 83, 222.
rosea, 83, 219, 220, 225, 226, 233, 234.
texana, 83, 220, 231, 233.
Atanycolidea, 98, 264.
Atanycolus, 98, 264.
excerpta, 98, 264.
fuscipennis, 98, 264.
Atáp, 82, 82.
Ataracta, 93, 436.
Atarba (Atarbodes), 82, 24.
(Atarbodes) flava, 92, 234.
(Atarbodes) minuticornis, 83, 292.
(Atarbodes) pallidicornis, 82, 33.
(Atarbodes) trimelania, 92, 233, 234.
Aternanthera sessilis, 88, 223.
Ates, 96, 93.
Atherigona exigua, 97, 226.
orientalis, 97, 179, 226.
seticauda, 97, 179, 226.
Atherina endrachtensis, 87, 72.
Atherinidae, 87, 72.
Atherinopsis californiensis, 91, 282.
Atherosperma moschatum, 96, 402.

- Athyonidium, 82, 137; 90, 333.
 chilensis, 82, 137.
 deichmannæ, 82, 137; 90, 333, 337.
 Athyrium, 81, 1.
 Blumei, 81, 41, 332.
 cordifolium, 81, 41.
 esculentum, 81, 238; 83, 209; 84, 279; 83, 223; 90, 36; 94, 147; 95, 314, 445; 97, 26.
 irayense, 81, 39.
 irigense, 81, 38.
 magnificum, 81, 39, 40.
 maquilingense, 81, 40.
 melanopodium, 81, 40, 41.
 meyenianum, 81, 40.
 parvum, 81, 41.
 platyphyllum, 81, 39.
 symmetricum, 81, 41.
 Atibulnak, 95, 533.
 Atimla, 90, 26.
 Atipuru, 90, 27.
 Atis, 82, 229, 242, 243, 282; bark, 86, 237; hinog, 95, 316; leaves, 86, 237; stem, 86, 237; 92, 19, 20, 24, 28.
 Atiyóti, 82, 89.
 Atlas moth, 97, 202.
 Ato, 83, 128.
 Atobtóbo, 82, 77, 78.
 Atobtóbo-post, 82, 79, 82-87.
 Atractomorpha psittacina, 97, 185, 213.
 Atractophora, 84, 20, 21.
 bipunctata, 84, 31, 64, 65.
 fusifemur, 85, 21.
 longicornis, 84, 53.
 quadripunctata, 84, 62.
 Atrometus, 90, 378.
 minutus, 90, 379-381.
 Atropophus, 93, 252.
 Atrops, 93, 252.
 Atsike, 89, 2.
 Atsuwéte, 81, 199.
 Attacus atlas, 97, 202, 225.
 ricini, 97, 225.
 Attagenus megatoma, 97, 220.
 piceus, 97, 220.
 Atugan, 82, 99.
 Atya sp., 85, 211.
 Atylosia scarebæoides, 81, 381.
 Atylotus, 83, 283.
 Atypophthalmus, 93, 429, 433; 95, 84, 230.
 Aulacaspis tegalensis, 97, 217.
 Aulacophora, 91, 14, 73, 74.
 almora, 91; 79.
 nalis, 91, 77, 85.
 angulicollis, 91, 195.
 atripennis, 91, 92.
 bicolor, 91, 77, 86; 91, 3.
 cattigarensis, 91, 78, 99, 100.
 coffeæ, 91, 82; 97, 221.
 cornuta, 91, 74.
 costata, 91, 77, 90.
 costatipennis, 91, 91.
 cottigarensis, 97, 205, 221.
 cyanoptera, 91, 74.
 flavomarginata, 97, 221.
 foveicollis, 91, 82.
 frontalis, 91, 77, 96.
 key to the species of, 91, 77.
 kotoensis, 91, 77, 79.
 marginalis, 91, 74.
 mouhoti, 91, 79.
 nigripennis, 91, 3, 77, 91.
 opacipennis, 91, 78, 98.
 palliata, 91, 77, 94.
 semiopaca, 91, 87.
 sexnotata, 91, 87.
 sexpunctata, 91, 87.
 similis, 91, 4, 77, 81, 82, 94; 97, 221.
 simplex, 91, 77, 78.
 (Ceratia) frontalis, 91, 96.
 (Ceratia) palliata, 91, 95.
 (s. str.) bicolor, 91, 87.
 (s. str.) bicolor ab. sexpunctata, 91, 87.
 (s. str.) nigripennis, 91, 92.
 Aulosira, 91, 337, 350.
 Áum-áum, 81, 327, 359.
 Aunasin, 95, 509.
 Auricularia affinis, 93, 487; 95, 487.
 auriculajudæ, 93, 487; 95, 191.
 polytricha, 93, 487.
 sp., 93, 483, 487, 498.
 Auriculariaceæ, 95, 191.
 Ausnahme saurus, 83, 18.
 Austoserica nigrorubra, 97, 219.
 spp., 219.
 Austrogramme, 80, 95.
 Deplanchei, 80, 145, 150.
 Austrolimnophila, 82, 23, 428.
 kirishimensis, 82, 163.
 Australimnophila) croceipennis, 89, 241.
 (Austrolimnophila) cyclopica, 89, 246, 247.
 (Austrolimnophila) eucharis, 89, 242, 246.
 (Austrolimnophila) fluxa, 89, 247.
 (Austrolimnophila) horii, 82, 292.
 (Austrolimnophila) multitergata, 89, 243, 244.
 (Austrolimnophila) polydamas, 89, 244, 246.
 Autoba grisea, 97, 224.
 Autoserica spp., 97, 219.
 Auxis thazard, 85, 209; 95, 202; 97, 148.

- Averrhoa bilimbini, **81**, 208, 315;
83, 206; **84**, 284; **87**, 162, 194;
88, 223; **90**, 35; **92**, 20, 25, 29,
 136, 424; **95**, 315; **96**, 398; **97**,
 197; **98**, 326.
 carambola, **81**, 200; **82**, 243; **84**,
 284; **87**, 194; **92**, 20, 24, 28; **94**,
 150; **97**, 196.
 Aves, **97**, 227.
 Avicennia merina var., **84**, 289.
 officinalis, **86**, 236; **95**, 556.
 Avocado, **96**, 142; **97**, 178, 196; **83**,
 187, 354; **95**, 484; green, **92**,
 20, 24, 28; **83**, 206; **95**, 316;
 green skin, **83**, 206; **84**, 282;
89, 72; **98**, 326.
 Avrainvillea erecta, **83**, 442; **90**, 42,
 56, 272, 273, 276; **99**, 143.
 lacerata fo. robustior, **90**, 276.
 levis, **90**, 56.
 obscura, **90**, 42, 55, 272, 273.
 sordida, **90**, 42, 56, 57.
 Awili', **81**, 184, 232, 285, 327, 336,
 363.
 Awoks, **85**, 453.
 Axa-pan, **82**, 82.
 Axeran, **82**, 80-82, 84-86.
 Ayá'-kabáyo, **81**, 200.
 Ayá'-mantug, **81**, 200.
 Ayabóng, **81**, 375.
 Ayabun, **81**, 375.
 Ayang-babái, **81**, 200.
 Ayang-laláki, **81**, 200.
 Ayangilan, **81**, 231, 377.
 Ayas-as, **95**, 472.
 Ayáy, **81**, 379.
 Áyhlp, **81**, 184, 241.
 Aylyóng, **81**, 268.
 Aymála, **81**, 322, 327.
 Áymít, **81**, 184, 232, 242, 288, 304.
 Ayo, **84**, 286; **92**, 144, 146; **95**, 558.
 Ayóh, **81**, 369.
 Ayta, **80**, 182.
 Ayúd, **82**, 88.
 Ayungin, **87**, **81**; **92**, 266, 286; **93**,
 365.
 Ayunging tuyo, **93**, 365.
 Azted kwamochill, **92**, 20, 24, 28.
 Azucena, **94**, 146, 151.
- B**
- Báag, **81**, 286.
 Baát, **82**, 88.
 Baaw, **82**, 98.
 Babadog, **81**, 298.
 Babakan, **82**, 91, 93.
 Babansi, **85**, 206; **87**, 80.
 Babara, **84**, 286.
 Babatayan, **82**, 88.
 Babayan, **81**, 237.
 Babliwayin, **93**, 513.
 Baboy, **84**, 296; atay, **84**, 269; **95**,
 202, 316; бага, **84**, 269; **95**, 202,
 316; bahay-guya, **84**, 269; bato,
84, 269; **95**, 202, 316; bituka,
 malaki, **84**, 270; bituka, maliit,
84, 270; dila, **84**, 270; **95**, 316;
 dugo, **84**, 270; lapay, **84**, 270;
95, 316; litsonin, **84**, 266; na
 talunan, **84**, 324; puso, **84**, 271;
95, 202, 316; sikhura, **84**, 271;
 utak, **84**, 271; **95**, 316.
 Báboy-dikót, **81**, 201.
 Babtalan, **82**, 91.
 Babúyan, **81**, 365.
 Bacauan, **95**, 531.
 Bachoy, **83**, 182.
 Bacidia bicolor, **86**, 19.
 howardi, **86**, 19.
 Bacillariæ, **86**, 340.
 Bacillariophyceæ, **90**, 307, 312, 327.
 key to the genera of, **90**, 312.
 Bacillus, **92**, 133-135, 140.
 brevis, **91**, 241.
 coli, **93**, 330.
 crystalloides, **83**, 351.
 fecalis-alcaligenes, **96**, 229.
 subtilis, **84**, 276; **87**, 8-10, 13; **91**,
 244, 248; **93**, 326-331, 481-483,
 487-498; **98**, 1, 5, 7, 117.
 welchii, **96**, 229.
 Bacteriology:
 The antibacterial activities of
 aqueous extracts from Philip-
 pine Basidiomycetes (Sevilla-
 Santos, Encinas, and Leus-Pa-
 lo), **93**, 479.
 The antimicrobial activity of ex-
 tracts from acacia leaves (Ma-
 siluñgan, Berba, Diokno, and
 Borillo), **87**, 7.
 The dextran-Leuconostoc from
 Philippine cabbage: Some fac-
 tors influencing dextran forma-
 tion and specific identity of the
 organism (Baens-Arcega and
 Arguelles), **89**, 23.
 High-protein yeast, Rhodotorula
 pilimanæ Hedrick et Burke
 from Philippine Strawberry
 fruit (Hipolito, Domingo, and
 Sarte), **94**, 179.
 Mass culture of Rhodotorula pili-
 manæ Hedrick et Burke in coco-
 nut-water medium (Aliwalas,
 Hipolito, Alcaez, and Domingo),
97, 57.
 Microbial load of fresh vegetables
 (Trinidad, Paterno, Abdon, and
 Quintio), **92**, 129.

- On a new gum-forming *Streptococcus* with studies on the optional conditions for the synthesis of the gum and its production in coconut water (Palo and Lapuz), **83**, 327.
- pH and temperature optima for the activity of protease product by a Philippine strain of *Aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn. (Baens-Arcega, Sevilla, Anglo, and Andrada), **95**, 303.
- Proteolytic enzyme from a Philippine strain of *Aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn. (Baens-Arcega, Marañon, and Palo), **85**, 189.
- Screening of Philippine medicinal plants used in the treatment of tuberculosis for substances inhibitory to mycobacterium tuberculosis 607 (Masiluñgan, Diokno, and Quisumbing), **88** 245.
- Screening of plants from the Makiling area for antimicrobial substances (Masiluñgan, Kalaw, and Masiluñgan), **92**, 421.
- Shigellosis I. An analysis of 445 cases of shigellosis (Roda, Sabillo, and Arcayna), **84**, 253.
- Starch hydrolysis by *Neurospora* (Yenko and Umali), **81**, 121.
- A study of the antibiotic activities of Philippine soil streptomycetes (Sevilla-Santos and Bernardo), **98**, 115.
- A study of the fatty acids and lipids of *Clostridium botulinum* type B (Paterno), **97**, 241.
- A study on an acetic acid-forming bacterial isolate and factors influencing its growth and production of acetic acid or vinegar from alcoholic medium (Maceda and Palo), **96**, 111.
- A study on ang-kak and its production (Palo, Vidal-Adeva, and Maceda), **89**, 1.
- Studies on some important factors involved in the mold process of making soy sauce (Masiluñgan, Ramos, and Palo), **89**, 149.
- Studies on the growth-factor present in coconut water (Serrano, Mina, Gomez, Sison, Jr., and Tenmatay), **96**, 229.
- Studies on the possible toxic effects of strawberry yeast (Miranda), **96**, 295.
- Studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local yeasts (Hipolito, Palo, and Rodulfo), **87**, 15.
- Bacterium crustalloides*, **83**, 351.
- Bádah, **81**, 215.
- Badak, **81**, 226.
- Baday, **82**, 83-85.
- Badbad, **94**, 349.
- Badiang, **97**, 20-23, 25.
- Bæl, **88**, 247.
- Baeromyces absolutus* var. *stipitata*, **86**, 19.
- crenulatus* var. *subsessilis*, **86**, 19.
- Bæoura, **90**, 209.
- Bagabaga, **90**, 27.
- Bagabas, **81**, 201.
- Bagakan, **95**, 473.
- Bagakay, **84**, 324, 326; **87**, 464, 467; **90**, 27.
- Bagakay bamboo, **96**, 308, 309.
- Bag-ang usa, **81**, 243.
- Baganga, **90**, 27.
- Bagang, **85**, 206; **87**, 74.
- Bagasse acoustic-boards, **88**, 399.
- Bagauak-na-pula, **92**, 426.
- Bagawak-na-puti, **86**, 236; leaves, **86**, 236.
- Bagbagsiñ, **82**, 102.
- Bagi, **95**, 482.
- Bagiwbagiw, **87**, 457.
- Bagná', **81**, 303; **84**, 285.
- Bágo, **81**, 300; **84**, 279, 294, 297; **88**, 223; **90**, 34; **94**, 144, 146; leaves, **95**, 314, 318.
- Bag-ong, **81**, 237.
- Bagoong, **82**, 346, 352, 353; **83**, 193; **86**, 247; **87**, 67; **89**, 2; alamang, **93**, 365, 379; alamang (bastos), **93**, 379; hipon, **93**, 365, 379; ipon, **93**, 365; isda, **85**, 212; padas, **85**, 212; **93**, 379; **93**, 365, 379; talaba, **93**, 365, 379.
- Bagos, **84**, 284.
- Bagoyboy, **81**, 377.
- Bagtikan, **87**, 121, 123; **89**, 74; trees, **87**, 130; **98**, 190.
- Bagu, **90**, 34.
- Bagudi, **81**, 372.
- Baguio celery, **95**, 318; spinach, **82**, 235, 245.
- Bágun, **81**, 300.
- Bagung, **81**, 236.
- Bagworm, **97**, 185, 195.
- Bagyá, **81**, 363.
- Bahaba, **87**, 74.
- Bahág-bahág, **94**, 351, 354.
- Bahama grass, **94**, 298.
- Bahi, **94**, 357.

- Báhl', 81, 221.
 Baho-baho, 90, 29.
 Bahulung, 81, 261.
 Bahwít, 81, 380.
 Bai, 90, 34.
 Báih, 81, 297, 298.
 Baikowia, 86, 140.
 ferox, 86, 176.
 Bailan, 91, 515.
 Baino, 84, 345, 357; 95, 511.
 Baka, 84, 266; 96, 320; 321; atay, 95, 202, 316; atay luto, 84, 266; бага, 84, 266, 269; bato, 84, 269; 95, 202; 316; bituka malaki, 84, 270; 95, 202, 316; bituka maliit, 84, 270; 95, 202, 316; dila, 84, 270; dugo, 84, 270; goto, 95, 316; lapay, 84, 270; 95, 202, 216; sinuso, 84, 271; utak, 84, 271; 95, 316.
 Bakal, 90, 27.
 Bakálang, 81, 232.
 Bakalao, daing, 85, 210.
 Bakálih, 81, 288.
 Bakan, 90, 27.
 Bakatin, 84, 324.
 Bakauan, 90, 27.
 Bakauan-babae, 84, 287; 95, 531.
 Bakauan-gubat, 84, 287.
 Bakaw, 90, 27.
 Bakba-an, 87, 74.
 Bakbák, 81, 377.
 Bakil, 81, 235.
 Bakis-bakisan, 94, 298.
 Baklad, 83, 382; 98, 208.
 Bakokáng, 94, 361, 362.
 Bakoko, 85, 205, 210; 87, 75; daing, 85, 75.
 Bakokong moro, 85, 206.
 Bákol, 81, 364.
 Bákol-bákol, 81, 364.
 Bakólaw, 81, 284.
 Bakong, 97, 25.
 Baksat, 85, 212.
 Baktí', 81, 342.
 Bakto, 95, 473.
 Baku, 94, 304.
 Bakungilit, 90, 28.
 Bakutut, 87, 74.
 Balabat, 88, 247.
 Baládag, 82, 93.
 Baláh, 81, 282, 284.
 Balai-lamok, 95, 450.
 Balákat, 90, 27.
 Balakat-gubat, 90, 31.
 Balakatán, 81, 244.
 Balákbak, 81, 242.
 Balakhiw, 81, 226.
 Balaki, 87, 75.
 Balako-o, 81, 239.
 Balaná, 82, 94.
 Balaná-timber, 82, 94.
 Balándang, 81, 305, 306.
 Balanding, 81, 305.
 Balanéban, 82, 100.
 Balanei-na-manók, 81, 359.
 Bálang, 81, 204, 206, 207.
 Balangát, 81, 271.
 Balángaw, 81, 331.
 Balangkás, 81, 349.
 Balangot, 95, 457.
 Balangúbang, 81, 240.
 Balangue, 85, 462.
 Balaniban, 82, 100.
 Balanigan, 90, 27.
 Balanoglossus, 83, 106.
 Balanoi, 95, 483.
 Balanophoraceæ, 83, 223.
 Balansag, 82, 89.
 Balantákan, 81, 252.
 Balátay, 81, 222.
 Balatbat, 92, 422.
 Balat ng lumpia, 93, 358, 374.
 Balatong, 83, 201; 84, 345, 357; 88, 223; 90, 453.
 Balatong-aso, 84, 295; 85, 308; 95, 510.
 Balatong, utaw, 83, 212.
 Balauag, 88, 27.
 Balaw, 90, 27.
 Baláwa, 82, 88.
 Balawán, 82, 100.
 Baláwi, 82, 99.
 Balay, 82, 77; 95, 201; 97, 148; buntot, 85, 211.
 Balbalkót, 81, 208.
 Balbalolang, 90, 273.
 Balbalulang, 84, 348, 353, 359; 92, 491; 96, 166.
 Balbas-bakéro, 81, 241.
 Balét-trap, 82, 103.
 Balete, 81, 258; 84, 281, 324; 92, 423; bark, 86, 235; leaves, 86, 235; stems, 86, 235; 90, 28; 95, 176, 497.
 Balhík, 81, 231.
 Balí, 81, 207, 346.
 Balian, 91, 515.
 Balibágo, 81, 300.
 Balí'bi, 81, 342.
 Baliena leptopus, 83, 422.
 Baliga, 87, 78.
 Balikbikan, 87, 121, 123.
 Baliktád, 81, 321.
 Balikwáh, 81, 335, 343.
 Balikwah-damuwág, 81, 311.
 Balila, 85, 206; 95, 201.
 Balilúwan, 81, 242, 343.
 Balimbing, 82, 229, 243; 83, 181; 84, 284; 87, 194; 92, 194; 92,

- 19, 20, 24, 28; **94**, 150; **95**, 513;
97, 178, 196.
 Balinaknak, **81**, 239.
 Balinaunau, **95**, 540.
 Balinawnaw, **81**, 244, 292, 304.
 Balingagta, **81**, 358.
 Balingasai, **81**, 242.
 Balingbing, **81**, 200.
 Balinghasai, **81**, 242; **84**, 285; **95**, 438.
 Balinháy, **81**, 242, 370.
 Balin-panting, **81**, 364.
 Balinsud, **81**, 242.
 Baliosus, **80**, 359.
 Balitbitan, **90**, 29.
 Baliti, **81**, 258-270, 288, 310.
 Baliturug, **81**, 300.
 Baliwag, **82**, 101.
 Baliwis, **84**, 268.
 Baliyan, **81**, 186.
 Bal-la, **87**, 77; **95**, 515.
 Ballan, **82**, 86.
 Balliwiit, **81**, 242, 280, 359.
 Balobó, **87**, 121, 123; **90**, 35; **95**, 550.
 Balokanág, **81**, 356.
 Balsa, **83**, 43.
 Balsa wood, **92**, 425.
 Balsaminaceæ, **84**, 286, 293.
 Balúbad, **81**, 237.
 Balubar, **84**, 284.
 Balubo, **92**, 425.
 Balukanág, **81**, 356.
 Balukbok, **95**, 550.
 Bálung-áyta, **81**, 298, 358, 370.
 Baluno, **95**, 439.
 Baluong, **84**, 324.
 Balut, **82**, 240, 241, 249; **84**, 352; **93**, 366, 381.
 Baluyot, **94**, 362.
 Bamban, **90**, 27; **95**, 492.
 Bamboo, **88**, 399; **95**, 472; **97**, 26, 178, 194; shoots, **83**, 200, 212; **94**, 145; 148; **95**, 315; **98**, 326.
 Bambusa blumeana, **95**, 477.
 cornuta, **95**, 478.
 merrillii, **95**, 478.
 spinosa, **81**, 184, 253, 264, 271, 273, 286, 306, 355, 368, 378; **83**, 212, 223; **84**, 327; **86**, 236; **87**, 125; **88**, 248-250, 399; **90**, 29; **92**, 137; **94**, 148; **95**, 315; **97**, 26; **98**, 326.
 spp., **97**, 194.
 vulgaris, **81**, 184, 253, 285, 306, 345, 351, 368; **84**, 279; **86**, 236; **87**, 125; **88**, 246, 248; **95**, 476.
 Banaási, **81**, 314.
 Banabá, **81**, 285; **84**, 287; **88**, 355; **96**, 397; **97**, 21, 23, 26.
 Banabáh, **81**, 285, 327, 370.
 Banag-mantúg, **81**, 345.
 Banago, **84**, 286.
 Banáhi, **81**, 314, 370.
 Banai-bánai, **90**, 29.
 Bána-jar, **82**, 87.
 Bána-jars, **82**, 88.
 Banakabak, **90**, 27.
 Banalo, **85**, 309.
 Banana, **82**, 231, 244; **83**, 181, 182, 191, 207; **92**, 22, 23, 26, 27, 30, 36; **94**, 146, 150, 151; **97**, 26, 178, 189; chips, **93**, 383; chips and crackers, **93**, 367; crackers, **93**, 367, 383; flowers, **82**, 238; heart, **82**, 248; inflorescence, **94**, 148; mushrooms, **96**, 193; native, **82**, 244; saba, **89**, 183; sauce, **93**, 369, 384; **95**, 316, 503; weevil, lesser, **97**, 188.
 Bananas, **81**, 246.
 Banási, **81**, 314.
 Banati, **90**, 27.
 Banato, **81**, 358; **84**, 285; **92**, 425.
 Banatóh, **81**, 271, 292, 358.
 Banauak, **95**, 441.
 Banáw-babái, **81**, 325.
 Banáw-laláki, **81**, 351, 359.
 Banawog, **94**, 350.
 Banayaw, **90**, 27.
 Banáy-banáyín, **81**, 231, 350.
 Banayúyu, **81**, 184, 242, 336.
 Banbán, **81**, 343; **90**, 27.
 Bandá', **81**, 260.
 Banded barracuda, **85**, 209.
 Banded cavalla, **85**, 209; **95**, 202.
 Bandera española, **97**, 25.
 Bandí, **81**, 189, 190.
 Bánga', **81**, 264; **90**, 27.
 Bangábah, **81**, 280, 361, 370.
 Bangád, **81**, 244.
 Bángál, **81**, 244, 308, 338.
 Bañgañgay, **82**, 346, 364; **87**, 77.
 Bángár, **81**, 244.
 Bangaraw, **90**, 27.
 Bangbangau, **81**, 202.
 Bangi, **92**, 492.
 Bangiales, **92**, 501.
 Bangioideæ, **92**, 501.
 Bangkál, **81**, 280, 335, 370, 377; **90**, 27.
 Bankoro, **95**, 536.
 Bangl'it, **81**, 342.
 Bangliu, **88**, 6.
 Bangoknok, **85**, 205, 206.
 Baños, **87**, 70, 84, 86; **94**, 191; **95**, 201; **96**, 165; **97**, 148.
 Bangus, **85**, 205, 206.
 Bangus, tinapa, **85**, 210.
 Bangyád, **81**, 221.

- Banhíkol, **81**, 311, 330.
 Bani, **85**, 308; **90**, 28; **95**, 486
 Banig, **94**, 362.
 Banisan, **95**, 515.
 Baniyúyo, **81**, 242, 336.
 Bankoro, **88**, 247.
 Banksia speciosa, **88**, 36.
 Banlot, **84**, 325, 327.
 Bansa, **87**, 73.
 Bansál, **82**, 88.
 Bansalagin, **95**, 543.
 Bansilan, **90**, 27.
 Bantakan, **81**, 251, 372.
 Banúot, **81**, 290.
 Banuyo, **84**, 284.
 Bao-bao, **94**, 305.
 Baók, **81**, 322.
 Baoris mathias, **97**, 225.
 Barabadan, **90**, 35.
 Barág, **81**, 345.
 Baragwanathia, **87**, 105.
 Bárah, **81**, 215.
 Baraisan, **90**, 27.
 Barait, **90**, 27.
 Barajo, **92**, 427.
 Barak, **88**, 6, 19, 20.
 Baranawen, **90**, 27.
 Barang, **85**, 458, 459.
 Barangan, **85**, 458, 459; **94**, 298.
 Baranovia, **86**, 140, 168, 174.
 stagnalis, **86**, 174.
 Baranti, **90**, 28.
 Baratinaw, **90**, 28.
 Baraw, **90**, 28.
 Barb, **84**, 326.
 Barbourula, **94**, 470, 499, 510.
 busuagensis, **94**, 471, 472, 490,
 492, 494, 496, 498, 500, 502,
 502, 505-508, 510.
 Bari, **87**, 461.
 Baridinæ, **97**, 222.
 Barik, **88**, 27.
 Barikóko, **82**, 103.
 Barinatnat, **81**, 240; **95**, 558.
 Baris-baris, **92**, 492.
 Bariuan, **81**, 242; **95**, 551.
 Bariuan-gulod, **95**, 551.
 Bariwan, **83**, 383.
 Bark borer, **97**, 194, 197, 199, 203.
 Barn yard grass, **94**, 305.
 Baroi, **81**, 358.
 Barreria hispida, **92**, 427.
 Barringtonia asiatica, **95**, 485.
 racemosa, **81**, 278; **90**, 30; **95**,
 485.
 Barthasis ruficeps, **98**, 276.
 Baruan, **81**, 242.
 Barubu, **90**, 35.
 Barukawit, **90**, 28.
 Barukbak, **95**, 503.
 Barungkanas, **90**, 28.
 Básag, **82**, 90, 93.
 Baseliaceæ, **95**, 445.
 Baselle rubra, **82**, 245; **83**, 208;
 88, 223; **92**, 136; **94**, 146; **95**,
 314, 445; **96**, 185.
 Baseng, **88**, 24.
 Bási, **81**, 377.
 Basidiomycetes, **98**, 169.
 Basikong, **95**, 497.
 Basilepta, **85**, 9, 18, 71.
 aeneomicans, **85**, 21, 26.
 bicoloratum, **85**, 23, 49.
 consimile, **85**, 23, 47.
 cornutum, **85**, 20, 21, 23.
 davidi, **85**, 21, 28.
 elegans, **85**, 22, 38.
 elegans var. melanurum, **85**, 22,
 40.
 haroldi, **85**, 39.
 hirayamai, **85**, 20, 23, 43, 55.
 giganteum, **85**, 22, 40.
 giganteum subsp. cuprarium, **85**,
 22, 42.
 issikii, **85**, 23, 45.
 melanopus, **85**, 53.
 ruficolle, **85**, 22, 35.
 ruficolle ab. melanicolle, **85**, 37.
 ruficolle var. melanicolle, **85**, 22,
 37.
 sauteri, **85**, 21, 31.
 sauteri var. unicoloripenne, **85**,
 21, 33.
 sublaterale, **85**, 20, 21, 33.
 sublaterale ab. immaculatipenne,
 85, 35.
 sublaterale var. immaculatipenne,
 85, 22, 35.
 taiwanum, **85**, 23, 53.
 varians, **85**, 23, 51.
 Basileptini, **85**, 8, 9.
 Baskets, **81**, 254.
 Baslay, **84**, 326, 327.
 Basnig fishing boats, **97**, 77.
 Bassáw, **82**, 84, 89.
 Bassus, **83**, 170.
 biguttatus, **83**, 162.
 tibialis, **83**, 165.
 Bast fibers, **84**, 327.
 Bastard shad, basling, **85**, 207.
 Baston de San Jose, **84**, 280.
 Bataan magnetite sand, **88**, 399.
 Batad-batadan, **94**, 304; **95**, 276,
 282, 291; **97**, 318; **98**, 12-14,
 236, 243.
 Batág, **81**, 223.
 Batag-ukai, **87**, 121, 123.
 Batakán, **94**, 364, 365.
 Batalan, **82**, 88.
 Batanan, **82**, 92-94.

- Batangán, **81**, 297.
 Batau, **92**, 423.
 Bataw, **82**, 236, 241, 247; **85**, 308;
 90, 453; **94**, 149; **95**, 315; **97**,
 20-22, 25.
 Bataw, pods, **92**, 136.
 Batbalulang, **94**, 191.
 Batete, **90**, 32.
 Bathyaulax, **98**, 266, 267.
 cyanogaster, **98**, 267, 275.
 plumosus, **98**, 267.
 stanleyi, **98**, 267.
 strenuus, **98**, 267.
 Bathymeris longipes, **83**, 422.
 Bathyplotes, **82**, 136; **90**, 333.
 hancocki, **82**, 136; **90**, 333-335.
 macullocha, **82**, 136; **90**, 333, 335.
 patagiatus, **90**, 335.
 veleronis, **82**, 136; **90**, 333, 336.
 Bathysebastes, **80**, 440.
 albescens, **80**, 440.
 Batino, **84**, 288; **85**, 309; **87**, 121,
 123.
 Batlág, **81**, 323.
 Batlág-lawák, **81**, 323.
 Batlingan, **81**, 225.
 Batocera albofasciatus, **97**, 197, 220.
 numitor, **97**, 220.
 rubrus, **97**, 197, 220.
 Batoidei, **87**, 70.
 Batong sunsong, **83**, 201.
 Batónuwiha, **81**, 374.
 Battal, **82**, 91.
 Battúg, **82**, 98.
 Bátug, **82**, 94.
 Batuliniw, **81**, 223.
 Batycolpus, **85**, 172.
 Bauang, **84**, 280; **88**, 223.
 Baúgan, **81**, 221, 235, 246.
 Bauhina spp., **98**, 7.
 Bauhinia acuminata, **92**, 423.
 cumingiana, **90**, 29.
 malabarica, **81**, 184, 239, 241; **84**,
 283, 358; **85**, 308; **88**, 223; **96**,
 398.
 tomentosa, **90**, 29.
 Baungun, **90**, 35.
 Bawang, **83**, 192, 198, 208, 211; **84**,
 295; **85**, 209; **94**, 147, 148; **95**,
 314, 315.
 Báwang-songsóng, **81**, 207.
 Bawhit, **81**, 380.
 Báwi, **82**, 91.
 Báwig, **82**, 95, 99.
 Bawing, **90**, 28.
 Bawó, **81**, 292.
 Bawos, **85**, 452.
 Bawugan, **81**, 217, 218, 221, 328.
 Bawüng, **81**, 300.
 Baxákat, **82**, 88, 93, 94.
 Bay', **81**, 263, 264.
 Bayá', **81**, 322.
 Bayába, **81**, 184, 201.
 Bayábas, **81**, 201; **83**, 188, 206; **90**,
 35; **92**, 32, 425; **95**, 178, 316,
 504; **97**, 21-23, 26; pula, **84**,
 349, 360; puti, **84**, 360; bark,
 86, 237; leaves, **86**, 237; stems,
 86, 237.
 Bayag-toro, **95**, 459.
 Bayambang, **95**, 435.
 Báyan, **81**, 264, 271; **87**, 75.
 Bayang, **90**, 28.
 Bayanti, **90**, 35; **95**, 493.
 Bayating, **81**, 278.
 Bay'-báy', **81**, 273.
 Baydán, **82**, 99.
 Baylan, **87**, 459, 466, 470.
 Baylanes, **91**, 514.
 Bayóg, **81**, 358; **87**, 125; **95**, 473.
 Bayóg-mantúg, **81**, 267.
 Bayói, **81**, 358.
 Bayók, **90**, 28.
 Báyooy, **81**, 351, 358.
 Baytó, **81**, 267, 363, 365, 367.
 Bayubud, **87**, 464.
 Bayug, **90**, 28.
 Bayüngyüng--binangúnan, **81**, 308.
 Bayút, **94**, 359, 365.
 Bean cheese, **83**, 201.
 Bean clams, **85**, 211.
 Bean curd brain, **83**, 213.
 Bean lycænid, **97**, 206.
 Beans, **97**, 178, 206.
 Bedbed, **88**, 130; **90**, 28.
 Beef, **84**, 266; brain, **84**, 271; fat,
 91, 261, 262; heart, **84**, 271;
 95, 202; kidney, **84**, 269; **95**,
 202; leaf fat, **91**, 256, 262; liver,
 95, 202; liver cooked, **84**, 269;
 lungs, **84**, 269; **95**, 202; small
 intestine, **95**, 202; spleen, **84**,
 270; **95**, 202; stomach, **84**, 271;
 95, 202; tongue, **84**, 270.
 Beet, **82**, 239.
 Beets, **82**, 248.
 Begonia, **84**, 287.
 acuminalissima, **84**, 287.
 edanoi, **89**, 284.
 spp., **81**, 240; **95**, 445.
 Regoniaceæ, **84**, 287; **95**, 445.
 Beilschmiedia sp., **90**, 32.
 Belamcanda chinensis, **96**, 398.
 Belionota sagittaria, **97**, 199, 219.
 sp., **97**, 199, 219.
 Bellardina, **90**, 158, 162; **93**, 90, 92;
 94, 237.
 Belobbranchus, **82**, 347, 354.
 belobbrancha, **82**, 354.
 belobbranchus, **87**, 76.

- Belonichthys fluviatilis*, **87**, 72.
Bemisia inconspicua, **97**, 216.
 tabaci, **97**, 191, 205-207, 216.
 Bengal eel swamp, **95**, 202.
Bengka dangat, **87**, 73.
Benincasa hispida, **81**, 222; **83**, 210;
 86, 237; **88**, 248; **92**, 21, 25, 29.
Benthoosema pterota, **82**, 376.
Berberidaceæ, **92**, 36.
Berberis, **91**, 431.
 barandana, **90**, 520; **91**, 393, 395,
 399; **92**, 35.
 Thunbergii, **92**, 37.
 vulgaris, **92**, 36.
Berekberek, **90**, 28.
Berinarew, **96**, 325.
Beringotipula, **94**, 238.
Bermuda grass, **90**, 33; **94**; 298; **95**,
 276, 282, 290, 291, 474; **97**,
 318; **98**, 12, 13, 236, 239, 243,
 318, 319.
Berria cordifolia, **87**, 122, 124.
Bertingius, **95**, 11, 19, 72.
 typicus, **95**, 8, 19, 72.
Berycoidei, **87**, 72.
Bera vulgaris, **82**, 248; **88**, 223; **94**,
 149; **95**, 321.
Betel leaf, **81**, 254.
Betel palm, **90**, 31; **95**, 516.
Betis, leaves, **86**, 235.
Betula papyrifera, **98**, 174.
 populifolia, **98**, 174.
Betta splendens, **87**, 256.
Bezoar stones, **81**, 374.
Bia, **85**, 206; **87**, 77.
Biáh, **81**, 367.
Biañg bato, **87**, 77.
Biañg paku, **87**, 77.
Biañg puti, **82**, 345; **85**, 206; **87**, 77.
Biañg sunog, **82**, 358.
Biañg tulis, **87**, 77.
Biañg tulog, **87**, 77.
Biañg tuku, **87**, 81.
Bibihwák, **81**, 368, 370.
Bibiláwo, **81**, 365.
Bibingkang gabi, **93**, 368, 383; *ga-*
 lapong na may keso't kinudkod
 na niyog, **93**, 374; *galapong o*
 malagkit, **93**, 359, 374.
Bi-bít, **82**, 103.
Bi-bit-insect, **82**, 103.
Biblih, **81**, 292, 377.
Bidbid, **85**, 206.
Biddulphia, **86**, 340-342.
Bidens chinensis, **95**, 454.
 leucorrhiza, **81**, 324.
 pilosa, **95**, 455.
Bielu, **92**, 554.
Big-bodied round scad, dried, **85**,
 210.
Big-eyed scad, dried, **85**, 210.
Big-spine malakapas, **87**, 73.
Bigá', **81**, 225, 309; **84**, 279; **89**, 183;
 90, 32; **95**, 443.
Bigas, **84**, 343; *azucena*, **94**, 146; *hi-*
 law, *kinarlos*, **84**, 355; *intan*,
 94, 146; *kiniskis*, **84**, 355; *luto*,
 ramilad, **84**, 355; *malagkit*, **84**,
 355; **94**, 146; *palawan*, **84**, 355;
 94, 146; *pinawa*, **84**, 355; *piru-*
 rutong, **84**, 355; **94**, 146.
Bigau, **95**, 474.
Bigi, **90**, 28.
Bignai, **84**, 285, 349, 360; **92**, 19,
 20, 24, 28; **97**, 178, 197.
Bignai-gubat, **95**, 541.
Bignai-pogo, **95**, 465.
Bignai-pugo, **81**, 239; **92**, 425.
Bignonia, **84**, 290, 294, 297.
Bignoniaceæ, **84**, 290, 293, 296; **92**,
 426; **95**, 446; **98**, 164.
Bigoniu, **95**, 446.
Bihon, **84**, 344, 355; **93**, 374; *luto*,
 84, 355; **93**, 374; *tuyo*, **93**, 358.
Bihtáy, **81**, 365.
Bika, **87**, 464; **95**, 558.
Bikad-bikad, **94**, 298.
Bikal, **90**, 28; **95**, 474.
Bikas, **84**, 291.
Bikaw, **81**, 267.
Bíkaw-báboy, **81**, 285.
Bikaw-mantúg, **81**, 267, 285, 356.
Bikinigobius, **82**, 182, 186.
 welanderi, **82**, 182, 186.
Bíkiw, **81**, 303.
Biklát, **81**, 337.
Biko, **93**, 359, 374.
Bíkol, **81**, 279.
Bikong malagkit na may kinudkod
 na niyog, **93**, 374.
Bikong may pirurutong, **93**, 374.
Bila-bila, **94**, 298.
Bilat-bilat, **92**, 426.
Biláwo, **81**, 365.
Bilharziasis japonica, **85**, 300-302.
Bilimbi, **83**, 189, 206; **92**, 20, 25,
 29; **95**, 315.
Bilis, **83**, 365, 375-377; **95**, 516.
Billion-dollar grass, **94**, 304.
Bilong-bilong, **87**, 79.
Bináhak, **81**, 267, 365.
Binaki, **81**, 372.
Binakóko, **81**, 357.
Binakul, **87**, 467.
Binalankás, **81**, 349.
Binalíti, **81**, 225.
Binalúlang, **81**, 364.
Binanabá, **81**, 226.
Binangun, **87**, 456.
Binangúnan, **81**, 225.

- Binasaynon, **85**, 343.
 Binat, **95**, 482.
 Binató', **81**, 225, 226.
 Binatog, **93**, 357, 374.
 Binayába, **81**, 225.
 Binayuyu, **95**, 466.
 Binggas, **87**, 121, 123, 126.
 Biniknál, **81**, 260.
 Biniling, **81**, 353.
 Binincasa hispida, **94**, 150.
 Binitú'un, **81**, 223.
 Binkungan, **85**, 212.
 Binlid, **90**, 347, 348.
 Binlod, **94**, 367.
 Binoloan, **95**, 504.
 Binoluan, **92**, 425.
 Einonga, **85**, 310, 313.
 Bintákan, **81**, 368.
 Bintáy, **81**, 294.
 Binúang, **90**, 28.
 Binubóng, **81**, 349.
 Binukau, **92**, 425; **95**, 479.
 Binukwán, **81**, 364.
 Binulflat, **81**, 353.
 Binundók, **81**, 224.
 Binúnga', **81**, 184, 280, 377, 378; **84**, 285; **87**, 121, 128; **90**, 31; **95**, 466.
 Binúngoy, **81**, 194.
 Binuron, **82**, 90, 96.
 Binurong, **84**, 327.
 Binusang kakaw, **93**, 384.
 Binusang kastanyas, **93**, 378.
 Binusang kasuy, **93**, 378.
 Binusang maning walang balat, **93**, 378.
 Binutákal, **81**, 368.
 Binwang, **90**, 28.
 Biogobí, **81**, 303.
 Biomyia conducens, **85**, 428.
 planiceps, **85**, 428.
 sorbens, **85**, 428.
 ventrosa, **85**, 428.
 vetustissima, **85**, 428.
 Brophytum sensitivum, **81**, 309; **84**, 284; **87**, 104; **88**, 246, 248; **92**, 424.
 Bipartita, **83**, 2, 3, 11, 22.
 Birch, **93**, 78.
 Bird of paradise, **83**, 198, 211.
 Bird's nest, **93**, 384.
 Bird's nest fern, **96**, 140.
 Birgus latro, **97**, 227.
 Biriba, **92**, 19, 20, 24, 28, 32.
 Biringi, **94**, 149.
 Biroana, **85**, 395.
 eurycephala, **85**, 396, 397.
 Bisáya', **81**, 226.
 Bischofia javanica, **95**, 469.
 Riskotso, **96**, 376.
 Biskuwit na "Gem", **93**, 376.
 Biskuwit na Jacobina espesyal, **93**, 376.
 Bistay, **89**, 151.
 Bisugo, **85**, 206; **95**, 201; daing, **85**, 210.
 Bitag, **81**, 296.
 Bitangáw, **81**, 226.
 Bitag, **84**, 287.
 Bitilla, **85**, 206; **87**, 74.
 Bitongol, **95**, 470.
 Bitso-bitso, **93**, 362, 376.
 Bitter melon, **82**, 236, 247; **95**, 315; fruits, **95**, 318; leaves, **95**, 314, 318; tops, **83**, 192, 204, 205, 208; **94**, 144, 147, 151.
 Bitúka, **81**, 341.
 Bitukang manok, **92**, 514; **96**, 161, 166.
 Bitungol, **89**, 72.
 Bixa orellana, **80**, 364; **81**, 199; **84**, 287, 296; **86**, 238; **96**, 398; **98**, 124.
 Bixaceæ, **84**, 287, 293, 296; **86**, 233, 234, 238; **96**, 398.
 Biyaaw, **90**, 28.
 Bizlin, **92**, 554.
 Black aphid, **97**, 202.
 Black bass, **87**, 67; **98**, 160.
 Black citrus aphid, **97**, 198.
 Black cowpea, **94**, 145.
 Black-finned mullet, **85**, 209.
 Black-finned slipmouth, **85**, 207.
 Black fungus beetle, **97**, 181.
 Black hispida beetle, **97**, 181.
 Black Java plum, **92**, 21, 25, 29.
 Black kidney bean, **83**, 212.
 Black-naped blue monarch, **86**, 6.
 Black nightshade, **84**, 347, 359; **95**, 546.
 Black pepper, **97**, 178, 196; **98**, 326.
 Black pigeon pea, **94**, 145, 146, 150.
 Black scale, **97**, 195.
 Black sea wasp, **87**, 76, 86.
 Bladhia folius serratis glabris laevibus, **82**, 324.
 Bladhia glabra, **82**, 324, 325.
 Blady grass, **94**, 302.
 Blanfordia nosophora, **85**, 302.
 Blastomorphia, **98**, 263.
 Blatella germanica, **97**, 349, 350, 358.
 Blechnaceæ, **95**, 446.
 Blechnum brownei, **81**, 212.
 pyramidatum, **81**, 201.
 Blenina puloa, **97**, 224.
 Blenniidae, **87**, 78, 81.
 Blepharipoda, **94**, 88.
 liberta, **94**, 88.
 Blodgettia confervoides, **90**, 46.

- Bloodhound, **93**, 73.
 Blue-crab, **97**, 148; fat, **85**, 211; meat, **85**, 211.
 Blue-green algæ, **90**, 276.
 Blue pea, **83**, 197, 210; **94**, 147.
 Blue peas, **83**, 205.
 Blue-spotted sting ray, **85**, 212.
 Blue starfish, **83**, 111.
 Blumea balsamifera, **81**, 322; **84**, 291; **87**, 192; **90**, 34; **97**, 26; **98**, 7.
 lacera, **84**, 291.
 Bobon, **82**, 84; **85**, 343, 345.
 Bobonan, **82**, 84.
 Bobos, **83**, 382.
 Bodo communis, **86**, 191.
 elloptora, **86**, 186.
 frigida, **86**, 191.
 globosus, **86**, 191.
 minuta, **86**, 191.
 ovalis, **86**, 187.
 phaseolus, **86**, 191.
 saprophytora, **86**, 186.
 Bodonaceæ, **86**, 190.
 Bœhmeria nivea, **84**, 281; **90**, 27; **97**, 194.
 Bœrgesenia forbesii, **88**, 420; **90**, 42, 49; **98**, 139.
 Bogang, **94**, 299.
 Bogo, **88**, 247.
 Bogombon, **88**, 11.
 Bogus-damohan, **95**, 466.
 Bohadschia argus, **82**, 110; **89**, 84.
 graefferi, **89**, 92.
 marmorata, **82**, 115; **89**, 87.
 marmorata bivittata, **89**, 92.
 marmorata marmorata, **89**, 87.
 marmorata vitiensis, **89**, 85.
 paradoxa, **82**, 115.
 vitiensis, **82**, 119; **89**, 85.
 Bohar red snapper, **87**, 74.
 Boho, **81**, 280; **87**, 125, 139.
 Bohok ni Ester, **84**, 280, 294.
 Boiga, **97**, 291-293.
 angulata, **97**, 291, 293-295, 297, 298, 311, 312.
 cynodon, **97**, 293-295, 299, 300.
 dendrophila, **97**, 293, 294, 302, 305, 307, 309.
 dendrophila divergens, **97**, 294, 305, 309.
 dendrophila latifasciata, **97**, 294, 305, 307.
 multicincta, **97**, 294, 309.
 drapiezi, **97**, 297, 298, 310, 311.
 irregularis, **97**, 293.
 jaspidea, **97**, 293.
 karelini, **97**, 293.
 multimaculata, **97**, 293.
 philippina, **97**, 291, 294, 298, 312.
 schultzei, **97**, 294, 295, 310, 311.
 Boiled egg, **83**, 181.
 Boiled peanut, **93**, 378.
 Boisdualia (Boisdualia), **91**, 61.
 Bokbok, **87**, 121, 123.
 Bolá', **81**, 310.
 Bola bolang isda, **93**, 380.
 Boláhing, **81**, 323.
 Bolbitis, **81**, 23.
 cuspidata, **81**, 23.
 Edanyoi, **81**, 22; **89**, 284.
 foxii, **81**, 22.
 heteroclita, **81**, 312.
 Boletinus sp., **95**, 191.
 Boletus edulis, **95**, 189.
 Bólo, **82**, 89; **95**, 475.
 Bólo-bólo, **81**, 254.
 Bolon, **88**, 19; **90**, 32; **95**, 441.
 Bolongan, **94**, 359.
 Bolongéta, **81**, 358; **90**, 33.
 Bo'-mantúg, **81**, 253, 280, 298, 351, 352.
 Bombacaceæ, **84**, 286, 293; **92**, 425; **95**, 447.
 Bombax ceiba, **84**, 286.
 Bombina, **94**, 470, 496, 498, 500.
 bombina, **94**, 470.
 Bombinia djarong, **87**, 72.
 spicifer, **87**, 72.
 Bombycidendron vidalianum, **87**, 125, 126, 128; **90**, 30.
 Bonetella nitida, **88**, 433; **90**, 42, 50.
 Bonetella sphaerica, **98**, 141.
 Bongoan, **85**, 206.
 Bonraw, **82**, 78.
 Boodlea composita, **88**, 421, 424; **90**, 42, 48; **98**, 139.
 paradoxa, **88**, 424.
 Boodleaceæ, **88**, 421.
 Book reviews, *see* reviews, book.
 Boolan, **84**, 285.
 Boophilus microplus, **94**, 395.
 Borage, **95**, 448.
 Boraginaceæ, **95**, 448; **96**, 398.
 Boraginaceæ, **84**, 289, 293, 294.
 Bornetella oligospora, **88**, 433; **90**, 271-273, 277.
 nitida, **98**, 141.
 ovalis, **90**, 277.
 sphaerica, **88**, 433; **90**, 271, 272, 277.
 Borada, **82**, 348, 361.
 albo-oculata, **82**, 362; **87**, 76.
 expatria, **82**, 362; **87**, 81.
 francoi, **82**, 362, **87**, 76.
 key to the species of, **82**, 361.
 malua, **82**, 361, 362.

- Borreria articularis*, **81**, 341.
laevis, **96**, 398.
Bos taurus, **95**, 202, 316.
 Bostrichidae, **97**, 198.
Bostrichthys, **82**, 189, 347, 356.
 key to the species of, **82**, 356.
 sinensis, **82**, 181, 356; **87**, 80.
 zonatus, **82**, 356.
Bostrychopsis parallela, **97**, 220.
Botanoctona, **91**, 61.
 Botany—Algae:
 An annotated checklist of Philippine marine Chlorophyta (Gilbert), **88**, 413.
 The blue-green algae of the Philippines (Velasquez), **91**, 267.
 Chemical composition of some Philippine algae (De Leon, Eugenio, and Pineda), **96**, 77.
 Diatoms from Yenisei River and its tributaries, middle part of Siberia, western Asia (Skvortzow), **98**, 57.
 The marine algae of the Hundred Islands, Philippines (Meñez), **90**, 37.
 New and rare Flagellatae from Manchuria, eastern Asia (Skvortzow), **86**, 139.
 Study on the algal epiphytes of exposed and protected marine waters of Batangas Province (Cornejo and Velasquez), **99**, 165.
 A study on the propagation and growth of a local high-strain of *Chlorella* (Palo, Rodolfo, and Balita), **94**, 189.
 A survey of the littoral benthic algae of the coastal areas of Dumaguete City (Reyes), **99**, 131.
 Taxonomy distribution and seasonal occurrence of edible marine algae in Ilocos Norte, Philippines (Galutira and Velasquez), **92**, 483.
 Botany—Bryophyta:
 New and noteworthy Philippine mosses, II (Bartram), **87**, 277.
 An unreported primitive vascular plant in the Philippines (Zamora and Lugod), **87**, 115.
 Botany—Ecology:
 An ecological survey of the marine vegetation of the Hundred Islands and vicinity (Doman-tay), **90**, 271.
 Fluctuations in the planktonic population of the estuaries of Navotas and Malabon (Bersamin), **86**, 339.
 Studies on the seasonal distribution of phytoplankton of Tadlak Lake, Los Baños, Laguna, Luzon Island, Philippines (Gonzales), **90**, 297.
 Taxonomy distribution and seasonal occurrence of edible marine algae in Ilocos Norte, Philippines (Galutira and Velasquez), **92**, 483.
 Botany—Economics:
 Analysis and composition of nanka (*Artocarpus integra* Merr.) latex (Tanchico and Magpantay), **87**, 149.
 Bark and cambium regeneration as a factor in plant-layering (Uichanco), **96**, 139.
 Chemical composition of some Philippine algae (De Leon, Eufemio, and Pineda), **92**, 77.
 Comparative study of the cellulose content of the trunks of different varieties of bananas (Laserna, Buenaventura, and Cu), **87**, 143.
 Cytogenetics of interspecific hybrid between *Solanum melongena* Linn. and *S. cumingi* Dunal (Capinpin, Lande, and Pancho), **92**, 169.
 New rice hybrids and their commercial possibilities (Serrano), **85**, 263.
 Progress report on the selection and breeding program for cadang-cadang resistant coconut in the Bicol region (Bigornia and Infante), **94**, 549.
 Proximate chemical analysis of some Philippine barks, woods and bamboos (Monsalud and Nicolas), **87**, 119.
 A study on the propagation and growth of a local high-protein strain of *Chlorella* (Palo, Rodolfo, and Balita), **94**, 189.
 Studies on the use of interwoven thin bamboo strips as stress-skin covering for aircraft (De Leon) **85**, 329.
 The use of Philippine woods in aircraft construction (De Leon), **88**, 41.
 Botany—Embryology:
 Megasporengensis and the development of megagametophyte in

- Atamosco rosea* (Lindl.) Greene (Mendoza), **83**, 219.
- Botany—Fungi:
- The antibacterial activities of aqueous extracts from Philippine Basidiomycetes (Sevilla-Santos, Encinas, and Leus-Palo), **93**, 479.
- Hypal penetration of the staining fungus *Ceratostomella* sp. in rattan and its significance in controlling stain (Roldan), **87**, 37.
- Philippine fungi associated with decays of wood products (Eusebio), **98**, 169.
- Species of *Ceratocystis* (*Ceratostomella*) causing stain in rattan (Roldan), **91**, 415.
- Studies on lignin decomposition by some litter fungi (Agrawa), **98**, 303.
- A study on ang-kak and its production (Palo, Vidal-Adeva, and Maceda), **89**, 1.
- A survey of Philippine soil for antibiotic producing *Streptomyces* (Santos and De Leon), **91**, 241.
- Two Philippine species of *Phycomycetes* in tempeh production from soybean (*Diokno-Palo and Palo*), **97**, 1.
- Botany—Lichens:
- The antibiotic activities of some Philippine lichens (Santos, Lat, and Palo), **93**, 235.
- The lichens genus *Usnea* and its species at present known from the Philippines (Herre), **92**, 42.
- New records of Philippine and other tropical Pacific lichens with descriptions of five new species (Herre), **86**, 13.
- Studies on Philippine lichens, I. Chemical constituents of *Physcia albicans* and *Physcia picta* (Sevilla-Santos and Joson), **98**, 1.
- Studies on Philippine lichens, II. Thin-layer chromatographic study of the constituents of some lichen species (Sevilla-Santos and Mondragon), **98**, 297.
- Botany—Morphology:
- Megasporogenesis* and the development of megagametophyte in *Atamosco rosea* (Lindl.) Greene (Mendoza), **83**, 219.
- On the morphology and development of the female gametophyte in *Oryza coarctata* Roxb. (Paul and Datta), **82**, 15.
- Staminate pistil in *Crotalaria sericea* Retz. (Biswas), **85**, 229.
- Botany—Phytogeography:
- Aeropalynological studies in the Makati area, 1968-69 (Remo), **99**, 1.
- Field survey of probable allergenic grasses in the Manila area (Payawal and Laserna), **94**, 293.
- Field survey of probable allergenic plants in Makati area, 1968-69 (Remo and Laserna), **99**, 13.
- The genus *Xylosma* in the Philippines with one new species (Mendoza), **93**, 511.
- New Philippine plants, II (Merrill and Quisumbing), **82**, 323.
- A new and illustrated flora of Manila, I, Zingiberaceae (Steiner), **88**, 1.
- New records for the Philippine flora, II (Van Steenis), **91**, 507.
- The order Xyridales of Dr. Hayata's Indo-Chinese collection (Koyama), **84**, 365.
- Philippine Acanthaceae, I (Bremekamp), **80**, 11.
- Philippinische Leucosyke-Arten aus dem Philippine National Herbarium (Unruh), **84**, 167.
- Pollen production of some allergenic plants in Manila area (Manalo, Payawal and Laserna), **98**, 11.
- Response of some plant and animal species to physical stress in the tropical environment (Uichanco), **98**, 155.
- Three new genera of Lejeunaceae Kachroo), **96**, 9.
- Three new records for the Philippine flora (Van Steenis), **88**, 121.
- Botany—Plant pathology:
- An apparent interference of the Guinobatan arrowroot mosaic virus with the viruses of mosaic of abaca, *Canna indica*, and arrowroot from Davao (Ce-

- lino and Martinez), **92**, 159.
- Progress report on the selection and breeding program for cadang-cadang resistant coconut in the Bicol region (Bigornia and Infante), **94**, 459.
- Rice 'accep na pula' or stunt disease—a serious menace to the Philippine rice industry (Serrano), **86**, 203.
- Short communication. Plants injured by air pollutant (Subido, Santamaria, Alqueza and Pizarro), **98**, 323.
- Species of ceratocystis (*Ceratostomella*) causing stain in rattan (Roldan), **91** 415.
- Supplementary host list and checklist of Philippine plant pest, (Baltazar), **97**, 177.
- Botany—Plant physiology:
- Megasporogenesis and the development of megagametophyte in *Atamosco rosea* (Lindl.) Greene (Mendoza), **83**, 219.
- On the morphology and development of the female gametophyte in *Oryza coarctata* Roxb. (Paul and Datta), **82**, 15.
- Physiological and chemical studies for the identification of Philippine mint (*Cantoria*), **97**, 277.
- A revision of *Dendrochilum* section *Acoridium* (Williams), **80**, 281.
- Botany—Pteridophyta:
- Bark and cambium regeneration as a factor in plant air-layering (Uichanco), **96**, 139.
- Ctenopteris* in America (Copeland), **84**, 381.
- Grammitidaceæ of New Guinea (Copeland), **81**, 81.
- Grammitis (Copeland), **80**, 93.
- New and noteworthy Philippine mosses, II (Bartram), **87**, 277.
- New Philippine ferns, IX (Copeland), **81**, 1.
- New Philippine ferns, X (Copeland), **83**, 97.
- New Philippine ferns, XI (Copeland), **84**, 161.
- On the taxonomy of *Randia longiflora* sensu Hook. f. (non Lamk.) Rubiaceæ (Babu and Pramanik), **98**, 293.
- Scientific note on weed new to the Philippines (Mendoza), **97**, 73.
- Three new genera of Lejeuneaceæ (Kackroo), **96**, 9.
- An unreported primitive vascular plant in the Philippines (*Zamora* and Lugod), **87**, 115.
- Botany—Spermatophyta:
- The genus *Xylosma* in the Philippines with one new species (Mendoza), **93**, 511.
- Lagikway — a hitherto unrecorded Philippine plant (Mendoza), **88**, 257.
- The Manchurian dwarf cherry (Baranov), **89**, 275.
- A new and illustrated flora of Manila, I (Steiner), **88**, 1.
- New Philippine plants, II (Merrill and Quisumbing), **82**, 323.
- Note on a Micronesian species of *Freycinetia* (Pandanaceæ). Pacific plant studies, XVII (St. John), **88**, 403.
- The order Xyridales of Dr. Hayata's Indo-Chinese collection (Koyama), **84**, 365.
- Philippine Acanthaceæ, I (Bremekamp), **80**, 11.
- A revision of *Dendrochilum* section *Acoridium* (Williams), **80**, 281.
- Two new species of Acanthaceæ from the Philippines (Bremekamp), **81**, 133.
- Botete, **84**, 282.
- Bothriochloa ewartiana*, **98**, 6, 13, 15, 16.
- Bothrogonia*, **87**, 159, 160.
- argyrops*, **87**, 161, 163, 164.
- ferruginea*, **87**, 160, 161, 164, 166; **97**, 214.
- impudica*, **87**, 160-162.
- key to Philippine species of, **87**, 160.
- longa*, **87**, 161, 163, 164.
- mimica*, **87**, 160, 161, 165.
- norma*, **87**, 166.
- philipina*, **87**, 161, 162, 164.
- piceata*, **87**, 160, 161, 165.
- sp., **87**, 159.
- spp., **97**, 214.
- Bothrophis*, **93**, 252.
- Bothrops*, **93**, 252, 253.
- Philippinensis*, **93**, 266.
- wagleri*, **93**, 266.
- Botnuk*, **81**, 222.
- Boto*, **82**, 79.
- Botobotonis*, **84**, 285, 295; **90**, 30.
- Botobotonisan*, **84**, 291; **87**, 192.
- Botolan*, **81**, 244, 295.
- Botolan-bali*, **81**, 223.

- Botoncillo, 98, 7.
 Botonesan, 92, 426.
 Botong, 95, 485.
 Botryocladia kuckuckii, 90, 46, 78.
 Botryonopa angustata, 83, 39, 41, 45, 50, 53.
 apicalis, 83, 40, 41, 43, 52, 53.
 apicalis-bicolor, 83, 53.
 apicalis chr. vittata, 83, 39, 52.
 apicalis chr. uniformis, 83, 39, 52.
 bicolor, 83, 39, 41, 42, 48, 52.
 bipunctata, 83, 40-42, 48, 49, 52.
 collaris, 83, 45, 50.
 concinna, 83, 40, 46, 50.
 corinchica, 83, 52.
 crassicornis, 83, 49, 51.
 crenata, 83, 47, 52.
 cyanoptera, 83, 39, 45, 50.
 dohrni, 83, 40, 43, 48, 52, 53.
 dulitana, 83, 39.
 foveicollis, 83, 41-43, 47, 52, 53.
 geniculata, 83, 41, 42, 47, 52, 53.
 grandis, 83, 39, 41-43, 46, 50, 53.
 helleri, 83, 39-41, 51.
 imperialis, 83, 41, 45, 50, 53.
 imperialis-tobæ, 83, 53.
 javana, 83, 39, 40, 43.
 kleinei, 83, 39, 44, 51.
 korinchica, 83, 39, 41.
 marginata, 83, 39, 46.
 mindoroica, 83, 39.
 minor, 83, 39, 50.
 misella, 83, 39.
 moultoni, 83, 39.
 nitidicollis, 83, 44.
 nobilis, 83, 40, 41, 46, 47, 50.
 opaca, 83, 47, 52.
 punctatissima, 83, 40-42, 48, 49, 52.
 purpurascens, 83, 41, 51, 53.
 quadrata, 83, 50, 51.
 sanguinea, 83, 41, 43, 51, 53.
 schultzei, 83, 39-41, 49, 52, 53.
 sheppardi, 83, 40, 44, 51, 53.
 spectabilis, 83, 40, 41, 44, 45, 51.
 tamiangana, 83, 39, 43.
 tobæ, 83, 44, 51.
 terminalis, 83, 40-42, 48, 49, 52.
 Botryopteris, 87, 107.
 Bottle-brush tree, 84, 287.
 Bottle-gourd, 82, 238, 247; 94, 148; 95, 315.
 Botydes quinquemaculalis, 97, 223.
 Bougainvilla, 84, 282; 90, 28.
 sp., 84, 337; 96, 142.
 spectabilis, 84, 282; 98, 164.
 Bougainvillæa, 90, 28; 96, 398.
 Bountiful bean, 90, 501, 504.
 Bountiful beans, 84, 357; 90, 507.
 Bouvieromyiini, 88, 285, 290, 302.
 Bovista pila, 93, 487; 95, 193.
 Bow and arrow, 84, 324.
 Bow and arrow of the Visayan Negritos, 84, 323.
 Bowerbankia gracilis aggregata, 84, 337.
 Bowstring hemp, 84, 280.
 Boxer and Grade Boxer, 93, 73.
 Boyá, 81, 224.
 Boyngáh, 81, 356, 358.
 Brachiaria mutica, 94, 296, 300, 306; 97, 318; 98, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 subquadripara, 94, 296, 302, 306.
 Brachyderinae, 97, 221.
 Brachygnatha, 98, 22, 56.
 Brachygnotus harpax, 98, 95.
 Brachygobius aggregatus, 87, 77.
 Brachyorrhus, 93, 408.
 Brachyplatys deplanatus, 97, 202, 218.
 deplanatus radians, 97, 218.
 vahllei, 97, 218.
 Brachypterois, 80, 385, 432.
 serrulifer, 80, 432.
 Brachyrhyncha, 98, 22.
 Brachyrhynchos calligaster, 92, 543.
 Brachyrhynchus, 92, 536.
 Brachyurus, 80, 429.
 Brachytheciaceæ, 87, 279.
 Brachytrichia, 91, 352, 355.
 maculans, 91, 356.
 Quoyi, 91, 270, 355, 356; 98, 135.
 Bracon, 98, 259, 260.
 adominalis, 98, 261.
 australasicus, 98, 260.
 basalis, 98, 260.
 bellicosus, 98, 271.
 bicolor, 98, 268.
 cephalotes, 98, 267.
 claves, 98, 260.
 combustus, 98, 270.
 crassipes, 98, 261.
 deceptor, 98, 271.
 deesæ, 98, 271.
 distinctisulcatus, 98, 260.
 dodonæus, 98, 272.
 exoletus, 98, 261.
 ferox, 98, 262.
 firmus, 98, 260.
 floralis, 98, 272.
 foveatus, 98, 270.
 gravidus, 98, 263.
 himalayensis, 98, 263.
 impossibilis, 98, 267.
 impostor, 98, 271.
 indiscretus, 98, 265.
 insinuator, 98, 272.
 jaculatus, 98, 269.

- jejunus, 98, 268.
 khasianus, 98, 272.
 lepcha, 98, 272.
 nigripennis, 98, 263.
 nitidus, 98, 260.
 obscurilineatus, 98, 272.
 occultator, 98, 272.
 orientalis, 98, 265, 266.
 pallidifrons, 98, 270.
 pauperatus, 98, 272.
 penetrator, 98, 266, 272.
 perplexus, 98, 272.
 phædo, 98, 272.
 pilitarsis, 98, 260.
 plumosus, 98, 267.
 quadriceps, 98, 267, 272.
 reesænsis, 98, 271.
 rugifrons, 98, 271.
 seditiosus, 98, 273.
 simlænsis, 98, 273.
 suspiciosus, 98, 273.
 tenasserimiensis, 98, 273.
 tricolor, 98, 276.
 trisignatus, 98, 273.
 umbratilis, 98, 260.
 v-macula, 98, 265.
 vultuosus, 98, 264.
- Braconidæ, 90, 391.
 himalauensis, 98, 263.
 impossibilis, 98, 267.
 impostor, 98, 271.
 indiscretus, 98, 265.
 insinator, 98, 272.
 jaculatus, 98, 269.
 jejunus, 98, 268.
 khasianus, 98, 272.
 lepcha, 98, 272.
 nigripennis, 98, 263.
 nitidus, 98, 260.
 obscurilineatus, 98, 272.
 occultator, 98, 272.
 orientalis, 98, 265, 266.
 pallidifrons, 98, 270.
 pauperatus, 98, 272.
 penetrator, 98, 266, 272.
 perplexus, 98, 272.
 phædo, 98, 272.
 pilitarsis, 98, 260.
 plumosus, 98, 267.
 quadriceps, 98, 267, 272.
 reesænsis, 98, 271.
 rugifrons, 98, 271.
 seditiosus, 98, 273.
 simlænsis, 98, 273.
 suspiciosus, 98, 273.
 tenasserimiensis, 98, 273.
 tricolor, 98, 276.
 trisignatus, 98, 273.
 umbratilis, 98, 260.
 v-macula, 98, 265.
 vultuosus, 98, 264.
- Braconinæ, 90, 391; 98, 259.
 Bradina admixtalis, 97, 180.
 Braminy kite, 86, 8.
 Brandtothuria, 97, 161.
 impatiens, 89, 89; 97, 161, 167, 169, 170.
 Brandtothuriidæ, 97, 160.
 Brassica cernua, 88, 223.
 chinensis, 82, 246; 83, 209; 84, 282; 87, 193; 92, 137; 94, 147; 95, 314; 98, 124, 226; 99, 7.
 integrifolia, 82, 245; 83, 209, 212; 87, 193; 88, 223; 92, 137; 94, 147; 95, 314; 96, 181, 186, 188.
 juncea, 99, 7.
 oleracea, 84, 282.
 oleracea var. acephala, 88, 223.
 oleracea var. botrytis, 82, 248; 92, 133, 136, 139; 95, 315.
 oleracea var. capitata, 82, 246; 83, 209; 87, 193; 88, 223; 89, 24; 92, 132, 137, 139; 94, 147, 148; 95, 314; 96, 185, 188.
 pekinensis, 97, 205.
 rapa, 82, 248.
 Brazilian berries, 84, 361.
 Brazilian bower, 98, 163, 164.
 Bread, 83, 181, 182; 93, 362, 377.
 Breadfruit, 82, 237, 247; 92, 22, 26, 30; 97, 178, 197; unripe, 94, 148; candy, 93, 367, 383.
 Bredilia stipularis, 84, 285.
 Bremus baguiorensis var. imuganensis, 98, 160.
 Breviceps poweri, 94, 500.
 Brevicoryne bassicæ, 97, 215.
 Brevipalpus californicus, 97, 199, 226.
 obovatus, 97, 207, 227.
 phoenicis, 97, 199.
 phoenicus, 97, 227.
 Breynia nивosa var. reseopicta, 92, 425.
 rhamnoides, 81, 341; 85, 310; 95, 425.
 Bridelia glabrifolia, 81, 241, 350, 356; 95, 465.
 stipularis, 81, 197, 242, 337; 95, 468.
 Brithura, 94, 236, 238; 93, 90.
 Brittle corals, 83, 110.
 Brittle star, 83, 109.
 Brittle stars, 95, 6.
 Broad-nosed weevil, 97, 181, 192.
 Broad-nosed weevils, 97, 192.
 Brohas, 93, 376.
 Bromeliacæ, 84, 292, 294.

- Bromius, **85**, 83.
 japanus, **85**, 85.
 Brommelinaceæ, **84**, 280; **98**, 159.
 Bronsi, **94**, 352, 354, 355.
 Brontispa angulosa, **97**, 187, 221.
 banguiensis, **97**, 187, 221.
 depressa, **97**, 187, 221.
 longissima, **97**, 187, 221.
 surigaoana, **97**, 187, 221.
 Brotia asperata, **86**, 39-43; **87**, 199-
 201, 205, 206, 213, 219, 223-225,
 238; **88**, 364.
 asperata fo. dactylus, **86**, 40.
 Brotryonopa jacobii, **83**, 39, 49, 50,
 53.
 Broussonetia papyrifera, **87**, 124,
 138.
 Brown algæ, **90**, 282.
 Brown-rot fungi, **98**, 169, 170.
 Bruchid, **97**, 206.
 Bruchidæ, **97**, 206, 221.
 Bruchus chinensis, **97**, 221.
 Bruguiera cylindrica, **84**, 287.
 gymnorhiza, **95**, 532.
 parviflora, **90**, 29.
 sezangula, **95**, 532.
 sp., **90**, 31.
 Bruinsmia styracoides, **88**, 121.
 Brunettia, **83**, 401; **84**, 205; **88**,
 505.
 albonotata, **83**, 414.
 infurcata, **88**, 505.
 ishiharai, **83**, 414; **84**, 206; **88**,
 501.
 key to the species of, **83**, 501.
 lucidisquama, **88**, 501, 503.
 novæ-zealandica, **88**, 507.
 spinistoma, **83**, 411; **84**, 206; **88**,
 501, 505.
 Brunfelsia, **92**, 426.
 americana, **92**, 426.
 Bryanella, **94**, 71.
 Bryanellocoris longicornis, **94**, 71,
 74, 75.
 orientalis, **94**, 71-75.
 philippinensis, **94**, 72-75.
 Bryonopsis laciniosa, **84**, 290.
 Bryophyllum pinnatum, **81**, 255; **86**,
 126, **88**, 246, 248; **97**, 269.
 Bryopsidaceæ, **88**, 434.
 Bryopsis harveyana, **88**, 434, 435.
 indica, **88**, 434.
 pennata, **88**, 434.
 pennata var. secunda, **88**, 434.
 sp., **99**, 142.
 Bthrodendron, **87**, 107.
 Bûák, **81**, 368.
 Buan-buan, **85**, 206; **87**, 70.
 Bubalus bubalus, **95**, 202.
 Bubkîl, **81**, 223.
 Bubóh, **81**, 286, 324, 351, 359, 361,
 370.
 Buboi-gubat, **88**, 247.
 Bubulcus ibis coromandus, **86**, 7, 8.
 Bubûlon, **81**, 269, 270, 288, 326.
 Bubuntis, **87**, 82.
 Buburis, **95**, 517.
 Buchananiana arborescens, **81**, 242,
 370; **84**, 285; **95**, 438.
 microphylla, **81**, 243.
 sp., **91**, 508.
 Buddleia asiatica, **81**, 379, 380.
 Budo, **85**, 141.
 Buellia lauricassiæ, **86**, 19.
 pithecolobi, **86**, 19.
 sp., **93**, 329.
 tablasensis, **86**, 17.
 Buenketan, **86**, 224.
 Buensañg-sapse, **87**, 73.
 Bufo, **94**, 469, 476, 491, 493, 497,
 499, 500, 509.
 boreas, **94**, 496.
 marinus, **94**, 506.
 melanostictus, **94**, 495.
 quercicus, **94**, 499.
 Bufonidæ, **94**, 471, 476, 493, 496, 508.
 Bugang, **94**, 299.
 Bugka, **90**, 35.
 Bugnai, **81**, 359.
 Bugnay, **87**, 463.
 Buguing, **85**, 207.
 Buhá, **81**, 325.
 Buhat-buhat, **96**, 310.
 Buhîlak, **81**, 375.
 Buho, **88**, 330; **90**, 28; **95**, 475.
 Bûka-bûka, **81**, 201.
 Bukado, **90**, 35.
 Bûkil, **81**, 235.
 Buklad, **90**, 28.
 Buklót, **81**, 253.
 Buknó, **81**, 301.
 Buknón-bakéro, **81**, 301.
 Bukó-bukó, **81**, 201, 212.
 Bukó-bukón-kola', **81**, 362.
 Bukó-bukón-laním, **81**, 215.
 Bukóy, **81**, 194.
 Bukto, **87**, 77.
 Bukyót, **81**, 232, 342.
 Bulador, **85**, 207.
 Bulagak, **99**, 223.
 Bulak, **84**, 286.
 Bulakán, **84**, 289; **90**, 29.
 Bulak-damo, **88**, 247; **92**, 426.
 Bulaklak bato, **96**, 161, 166.
 Bulakmanok, **99**, 7.
 Bulakot, **81**, 252.
 Bulala, **90**, 26; **93**, 67, 68; **95**, 541.
 Bulauen, **81**, 330.
 Buláwin-áho, **81**, 351.

- Buláwin-mantúg, **81**, 330, 368, 370.
 Bulbostylis barbata, **81**, 333.
 Bülbül, **81**, 270.
 Buli, **83**, 188, 206; **94**, 339.
 Bulig, **88**, 263.
 Bulilak **81**, 289.
 Bulilat, **81**, 353.
 Buliláwa, **81**, 304.
 Bulináy, **81**, 239, 359.
 Bulinus, **83**, 321.
 (Diggomostoma) sarasinorum, **85**, 302.
 Bulldog, **93**, 73.
 Bullet, **94**, 352.
 Búlo, **81**, 280; **87**, 464.
 Bulog, **95**, 493.
 Bulogasan, **94**, 362.
 Bulók-bulókün, **81**, 237.
 Bulóy, **81**, 235.
 Bulúg, **81**, 222.
 Bulukudúk, **81**, 193.
 Bumbilya, **90**, 28.
 Bumblebee, **93**, 279.
 Bumblebee sp., **98**, 160.
 Bunai, **81**, 359.
 Bunaka, **32**, 348, 362.
 gyrinoides, **82**, 362, 363.
 key to the species of, **82**, 362.
 pinguis, **82**, 362, 363; **87**, 76.
 sticta, **82**, 362, 363; **87**, 77.
 Bünát, **81**, 277, 278, 279, 337.
 Búnga', **81**, 252, 378; **84**, 279; **95**, 516.
 Bunga-bunga, **88**, 222, 223; **95**, 435.
 Bunga, leaves, **86**, 237; roots, **86**, 237.
 Bunga ng sinkamas, **95**, 315, 318.
 Bungan-dakigan, **95**, 517.
 Bungang Jolo, **95**, 517.
 Bungarus, **84**, 200.
 Bungloy, **87**, 463.
 Bungluy, **90**, 29.
 Bungúlan, **81**, 223; **87**, 143-145.
 Bunlun, **82**, 95.
 Bunog, **87**, 77.
 Buntal hats, **94**, 366.
 Buntót-león, **81**, 332.
 Buntót-púsa', **81**, 381; **84**, 289.
 Bunut, **95**, 533.
 Bunya pine, **87**, 121, 123.
 Buphane disticha, **83**, 221.
 Buprestidæ, **97**, 199, 219.
 Burakan, **90**, 29.
 Buri, **83**, 188, 206; **90**, 33; **92**, 422; **94**, 339; **95**, 518; **96**, 112; leaves, **86**, 237; stems, **86**, 237.
 Burnay-kalabaw, **81**, 239.
 Bunog, **87**, 77.
 Burong isda, **89**, 2.
 Burót, **81**, 233.
 Burrower bugs, **97**, 179, 182.
 Burseraceæ, **84**, 284, 293; **92**, 424; **95**, 449.
 Busaing, **95**, 532.
 Bushhen, **86**, 6.
 Busíl-ak, **81**, 327.
 Busogan, **84**, 326.
 Bussotrips claratibia, **97**, 213.
 Buta-buta, **85**, 310.
 Bútang-bútang, **81**, 341.
 Butanding, **87**, 69.
 Butáng, **81**, 218.
 Butastur indicus, **81**, 229.
 Butis, **82**, 347, 357.
 amboinensis, **82**, 358; **87**, 77.
 butis, **82**, 358, 361; **87**, 77.
 dasyrhynchus, **82**, 358.
 gymnopomus, **82**, 358; **87**, 77.
 key to the Philippine and East Indian species of, **82**, 357.
 melanostigma, **82**, 358.
 prismaticus, **82**, 358.
 Buto ng pakuwan, **82**, 239, 249.
 Butomaceæ, **83**, 223.
 Butorides striatus carcinophilus, **86**, 7, 8.
 Butót, **81**, 233, 328, 331.
 Butter, **95**, 203.
 Butter cookies, **93**, 376.
 Butterfly fish, **85**, 208.
 Butterfly scorpion fish, **80**, 428.
 Butuan, **87**, 143-145; **88**, 247; **92**, 423; **95**, 503.
 Butuhan banana, **97**, 4.
 Butung, **95**, 533.
 Buút, **81**, 344.
 Búwa', **81**, 323.
 Búwa-úngot, **81**, 242, 272.
 Buwán-báih, **81**, 208, 232.
 Buwán bo:', **81**, 225.
 Buwán dal-áha, **81**, 194.
 Buwán kalúwan, **81**, 225.
 Buwán kilay, **81**, 194.
 Buwán láwa-láwa, **81**, 196, 208, 225.
 Buwán mánok, **81**, 221.
 Buwán palíkik, **81**, 225, 232.
 Buwán panúngoy, **81**, 221.
 Buwáti', **81**, 342.
 Büyá', **81**, 290, 224.
 Buyag, **96**, 313.
 Büyág, **81**, 263.
 Buyo, **87**, 462.
 Büyúk, **81**, 201.
 Rwa-kabwá, **81**, 242.

C

- Caballero, 85, 308; 90, 34; 98, 5; 99, 7.
 Cabbage, 82, 234, 246; 83, 195, 205, 209; 84, 349; 88, 223; 94, 147; 96, 178, 185, 188; purple, 83, 209.
 Cabello de angel, 87, 194.
 Cacao, 84, 286; 89, 72; 90, 35; 95, 548; 97, 178, 189.
 Cacatua hæmatropygia mcgregori, 85, 317; 86, 2, 7.
 Cacawate, 89, 72.
 Cacosternum boettgeri, 94, 501.
 Cactaceæ, 84, 287, 293; 98, 159.
 Cactus cochinellifera, 84, 287.
 lepidotus, 84, 287.
 triangularis, 84, 287.
 Cadelle, 97, 181, 188.
 Cadena de amor, 84, 281.
 Cadra cautella, 97, 224.
 Caecicoris, 85, 398.
 oviventris, 85, 399.
 Caecula kaupi, 87, 71.
 mindora, 87, 71.
 misolensis, 82, 10.
 taylori, 87, 71.
 Caenoglochina, 94, 397.
 apicata, 90, 397.
 Caesalpinia coriaria, 92, 423.
 crista, 84, 283, 295; 85, 308; 88, 247.
 pulcherrima, 85, 308; 90, 34; 96, 398; 98, 5; 99, 7.
 sappan, 84, 283; 85, 308.
 Caesio, 83, 111.
 chrysozonus, 85, 207; 93, 93.
 cuning, 85, 207.
 Caesios, 83, 111.
 Cætera ignota, 87, 277.
 Caimitillo, 92, 426.
 Caimito, 84, 288; 97, 178, 197; 98, 326; bark, 86, 235; leaves, 86, 235; stem, 86, 235.
 Cainodactylus, 95, 340.
 Cajanus cajan, 83, 210; 85, 308; 90, 453, 502; 94, 149; 95, 315.
 Cajapot tree, 92, 425.
 Cajel, fruit, 86, 237.
 Calabaza, 95, 455.
 Calacarus brionesæ, 97, 204, 226.
 Calachuche, 90, 31.
 Caladium bicolor, 84, 279; 96, 398.
 Calamansi, leaves, 86, 237; stems, 86, 237.
 Clamaria gervaisi, 92, 545, 546.
 gervaisii, 93, 543; 94, 528.
 Calamiana, 82, 181.
 Calamites, 87, 105.
 Calamopitys, 87, 108.
 Calamus maximus, 90, 32; 91, 418, 420-422; 95, 523.
 Merrillii, 84, 325.
 ornatus, 81, 307, 309; 90, 29.
 ornatus var. philippinensis, 95, 522.
 siphonospathus, 81, 270.
 sp., 81, 197, 270, 289, 296, 297, 307, 351, 363, 365; 88, 399.
 spinifolius, 90, 34.
 Calandra oryzæ, 97, 222.
 Calanthe furcata, 81, 361.
 Calisini, 83, 123.
 Calisius, 83, 123.
 annulicornis, 83, 123.
 Calliandra hæmatocephala, 96, 398.
 Calliaspidia, 80, 13, 14.
 Callicarpa bicolor, 84, 289, 296.
 formosana, 81, 272, 277; 86, 236.
 spp., 91, 174.
 Calliclisis furcifer, 83, 424.
 Callionymidæ, 87, 78.
 Callionymus calauropomus, 87, 78.
 lyra, 87, 257.
 Calliophis, 92, 523, 525, 536.
 calligaster, 92, 538, 539, 541, 543.
 calligaster calligaster, 92, 537, 543, 544.
 calligaster gemianulis, 92, 537, 543, 545.
 calligaster, key to the subspecies of, 92, 537.
 maclellandi, 92, 536, 537.
 calligaster mcclungi, 92, 537, 547.
 gracilis, 92, 523, 536, 537.
 Calliphora sp., 96, 182.
 Callisita frontalis insignis, 85, 320.
 Callispa, 80, 343.
 almora, 80, 359.
 amabilis, 80, 357.
 angusticollis, 80, 359.
 apicalis, 80, 359.
 arcuata, 80, 352.
 assama, 80, 359.
 bicolor, 80, 354.
 bioculata, 80, 359, 360.
 boettcheri, 80, 356, 360.
 bowringii, 80, 348, 349, 352.
 bowringii var. attripes, 80, 360.
 brettinghami, 80, 350, 354.
 brevipes, 80, 360.
 coeruleodorsata, 80, 360.
 contaminata, 80, 351, 357, 360.
 cribrata, 80, 355.
 cumingi, 80, 344, 349, 353, 357; 97, 194, 221.
 curta, 80, 344, 349, 354.
 curtipennis, 80, 360.
 cyanipennis, 80, 360.

- dimidiatipennis, **80**, 350.
 dimidiatipennis var. *B*, **80**, 350, 354.
 dimidiatipennis var. *laticor*, **80**, 360.
 dimidiatipennis var. *reticollis*, **80**, 360.
 donckieri, **80**, 360.
 drescheri, **80**, 354, 360.
 duodecimmaculata, **80**, 357.
 elegans, **80**, 356.
 elliptica, **80**, 361.
 elongata, **80**, 360.
 expansicollis, **80**, 360.
 fallax, **80**, 349, 353, 357, 360.
 fatua, **80**, 356, 360.
 fex, **80**, 348, 352.
 flaveola, **80**, 353, 357, 360.
 flavescens, **80**, 349, 351, 352, 357; **97**, 221.
 flavescens chr. *arcuata*, **80**, 359, 360.
 flavonotata, **80**, 360.
 fortunii, **80**, 354.
 fortunei emarginata, **80**, 360.
 fulvonigra, **80**, 360.
 guttata, **80**, 356, 360.
 horni, **80**, 350, 360.
 hypænops, **80**, 360.
 impressa, **80**, 357, 358.
 induta, **80**, 354, 360.
 intermedia, **80**, 358.
 jeanvoinei, **80**, 360.
 karena, **80**, 360.
 krishnashunda, **80**, 360.
 kuntzeni, **80**, 358.
 latipennis, **80**, 360.
 limbata, **80**, 358.
 loxia, **80**, 351.
 maculata, **80**, 343, 350, 352.
 marginipennis, **80**, 354.
 metroxylonis, **80**, 360.
 montivaga, **80**, 350, 360.
 mungphua, **80**, 360.
 nagaja, **80**, 360.
 nigricornis, **80**, 351.
 nigratarsata, **80**, 360.
 nigrovittata, **80**, 356, 360.
 nyakensis, **80**, 358.
 octopunctata, **80**, 356.
 palawanica, **80**, 354, 360.
 philippinica, **80**, 351, 356, 360.
 picitarsis, **80**, 344, 353, 360.
 pita, **80**, 360.
 procedens, **80**, 355, 360.
 puella, **80**, 360.
 puellaris, **80**, 351, 356, 360, 361.
 punctata chr. *maculata*, **80**, 350.
 pusilla, **80**, 356.
 raffæli, **80**, 351, 356, 361.
 roepkei, **80**, 359, 361.
 roepkei, **80**, 359, 361.
 scutellaris, **80**, 349, 352.
 sexmaculata, **80**, 356.
 spæthi, **80**, 354, 361.
 splendidula, **80**, 344, 350, 354.
 spaethi, **80**, 354, 361.
 testacea, **80**, 357.
 testaceipes, **80**, 361.
 tibangana, **80**, 344, 354, 361.
 ugandina, **80**, 357.
 undulata, **80**, 353, 361.
 vicina, **80**, 361.
 vicina var. *latithorax*, **80**, 361.
 violaceicornis, **80**, 361.
 vittata, **80**, 351, 357.
 whitei, **80**, 349, 350, 353.
 Callispella, **80**, 358.
 Callispini, **80**, 345.
 Callista, **83**, 106, 108.
 Callistemon lanceolatus, **84**, 287, 296.
 Callophis bilineatus, **92**, 532.
 furcatus nigrotæniatus, **92**, 525.
 intestinalis, **92**, 533.
 intestinalis philippinus, **92**, 534.
 intestinalis suluensis, **92**, 534, 535.
 intestinalis var. *Philippina*, **92**, 533.
 (*Hemibungarus*) *gemianulis*, **92**, 545.
 Callosobruchus chinensis, **97**, 221.
 Callyspongia diffusa, **88**, 510, 525.
 subarmigera, **88**, 510, 526, 527.
 Calmania, **99**, 70-73.
 prima, **99**, 71-73.
 sculptimana, **99**, 71, 72.
 simodænsis, **99**, 23, 71, 73.
 Calocarpum sapota, **84**, 361; **92**, 23, 27, 31.
 Calogramma festiva, **97**, 224.
 Calomicrus, **91**, 16, 221.
 circumfusus, **91**, 221.
 flaviventris, **91**, 222.
 Caloneis amphispæna, **98**, 59, 73.
 schmanniana var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**, 73.
 silicula, **98**, 72.
 silicula var. *jenissevensis*, **98**, 58.
 silicula var. *sibirica*, **98**, 72.
 silicula var. *truncatula*, **98**, 72.
 Calophanoides, **80**, 14, 20, 21.
 addisoniensis, **80**, 20, 21.
 dispar, **80**, 20, 21.
 dispari, **80**, 19.
 loheri, **80**, 20, 21.
 pubescens, **80**, 12, 19, 21.
 pulgarensis, **80**, 11, 20, 21.
 quadrifaria, **80**, 20, 21.
 Calophyllum blancoi, **96**, 398.
 inophyllum, **84**, 287; **96**, 398.

- obliquinerviium, **87**, 123, 126.
Calopogonium mucunoides, **82**, 328.
Calothrix, **90**, 307, 310, 321; **99**, 171, 172.
 confervicola, **91**, 353.
 epiphytica, **91**, 359; **99**, 172.
 key to the species of, **91**, 352.
 parietina, **90**, 306, 310, 359.
 pilosa, **91**, 270, 352, 353.
 sp., **99**, 172.
 viguieri, **99**, 172.
Calumpang, **95**, 548.
Calvatia, **95**, 195.
 bovista, **95**, 189, 193.
 craniformis, **95**, 189, 193.
 cyathiformis, **95**, 189, 193.
 gigantea, **95**, 189, 193.
 lilacina, **93**, 484, 485, 487, 498; **95**, 193.
Calymmodon, **81**, 81.
 atrachus, **81**, 95, 97.
 clavifer, **81**, 95, 99.
 conduplicatus, **81**, 95, 96.
 congestus, **81**, 95, 98.
 cucullatus, **81**, 95, 97.
 fragilis, **81**, 95, 97, 98.
 grammitidiphyllus, **81**, 95.
 grammitidiphyllum, **81**, 95.
 hygroscopicus, **81**, 97.
 kaniensis, **81**, 95-97.
 key to the species of, **81**, 95.
 mnioides, **81**, 95, 98.
 pergracillimus, **81**, 95, 97.
 ramifer, **81**, 95, 97.
Camachile, **98**, 326.
Camagon, **95**, 462.
Camagong, **84**, 288.
Camangyan, **86**, 126.
Camarium asperum fo. *villosum*, **92**, 424.
Camerarius pallescens, **83**, 130.
 wappersi, **83**, 128.
Camias, **87**, 162; **97**, 178, 197; **98**, 326.
Camote, **96**, 397.
Campanero, **85**, 309; **87**, 1, 5.
Campanilla, **84**, 288; **85**, 309.
Campanulacæ, **84**, 291, 293, 296.
Camphor, **92**, 423.
Campnosperma philippinensis, **91**, 508.
Campnotini, **92**, 258.
Camponotus sp., **93**, 565.
 (*Colobopsis*) *leonardi*, **93**, 565.
 (*Tamæmyrmex*) *carin*, **93**, 565.
Campsis radicans, **98**, 164.
Camptandriidæ, **99**, 92-94.
Camptandriinæ, **99**, 23, 92.
Camptandrium anomalum, **99**, 92, 93-95,
 elongatum, **99**, 21, 23, 93, 95.
 sexdentatum, **99**, 93.
 sp., **99**, 93.
Campylium, **87**, 279.
Campyloneuron, **84**, 463.
Campyloneurus, **98**, 260.
 abdominalis, **98**, 261.
 bicolor, **98**, 260.
 bicolorimus, **98**, 260.
 brunneo-maculatus, **98**, 261.
 declaratus, **98**, 261.
 exoletus, **98**, 261.
 campbelli, **98**, 261.
 cilles, **98**, 261.
 crassipes, **98**, 261.
 crassitarsis, **98**, 261.
 haraganensis, **98**, 261.
 hirpinus, **98**, 261.
 kirbyi, **98**, 261.
 saitis, **98**, 261.
 sikkimensis, **98**, 261.
 trichionotus, **98**, 275.
 trimaculata, **98**, 261.
Camuela, herba de Don Carlos, **94**, 304.
Canadian elder, **84**, 290.
Cañagria, **88**, 31.
Cañamazo hembro, **94**, 304.
Cananga odorata, **84**, 282; **86**, 237; **87**, 122, 123, 128; **89**, 73; **90**, 27; **96**, 398.
Canangium odoratum, **81**, 231, 377.
Canarium aspersum, **90**, 32.
 hirsutum fo. *multipinnatum*, **95**, 499.
 luzonicum, **84**, 284; **95**, 450.
 multipinnatum, **81**, 362.
 oleosum, **83**, 360.
 ovatum, **83**, 214, 359, 360; **89**, 73; **90**, 453; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **94**, 150; **95**, 449.
 sp., **81**, 244, 343, 362.
 vrieseanum, **95**, 449.
Canavalia luzonica, **81**, 281, 303, 356, 360.
Cancer dorsipes, **94**, 90.
 horridus, **98**, 58.
 ranina, **98**, 34.
 spinousus, **98**, 58.
 symmista, **94**, 90.
Candezea, **91**, 110.
Candida albicans, **91**, 244, 248-250; **93**, 327, 329, 330, 331; **98**, 117, 120.
 arborea, **87**, 21, 23; **94**, 179.
 flareri, **87**, 21.
 guilliermondia, **87**, 21.
 guilliermondii, **87**, 20, 21, 23-25; **90**, 252-254.
 sp., **87**, 21.

- tropicalis, 87, 20, 21, 23, 25; 90, 253, 255; 95, 318.
 Candied pilinut, 93, 383.
 Candied tamarind, 93, 383.
 Candle tree, 92, 427.
 Cane molasses, 87, 16.
 Canéla, 81, 213; 87, 193; 88, 247.
 Canistel, 83, 192, 207; 92, 19, 23, 27, 31; 98, 326.
 Canna indica, 84, 280; 92, 159, 163-165.
 flaccida, 97, 25.
 Cannaceæ, 84, 280, 292.
 Canned guava jelly, 93, 383.
 Canned sausage, 93, 381.
 Canot-canot, 92, 492, 514; 94, 191.
 Canscora decussata, 88, 122.
 macrocalyx, 88, 121.
 Cantaloupe, 82, 230, 243; 83, 190; Spanish melon, 92, 22, 26, 30; round smooth var., 92, 22, 26, 30.
 Cantharellus sp., 93, 483, 487.
 Cantharidæ, 83, 75.
 Cantharis ceylonica, 83, 76.
 infossulata, 83, 76.
 latefulva, 83, 76.
 minutissima, 83, 76.
 semifulva, 83, 76.
 Canthium diococcum, 81, 272.
 monstrosum, 84, 290.
 Canton type sausage, 93, 364.
 Caocaoan, 92, 514; 94, 191.
 Capella gallinago megalæ, 88, 266.
 Caper, 95, 450.
 Capiz shells, 88, 399.
 Capnella, 82, 110; 83, 107.
 Capniidæ, 82, 199, 202.
 Capparidaceæ, 84, 282, 293, 295; 95, 174, 179-181, 183, 184, 450; 98, 164.
 Capparis horrida, 81, 327.
 micracantha, 95, 451.
 Capra hircus, 89, 123.
 Caprifoliaceæ, 83, 223; 84, 290, 293.
 Capriola dactylon, 94, 298.
 Capritermes, 89, 74.
 paetensis, 89, 64, 67, 75.
 Capsicum annuum, 81, 206; 94, 148; 95, 315; 97, 206.
 annuum var. grossum, 82, 247; 86, 235; 88, 223; 92, 138, 139.
 annuum var. longum, 86, 235.
 frutescens, 81, 206, 207, 211; 83, 209, 210; 86, 235; 88, 223; 94, 147.
 frutescens var. grossum, 92, 426.
 frutescens var. longum, 95, 547.
 Carabao, 84, 267; 95, 401, 402, 404-407; 97, 337; grass, 94, 304; 98, 13, 14, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319; heart, 95, 202; kidney, 84, 269; 95, 202; large and small intestine, 84, 270; liver, 84, 269; 95, 202; lungs, 95, 202; spleen, 84, 270; 95, 202; stomach, 95, 202.
 Carabao's liver, 95, 204; 318; milk, 93, 382; milk pasteurized, 95, 203.
 Caracanthidæ, 80, 383, 464.
 Caracanthus, 80, 464.
 unipinna, 80, 465.
 caragobius typhlops, 87, 78.
 typicus, 80, 464.
 Carallia brachiata, 84, 287.
 Carambola, 82, 229, 243; 92, 20, 24, 28; 94, 146, 150, 151.
 Caramelo, 93, 383.
 Carangidæ, 87, 73, 83.
 Caranx, 83, 111; 87, 84.
 carangus, 87, 73.
 crumenophthalmus, 85, 208, 210; 93, 381.
 dinema, 87, 73.
 djedaba, 85, 208; 93, 381.
 ignobilis, 87, 73, 83.
 kalla, 85, 208.
 sexfasciatus, 85, 209; 87, 73, 93, 85; 93, 381; 95, 202; 97, 148.
 sp., 85, 208; 97, 85.
 stellatus, 87, 73.
 Carapaula, 91, 190.
 quadriplagiata, 91, 198.
 Carcharias gangeticus, 87, 70, 88.
 Carchariidae, 87, 70.
 Carchavias sp., 85, 212.
 Carcinochelis, 89, 290, 292.
 Carcinocorinæ, 89, 290-294, 307.
 Carcinocoris, 89, 290.
 Carcinoplax, 99, 30.
 Cardinal fishes, 87, 73.
 Cardiolejeunea, 96, 9, 12, 13.
 cardiantha, 96, 11.
 Cardiospermum halicacabum, 88, 248.
 Cardiovascular actions of adelfa infusions injected into coronary arteries, 94, 329.
 Cardium, 83, 106-108.
 Carica papaya, 81, 208; 211; 82, 243; 83, 207, 209, 210; 84, 287, 296; 88, 223; 92, 22, 26, 30; 94, 147, 148; 95, 307, 316; 96, 397, 398; 97, 25, 203; 98, 326.
 Caricaceæ, 84, 287, 293, 296; 96, 398.
 Carissa, 95, 138, 139.
 carandas, 95, 123, 128, 137, 140.
 Carnivora, 97, 227.

- Carp, 87, 67; 97, 148.
 Carpopeltis sp., 90, 46, 73; 99, 154.
 Carpopophilus dimidiatus, 97, 219.
 mutilatus, 97, 198, 219.
 Carposinus pini, 80, 363.
 (Pelicerus) brevior, 80, 363.
 (Pelicerus) nitidus, 80, 363.
 Carristel tiesa, 95, 316.
 Carrot, 82, 238, 248; 87, 193; 194;
 94, 149; 96, 185, 188.
 Carrots, 95, 315.
 Carteria lacustris, 86, 142.
 nigra, 86, 156.
 obovata, 86, 142.
 sinica, 86, 142.
 striata, 86, 141.
 Carterispongia radiata, 88, 510, 530.
 Carthamus tinctorius, 84, 291; 87,
 192.
 Carum copticum, 82, 332.
 Carventini, 83, 123; 85, 283, 389,
 390, 395.
 Carventus biroï, 83, 125.
 gestroi, 83, 127.
 horvathi, 83, 123.
 stali, 83, 125.
 Carya sp., 98, 174.
 Caryophyllaceæ, 93, 279.
 Caryota cumingii, 81, 230, 265, 266,
 277, 369; 90, 34; 95, 524.
 majestica, 95, 525.
 mitis, 95, 525.
 rumphiana var. oxydonta, 95, 527.
 Casearia paucinervia, 82, 331.
 Casein, 96, 168-170, 174, 175.
 Cashew, 84, 359; 94, 144; 95, 438;
 98, 326; fruit, 83, 189, 206;
 84, 350; fruit and nut, 83, 215;
 nut, 83, 202, 205; 90, 453; 92,
 21, 25, 29; roasted, 83, 213;
 young leaves, 94, 147.
 Casis, 83, 106.
 Cassava, 94, 148; 315; 97, 26, 178,
 190; 98, 326; cake, 93, 357,
 375; flour, 84, 345, 357; 93,
 363, 378; fresh, 90, 501, 504,
 507, 512; grits, 84, 357; 90,
 501, 504; leaves, 83, 193, 208;
 Manioc Tapioca plant, 83, 211.
 Cassia, 87, 121, 123.
 alata, 81, 201; 84, 283; 85, 308;
 90, 33; 92, 423; 96, 398.
 bacillaris, 84, 283.
 fistula, 84, 283; 85, 308; 96, 398.
 sophora, 84, 283, 295.
 spectabilis, 87, 121, 123, 138.
 tora, 96, 398.
 torta, 82, 245; 84, 295; 85, 308.
 Cassidinæ, 97, 221.
 Cassumunar ginger, 88, 25.
 Cassytha filiformis, 81, 376; 87, 193.
 Castanea argentea, 83, 141, 153.
 dendata, 98, 174.
 vulgaris, 83, 213.
 Castanopsis javanica, 95, 469.
 philippensis, 95, 470.
 sumatrana, 89, 207, 216.
 Castor oil-based hydraulic brake
 fluids, studies on the prepara-
 tion of, 86, 331.
 Castor oil for paints and allied
 products using local dehydrat-
 ing materials, dehydration of,
 84, 303.
 Casuarina, 93, 186.
 Casuarina equisetifolia, 81, 184, 259,
 283, 285, 303; 84, 281; 87, 126;
 96, 398; 98, 326; 99, 7.
 rumphiana, 87, 121, 122.
 sp., 95, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183,
 184.
 Casuarinaceæ, 84, 281, 292; 96, 398;
 99, 1, 3, 7.
 Catacanthus incarnatus, 82, 314.
 Catachrysops cnejus, 97, 206, 225.
 Catantops (Stenocatantops) splen-
 dens, 97, 213.
 Cataphracti, 87, 76.
 Catastoma hypogæum, 95, 193.
 Catenularia coriacea, 80, 211.
 Catfish, fresh-water, 85, 207; 95,
 202.
 Catfishes, 87, 71.
 Cat flea, 97, 285.
 Catharanthus roseus, 85, 309.
 sp., 97, 260, 262.
 Cathartus quadricollis, 97, 219.
 Catimbium, 88, 4, 11.
 key to the species of, 88, 12.
 muticum, 88, 12.
 speciosum, 88, 12, 13.
 Catmon, 84, 286; 95, 458.
 Cattle egret, 86, 8.
 Cattleya, 98, 157.
 Catullia subtestacea, 97, 214.
 Caudina australis, 97, 172.
 Caudinidæ, 82, 139.
 Caulerpa, 83, 105; 90, 271-273; 92,
 515, 516.
 brachypus, 88, 435, 436; 90, 279.
 clavifera, 88, 437; 90, 52.
 crassifolia, 88, 436; 90, 43, 53.
 cupressoides, 90, 278; 99, 142.
 cupressoides var. disticha, 88, 436.
 cupressoides var. ericifolia, 90,
 278.
 cupressoides var. lycopodium f.
 amicorum, 88, 436.
 fastigiata, 88, 436.

- Freycinettii*, 83, 440; 90, 278.
lentilifera, 88, 436; 90, 277.
longistipitata, 90, 277.
okamurai, 90, 277.
parvifolia, 88, 435-437.
peltata, 99, 142.
plumaire var. *longiseta*, 90, 278.
plumaris, 88, 441; 90, 278.
prolifera, 90, 279.
racemosa, 90, 43, 51, 52; 92, 503; 99, 142.
racemosa var. *clavifera*, 88, 437; 92, 486, 488, 491, 511, 513, 514; 94, 191.
racemosa var. *corynephora*, 88, 438.
racemosa var. *gracilis*, 88, 438.
racemosa var. *latevirens*, 88, 438.
racemosa var. *lamourouxii*, 88, 438.
racemosa var. *macra*, 88, 439.
racemosa var. *macrophysa*, 88, 439; 90, 277.
racemosa var. *occidentalis*, 90, 278.
racemosa var. *peltata*, 88, 439.
racemosa var. *uvifera*, 88, 440.
selago, 88, 440.
serrulata, 88, 440; 90, 43, 53, 278.
serrulata var. *boryana* f. *longifolia*, 88, 441.
serrulata var. *boryana* f. *occidentalis*, 88, 441; 99, 142.
serrulata var. *typica* f. *lata*, 88, 440.
sertularioides, 88, 441; 90, 43, 52, 278; 92, 496; 99, 143.
sertularioides f. *brevipes*, 88, 441.
sertularioides f. *longiseta*, 88, 441; 90, 278.
taxifolia, 88, 441; 90, 43, 53.
taxifolia *crassifolia*, 90, 53.
verticillata, 88, 442.
Caulerpaceæ, 88, 435; 90, 51; 92, 496.
Cauliflower, 82, 238, 248; 83, 205; 94, 148; 95, 315, 318.
Caulina ovalis, 90, 275.
Cavalla, 97, 148.
Cayenne pepper, 95, 547.
Cayratia trifolia, 84, 286; 92, 425.
Cebollas del Monte, 85, 309.
Ceiba pentandra, 81, 381; 87, 122, 124, 138; 90, 29; 95, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183; 98, 326.
Celastraceæ, 84, 285, 293, 296.
Celastrus paniculata, 81, 288.
Celebes eel, 87, 70.
Celery, 82, 235; 246; 84, 288; 88, 223; 92, 139; 94, 147; 95, 318; 96, 181, 186, 188.
Celosia argentea, 84, 282; 86, 235; 99, 7.
cristata, 84, 282; 86, 235.
decumbens, 82, 326.
Celtis, 98, 183.
Celtis luzonica, 84, 281; 95, 553.
philippensis, 90, 31; 95, 553.
Cendebeus filicornis, 90, 393.
Centella asiatica, 81, 218; 87, 193; 95, 554.
Centrechinoidea, 97, 160.
Centrechinus setosus, 83, 105, 106, 108; 97, 163.
Centrobranchus, 82, 382.
andreæ, 82, 381, 383, 387.
artificial key to the known species of, 82, 383.
chærocephalus, 82, 382, 387.
gracilicaudaus, 82, 383.
nigroocellatus, 82, 381, 383, 387, 389.
Centroceras clavulatum, 99, 158.
Centroceras sp., 90, 288.
Centrocima pubescens, 97, 21, 26.
Centropogon indicus, 80, 448.
robustus, 80, 449.
Centropus, 80, 464.
madagascariense, 80, 464.
staurophorus, 80, 464.
unirufus polillensis, 85, 318; 86, 3, 7.
viridis viridis, 86, 7.
Centrosema, 92, 423.
plumieri, 81, 207, 212; 84, 283.
pubescens, 92, 423.
Century egg, 93, 366, 381.
Cephalobænidae, 93, 174.
Cephalophis, 97, 292.
miniatus, 87, 74.
Cephalostachyum mindorens, 95, 473.
Cephonodes hylas, 97, 225.
Cephrenes chysozona, 97, 225.
Cerambycidæ, 97, 193, 194, 197, 199, 202, 220.
Cerambycinæ, 97, 220.
Cerameum maryæ, 90, 288.
Ceramiaceæ, 90, 78; 99, 158.
Ceramiaceæ, 90, 75; 92, 502, 508; 99, 158.
Ceramiaceæ, 99, 158.
Ceramiaceæ, 99, 158.
Ceranium, 99, 177, 182.
mazatlanense, 99, 182.
sp., 99, 183.
tenuissimum, 99, 182.
Ceraplectana buchannani, 82, 139.
Cerastostylis gracilis, 80, 283.

- Cerasus fruticosa*, 89, 277.
glandulosa, 89, 277, 278.
humilis, 89, 275, 277, 278, 279.
humilis var. *albiflora*, 89, 277.
humilis var. *rosea*, 89, 277.
japonica, 89, 275.
 key to the species of, 89, 277.
Maximoirczii, 89, 275.
Cerataphis lataniæ, 97, 216.
variabilis, 97, 216.
Ceratia, 91, 74.
bicolor, 91, 87.
flavomarginata, 97, 221.
lewisi, 91, 100.
nigripennis, 91, 92.
palliat, 91, 95.
similis, 91, 82; 97, 221.
 (*Orthaulaca*) *anal*, 91, 85.
 (*Orthaulaca*) *bicolor*, 91, 87.
 (*Orthaulaca*) *bicolor* ab. *semio-*
paca, 91, 87.
 (*Orthaulaca*) *bicolor* ab. *sempunct-*
tata, 91, 87.
 (*Orthaulaca*) *nigripennis*, 91, 92.
 (*Orthaulaca*) *sempunctata*, 91, 87,
 90.
 (s. str.) *cattigarensis*, 91, 99.
 (s. str.) *frontalis*, 91, 96.
 (s. str.) *palliat*, 91, 95.
Ceratium, 86, 341-343.
carolineanum, 86, 197.
cornutum, 86, 197.
Ceratocystis antennaroidespora, 91,
 416, 421, 422.
Ceratocystis asteroides, 91, 416, 420,
 421.
filiformis, 91, 416, 418.
moniliformis, 91, 418.
moreans, 91, 422.
paradoxa, 91, 417, 420.
radicicola, 91, 421.
variospora, 91, 422.
 (*Ceratostomella*), 91, 415.
Ceratodictyum spongiosum, 88, 525.
Ceratoneis arcus, 98, 58, 65.
arcus var. *amphioxys*, 98, 65.
Ceratopteris siliquosa, 95, 513.
thalictroides, 81, 238.
Ceratostephanus, 93, 432.
Ceratostethus bicornis, 87, 73.
Ceratostomella paradoxa, 93, 327,
 329-332; 98, 1, 117.
pillifera, 87, 37.
 sp., 87, 37.
Ceratovacuna lanigera, 97, 216.
Cercaspis, 94, 124.
Cercobodo bacillifaga, 86, 185.
barbata, 86, 185.
caudata, 86, 185, 186.
constricta, 86, 185.
lemmernannii, 86, 186.
metabolica, 86, 186.
minuta, 86, 186.
mucilaginos, 86, 185, 186.
muscosa, 86, 185, 186.
repens, 86, 186.
Cercopithecidae, 97, 227.
Ceriops roxbhurgiana, 96, 144.
Cerictena bimaculata, 83, 265.
Cerophysa, 91, 16, 218.
tibialis, 91, 219, 220.
Ceroplastes rubens, 97, 201, 203,
 216.
sinensis, 97, 195, 197, 198, 201,
 203, 204, 216.
Ceroplastodes cajani, 97, 201, 216;
 99, 196.
Cespitularia, 83, 105, 107, 109, 110.
Cestreaus goldei, 87, 72.
oxyrhynchus, 87, 79.
Cestrum nocturnum, 84, 289; 86,
 235; 96, 398.
parqui, 92, 426.
Ceterach, 80, 94.
Cetoniinae, 97, 219.
Ceyx cyanopectus cyanopectus, 86,
 8.
melanurus melanurus, 86, 8.
Chaang-gubat, 84, 289.
Chærodon, 83, 111.
Chætangiaceae, 90, 70; 99, 152.
Chætoceros, 86, 340, 342, 347, 353.
Chætocnema sp., 97, 220.
Chætodontidae, 87, 75.
Chætomorpha, 91, 319.
ærea, 99, 140.
antennina, 88, 430; 90, 42, 47.
brachygona, 88, 430; 90, 42, 47;
 91, 281.
crassa, 88, 431; 90, 279; 99, 140.
gracilis, 88, 432.
inflata, 88, 432.
kellersii, 88, 432.
linum, 88, 432; 92, 514; 99, 140.
media, 88, 430; 90, 47.
 sp., 99, 140.
torta, 88, 433; 90, 279.
torulosa, 90, 279.
Chætonium globosum, 98, 304-307,
 309, 310.
Chætontidae, 85, 208.
Chætura dubia, 85, 318.
gigantea dubia, 85, 318.
Chalæonosoma, 91, 3.
Chalcophaps indica indica, 86, 7.
Chalcosoma atlas, 97, 219.
Chalcura, 90, 394.
Chalepus, 80, 359.
Chama, 83, 106, 107.

- Chamaesiphon filamentosa*, **91**, 282.
minutans, **91**, 357.
Chamaesiphonaceæ, **91**, 273.
Champaca, **86**, 19.
Champakang puti, **92**, 423; *pula*,
92, 423.
Champia, **99**, 178.
cæspitosa, **99**, 177, 178.
parvula, **99**, 157.
sp., **90**, 78; **99**, 179.
Champiaceæ, **99**, 157.
Champignon, **96**, 192, 198.
Champoï, **88**, 247.
Chamulgra, **81**, 287.
Chana striata, **95**, 415.
Chanidae, **87**, 70.
Chanitus gramineus, **97**, 187, 215.
pallida, **97**, 215.
sp., **97**, 187, 215.
Chanos chanos, **85**, 206, 210; **87**, 70,
84, **86**; **93**, 379; **94**, 191; **95**,
201; **97**, 165, 148; **98**, 205.
Chaocila, **98**, 263.
amestris, **98**, 263.
himalayensis, **98**, 263.
insularis, **98**, 263.
lamellata, **98**, 263.
nigriceps, **98**, 264.
vultuosus, **98**, 264.
Chaolta fuscipennis, **98**, 264.
lutet, **98**, 264.
maculifrons, **98**, 264.
ruficeps, **98**, 264.
sulcata, **98**, 264.
trituberculata, **98**, 264.
Characeæ, **90**, 38.
Charadrius alexandrinus, **95**, 211.
alexandrinus chaseni, **95**, 212.
alexandrinus javanicus, **95**, 209-
213.
alexandrinus ruficapillus, **95**, 210-
213.
alexandrinus seebohmi, **95**, 209,
210.
dealbatus, **95**, 211.
dubius, **95**, 211, 212.
nihonensis, **95**, 211.
peronii, **95**, 211, 212.
Chartoscirta, **80**, 341.
Chauvinia clavifera, **88**, 437.
Chayote, **82**, 237, 247; **95**, 315; *tops*,
82, 234, 246.
Checkered snapper, **87**, 74.
Cheese, **83**, 182.
Cheilanthes tenuifolia, **81**, 332.
Cheilinus, **83**, 111.
diagrammus, **87**, 76.
Cheilolejeunea subg. *Xenolejeunea*,
96, 9.
Cheilosporum cultratum, **90**, 45, 71;
90, 275, 288.
Cheilotrichia (*Cheilotrichia*) *glorio-*
la, **90**, 209, 210.
(*Empeda*) *paratyttos*, **86**, 442.
Chelomyrmex, **93**, 554.
Chelonia mydas, **83**, 111.
Chelonocorinæ, **84**, 288.
Chelonocoris, **85**, 288, 389.
Chelonocoris bloetei, **85**, 286, 287.
bufo, **85**, 286, 288.
dyak, **85**, 286, 287.
usingeri, **85**, 287.
Chelonodon patoca, **87**, 78.
Chelysocoris, **85**, 389.
arachnoides
gibbus, **85**, 288, 291.
Chelysosoma, **85**, 283.
halaszfyi, **85**, 285.
Chemistry—Alkali and salts:
The making of solar industrial
salt in the Philippines (*Feliz-*
zardo), **84**, 177.
The possibilities of Salinas Spring
as source of salt (*Oliver*), **83**,
251.
The purification of native com-
mercial salt (*Oliver*), **83**, 245.
Salt consumption by natives of
the Territory of Papua and New
Guinea (*Wills*), **87**, 169.
Chemistry, analytical:
The alkaloids of *Anona muricata*
Linn. (*Aguilar-Santos*, *Librea*,
and *Santos*), **96**, 399.
Amino-acid composition of some
Philippine plant foods (*Concep-*
cion and Cruz); **90**, 497.
Analysis and composition of nan-
ka (*Artocarpus integra* *Merr.*)
latex (*Tanchico and Magpan-*
tay), **87**, 149.
Chemical composition of some
Philippine algæ (*De Leon*, *Eufemio*,
and *Pineda*), **92**, 77.
Chemical investigations on Philip-
pine natural products. I. *Zantho-*
xylum integrefolium (*Merr.*)
Merr (*Chua*, *Maglaya*, and
Santos), **99**, 205.
Chemical investigations on Philip-
pine natural products. II.
Constituents of *Uvaria sorzo-*
gonensis *Presl* (*Chua*, *Ras* and
Santos), **99**, 225.
Chromatographic determination of
glutamic acid in some Philip-
pine edible beans and nuts
(*Cosme*, *Lacebal*, and *Arida*),
90, 447.

- Comparative analytical data of some Philippine fruits (Gonzalez, Palad, and Brillante), **92**, 17.
- Comparison between the effects of X-rays and gamma radiation on rice (Soriano), **89**, 163.
- Comparison of the flame photometer and wet methods of sodium and potassium determination in Clays and fertilizers (Gana), **99**, 191.
- The composition and physical properties of some Philippine volcanic tuffs (Aguilar), **82**, 209.
- Effects of gamma radiation on peanuts, onions, ginger (Gonzales, Dimaunahan, Pilac and Alabastro), **93**, 279.
- Isolation and chemical composition of mung bean (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.) protein (Gonzalez, Banzon, Liggayu, and Quinitio), **93**, 47.
- The nature and properties of the emulsifier system of oil globules in coconut milk and cream (Birose, Gonzales, and Santos), **92**, 1.
- Normal values for blood chemical constituents among Filipinos (Guevara and Cabuenos), **90**, 497.
- The nucleic acids of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, I. Isolation and characterization (De Leon), **91**, 401.
- The nucleic acid of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, II. Isotope labelling (De Leon), **92**, 345.
- The oxalic acid content of some Philippine food plants Payumo), **88**, 221.
- Physical and chemical properties of anubing (*Artocarpus cuneigiana* Trec.) (Tanchico and Magpantay), **90**, 9.
- Proximate chemical analyses of some Philippine barks, woods, and bamboos (Monsalud and Nicolas), **87**, 119.
- Screening of Philippine plants for anticancer activity (Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval), **96**, 393.
- Screening of Philippine medicinal plants used in the treatment of tuberculosis for substances inhibitory to *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* 607 (Masiluñgan, Diokno, and Quisumbing), **88**, 245.
- Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, III (Anzaldo, Maraño, and Ancheta), **87**, 191.
- Some amino acids and respiratory organic acids in coconut leaves (Canoy), **98**, 17.
- Steric facilitation of chelation in nitro-naphthols (Pascual and Gatchalian), **89**, 109.
- Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, IV. Alkaloids of *Alstonia macrophylla* Wall (leaves and fruits) (Manalo), **97**, 259.
- Studies on some important factors involved in the mold process of making soy sauce (Masiluñgan, Ramos, and Palo), **89**, 149.
- Studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local yeasts (Hipolito, Palo, and Rodulfo), **87**, 15.
- Urinary riboflavin excretion of some adult Filipinos in controlled intakes (Caasi, Amago, Singson, Montilla, and Santos), **93**, 37.
- Urinary thiamine excretion of some adult Filipinos on controlled intakes (Caasi, Amago, Luna, and Castillo), **92**, 153.
- Chemistry—Biochemistry:
- Amino-acid content of some Philippine animal proteins (Soriano, Abdon, and Santiago), **94**, 1.
- The antibiotic activities of some Philippine lichens (Santos, Lat, and Palo), **93**, 325.
- Chromatographic determination of glutamic acid in some Philippine edible beans and nuts (Cosme, Lacebal, and Arida), **90**, 447.
- Evaluation of protein intake of 202 preschool children in Metropolitan Manila (Caasi, Bulatao-Jayme, Alejo, Peralta, and Pascual), **91**, 1.
- Growth performance of rats on a fish-flour mungo (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.)—rice diet (Marfori and Gonzales), **93**, 179.
- Isolation and chemical composition of Mungo bean (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.) protein (Gonzalez, Banzon, Liggayu, and Quinitio), **93**, 47.

- The nucleic acid of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, II. Isotope labelling (De Leon), **92**, 345.
- pH and temperature optima for the activity of protease produced by a Philippine strain of *Aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn. (Baens-Arcega, Sevilla, Anglo, and Andrada), **95**, 303.
- The physical and eating qualities of lowland rice (Bautista, Isberto, Gervasio, and Alabastro), **92**, 291.
- Phytin, total phosphorus, and calcium contents of some Philippine foods (Banzon, Gonzalez, and Villacorte), **94**, 141.
- The selection of data for basal metabolic rate standards (Florentino and de Guzman), **92**, 307.
- Studies on breast milk of some Filipino mothers, I. Normal milk thiamine levels (Alejo, Ortaliza, Salud, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas), **94**, 153.
- Studies on the minimum calcium requirement of fifteen Filipino adults on controlled intakes (Caasi, Singson, Luna, Santos, and Camcam), **94**, 435.
- A study of gamma globulin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos (Florentino, Chico, Joven, Yumul, David, Esquerria and Jimenez), **98**, 47.
- Vitamin A. content of Philippine foods (Eusebio and Palad), **95**, 199.
- Chemistry—Biological:
- Biological quality of dilis fish flour used as source of protein for growing rats (Alcaraz-Bayan and Leverton), **86**, 259.
- Cobra-venom-serum production at the Alabang Serum and Vaccine Laboratories (De Leon and Salafranca), **85**, 477.
- Essential fatty acids in serum of Filipino infants fed with evaporated whole milk (Anzaldo, Relova, and Fojas), **93**, 499.
- Serological reactions among lepers (Basaca-Sevilla), **90**, 355.
- Short communication. Storage life of freeze-dried NIST allergenic extracts (Manalo and Laserna), **98**, 317.
- A study of the antibiotic activities of Philippine soil streptomycetes (Sevilla-Santos and Bernardo), **98**, 115.
- A survey of Philippine soils for antibiotic-producing streptomycetes (Santos and de Leon), **91**, 241.
- Chemistry—Cellulose and paper:
- Comparative study of the cellulose content of the trunks of different varieties of bananas (Laserna, Buenaventura, and Cu), **87**, 143.
- Proximate chemical analysis of some Philippine barks, woods, and bamboos (Monsalud and Nicolas), **87**, 119.
- Chemistry—Fats and oils:
- Chemical investigation of the seeds and oil of bulala *Nephelium mutabile* Blume (Mañalac and Collantes), **93**, 67.
- Coconut oil fatty acid esters by alcoholysis (Aliwalas, Arida and Borlaza), **98**, 27.
- A comparative study of the stability of edible coconut oil prepared by different methods (Mañalac and Harder-Soliven), **96**, 387.
- Composition of pili pulp and pili-pulp oil from the fruit of *Canarium ovatum* (Marañon, Cruz, and Tuason), **83**, 359.
- Composition of the pulp and seed oil of kamachile (*Pithecolobium dulce*) (Gamo and Cruz), **86**, 131.
- Critical study of the saponification values of naturally occurring fats and oils (Birose, Gonzales, and Santos), **91**, 255.
- Dehydration of castor oil for paints and allied products using local dehydrating materials (Canchela and Cruz), **84**, 303.
- Filtration-extraction of granulated coconut on a bench scale (Aliwalas and Buccat), **97**, 215.
- Keeping properties of edible coconut oil: Correlation of organoleptic assessment with accelerated tests (Mañalac and Harder-Soliven), **98**, 133.
- Molecular distillation of some Philippine vegetable oils (Cruz, Labog, and Casile), **86**, 241.
- The nature and properties of the emulsifier system of oil globules in coconut milk and cream (Bi-

- rosel, Gonzales, and Santos), 92, 1.
- 9, 10-dihydroxyteric acid of naturally occurring fatty acids of twenty different fats and oils (Biroesel and Leoneo), 95, 159.
- The ozonolysis of Philippine unsaturated oils, I. Rice-bran oil (Arida, Borlaza, and Schmitt, S.J.), 96, 249.
- A process for the preparation of quality water-white coconut oil (Andaya, Santos, and Gonzales), 90, 17.
- Studies on the preparation of castor oil-based hydraulic brake fluids (Cruz, Tuason, and Mendoza), 86, 331.
- A study of the wet and dry methods of extracting oil from coconut meat (Aliwalas, Gonzales, Claudio and Benet), 98, 139.
- Sulfated monoglyceride detergents for the Philippines (Arida, Borlaza and Schmitt, S.J.), 94, 311.
- Tocopherol content of coconut oil at various stages of processing (Mañalac and Harder-Soliven), 96, 239.
- Chemistry—Food:
- Amino-acid composition of some Philippine plant foods (Concepcion and Cruz), 90, 497.
- Amino-acid content of some Philippine animal proteins (Soriano, Abdon, and Santiago), 94, 1.
- Ascorbic retention in bottled fortified orange juice during processing and storage (Payumo and Maniquis), 93, 337.
- The availability of carotene in some Philippine vegetables (Ortaliza, del Rosario, Caedo and Alcaez), 98, 123.
- Basal metabolic data of 21 to 35 years old Filipino adults (De Guzman and Florentino), 97, 229.
- Biological quality of dilis fish flour used as source of protein for growing rats (Alcaraz-Bayan and Leverton), 86, 259.
- The composition of dilis fish flour (Alcaraz-Bayan and Leverton), 86, 247.
- Composition of Philippine foods, I. (Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Yaptinchay, Pobre, Salud, and Manalo), 82, 227.
- Composition of Philippine foods, II (Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga, and Alejo), 83, 187.
- Composition of Philippine foods, III (Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion), 84, 263.
- Composition of Philippine foods, IV (Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson), 84, 343.
- Composition of Philippine foods, V (Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson), 85, 203.
- Development and evaluation of some recipes utilizing coco meal, coco protein, and coco flour (Alabastro, Bautista, Abdon, Gervasio, and Salcedo), 96, 253.
- Development of drum-dried weaning foods based on indigenous high-protein sources, I. Coco cereal weaning flakes based on coconut protein isolate (Payumo, Briones and Banzon), 99, 107.
- The effect of hydrogen-ion concentration on the intensity of the red color extract from sugar beets [*Beta vulgaris* Linn.) Bank] (Vidal-Adeva), 95, 321.
- The effect of various cooking procedures on cooking losses and retention of B-vitamins in pork and beef (Isberto, Bautista, Gervasio, and Dimaunahan), 93, 343.
- Effect of adding emulsion and surfactant to canned cooked rice (Briones, Hernandez, Quinitio, and Alabastro), 94, 143.
- Effect of method of extraction on the quality of processed kalamansi (*Citrus microcarpa* Bunge) juice (Payumo, Abdon, Pilac, Maniquis, and Alabastro), 94, 449.
- The effect of pretreatment and extraction method on yield and quality of fresh kalamansi (*Citrus microcarpa* Bunge) juice (Gatchalian and Santos), 99, 241.
- Effect of the maturity of coconut on the composition texture of

- coconut flour (Dolendo, Bionnes, Banzon, and Librea), **96**, 353.
- The effect of temperature and time of storage on the nutritive value and acceptability of fortified canned mango nectar (Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis), **96**, 377.
- Evaluation of the protein intake of 202 preschool children in Metropolitan Manila (Caasi, Bulatao-Jayme, Alejo, Peralta, and Pascual), **93**, 1.
- Extraction of protein from the leaves of some local plants (Gonzalez, Dimaunahan, and Banzon), **97**, 17.
- Folic acid content of some Philippine foods (Lontoc, Gonzales, and Dimaunahan), **95**, 311.
- Growth performance of rats on a fish-flour-mango (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.)—rice diet (Marfori and Gonzales), **93**, 179.
- High-protein yeast, *Rhodotorula pilimanæ* Hedrick et Burke, from Philippine strawberry fruit (Hipolito, Domingo, and Sarte), **94**, 179.
- Laboratory-scale studies on the preparation of coconut flour from granulated coconut (Claudio, Capulso, Gonzales, de la Fuente, and Mañalac), **97**, 45.
- Loss of ascorbic acid in chemically peeled and candied santol [*Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.] fruit (Gonzalez, Palad, and Maniquis), **92**, 431.
- Mass culture of *Rhodotorula pilimanæ* Hedrick et Burke in coconut-water medium (Aliwalas, Hipolito, Alcaez, Domingo), **97**, 57.
- The mineral contents of bilis, a marine fish of Malaya (Svasati), **83**, 365.
- The nata organism—cultural requirements, characteristics, and identity (Lapuz, Gallardo, and Palo), **96**, 91.
- Nutritional evaluation of meals served in government institutions by chemical method (Intengan, del Rosario, Arzaga, Concepcion, Salud, and Manalo), **83**, 177.
- A nutritional evaluation of some preparations of coconut proteins (Miranda, Gonzales, and Brennisen), **97**, 37.
- Nutritive value of some food-stuffs processed in the Philippines (Palad, Abdon, Lontoc, Dimaunahan, Eusebio, and Santiago), **93**, 355.
- The oxalic acid content of some Philippine food plants (Payumo), **88**, 221.
- The physical and eating qualities of lowland rice (Bautista, Isberto, Gervasio, and Alabastro), **92**, 291.
- The physiological availability of calcium, phosphorous, and nitrogen from the bones and flesh of dilis, a small fish used in the Filipino diet (Leverson and Payawal), **80**, 23.
- Phytin, total phosphorus, and calcium contents of some Philippine foods (Banzon, Gonzalez, and Villacorte), **94**, 141.
- Postharvest changes in some physical and chemical properties of pico mangoes (*Mangifera indica* Linn. var. pico (De Leon and De Lima), **97**, 337.
- A preliminary report on the effect of pH on the rate of settling of cassava starch in aqueous suspension (Soliven and Boncilio), **88**, 103.
- The preparation and storage properties of canned guayabano (*Anona muricata* L.) concentrate (Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis), **94**, 161.
- Preparation and storage qualities of fortified nata de coco (Dolendo and Maniquis), **96**, 363.
- Preparation of banana flakes from lakatan (*Musa sapientum* Linn. var. lacatan), (Adeva, Gopez, and Payumo), **97**, 139.
- Protein from seaweeds for animal feed substitutes (Bersamin, Banania, and Rustia), **96**, 159.
- Salt consumption by natives of the Territory of Papua and New Guinea (Wills), **87**, 169.
- The selection of data for basal metabolic rate standards (Florentino and de Guzman), **92**, 307.
- Some nutritional and physiopathological observations in rates fed "chemically-treated" coconut meal (Miranda, Gon-

- zales, Caedo, Del Rosario, Ortaliza, and Dumada-ug), 97, 115.
- Studies on breast milk of some Filipino mothers, I. Normal milk thiamine levels (Alejo, Ortaliza, Salud, Tinio, Kuizon, and Roxas), 94, 153.
- Studies on the minimum calcium requirement of fifteen Filipino adults on controlled intakes (Caasi, Singson, Luna, Santos, and Camcam), 94 435.
- Studies on the nutrient requirements as estimated from urinary thiamine excretion of ten adult Filipinos on controlled intake (Caasi, Luna, and Camcam), 94 23.
- A study of gamma globulin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos (Florentino, Chico, Joven, Yumul, David, Esquerria and Jimenez), 93, 47.
- Studies on the possible toxic effects of strawberry yeast (Miranda), 96, 295.
- Studies on the preparation and storage qualities of banana chips (Adeva, Gopez, and Payumo), 97, 27.
- Studies on the preparation of mango juice powder (Payumo, Quintio, and Lingao), 90, 351.
- Studies on the preparation of "soy" sauce from coconut paring meal (Soriano, Gonzalez, and Avelino), 96, 129.
- Studies on some important factors involved in the mold process of making soy sauce (Masiluñgan, Ramos, and Palo), 89, 149.
- Studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local yeasts (Hipolito, Palo, and Rodulfo), 87, 15.
- A study of albumin metabolism among normal and malnourished Filipinos (Florentino and Chico), 96, 337.
- A study of color changes in stored papaya nectar (Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis), 97, 127.
- A study on the propagation and growth of a local high-protein strain of *Chlorella* (Palo, Rodulfo, and Balita), 94, 189.
- A study on submerged culture production of banana mushroom [*Volvariella volvacea* (Bull. ex Fr.) Sing] mycelium as a source of protein, B-vitamins, and food flavor (Atacador-Ramos, Palo, Villadolid, and Cruz, 96, 191.
- Thiaminase in some species of fish, clams, crustaceans in the Philippines (Luna, Marzan, Montilla, and Caasi), 97, 145.
- Vitamin A content of Philippine foods (Eusebio and Palad), 95, 199.
- Chemistry — Fuels, alcohol, and molasses:
- Comparative study of six local and one foreign strains of yeast in the production of ethyl alcohol from blackstrap molasses (Hipolito, Palo, and Quisumbing), 90, 249.
- High-compression tractor engines with alcohol-gasoline blends (Gilbert, Roth, and Wiebe), 90, 239.
- Sulfated monoglyceride detergents for the Philippines (Arida, Borlaza, and Schmitt), 94, 311.
- Volatility of alcohol motor fuels (Wiebe, Kretschner, and Mccloud), 90, 223.
- Chemistry, general and physical:
- The absolute determination of neutron fluxes by coincidence measurements (Juliano), 93, 399.
- The atomic weights of iron-52 and manganese-52 m (Juliano), 88, 217.
- Calibration of cobalt-60 teletherapy machines using benzene-in-water dosimeters (Juliano and Capco), 92, 441.
- Comparison between the effects of X-rays and gamma radiation on rice (Soriano), 89, 163.
- The composition and physical properties of some Philippine volcanic tuffs (Aguilar), 82, 209.
- Construction and performance of a simple neutron source (Juliano and Buot), 94, 221.
- Derivation of Bohr's equation of the angular momentum of the electron and its relation to Moseley's law to obtain several

- expressions of Rydberg's constant and the radius of hydrogen atom (Balce and Vibar), **83**, 437.
- The elimination of aluminum interference in the atomic absorption spectrophotometric determination of chromium by hydroxylamine hydrochloride (Kapauan), **99**, 17.
- Empirical representation of the thermal neutron spectra of slightly enriched, uranium dioxide fueled water-moderated cores of low H: 28 atomic ratios (Juliano), **93**, 161.
- The excited states of Gadolinium-155 (Juliano), **88**, 81.
- Interralations of physical properties, VII: Valence entropy, electron charge, specific heat, and atomic radius (Balce and Vibar), **86**, 135.
- An iron-free beta-ray spectrometer for electro-electron coincidences (Juliano), **88**, 185.
- A new method for determining the U-235 enrichment of flat fuel plates (Juliano and Meneses), **93**, 149.
- Nondestructive studies on the structure of PRR-I fuel plates (Juliano and Meneses), **93**, 199.
- Nondestructive studies on the uranium distribution of PRR-I fuel plates (Juliano and Meneses), **93**, 189.
- Nuclear quadrupole interaction in NaBr (Melendres), **98**, 49.
- The nucleic acid of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, II. Isotope labelling (De Leon), **92**, 345.
- Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. A. Cross sections and infinite multiplication factor (Juliano), **91**, 381.
- Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. B. Flux distribution and excess reactivities (Juliano, Meneses, and Pineda), **92**, 185.
- Physics calculations for the Philippine open-pool reactor PRR-I. C. Reactor control (Juliano and Pineda), **92**, 329.
- Possible use of electric current for increasing volumetric rate of flow of oil and water during primary or secondary recovery (Adamson, Amba, Chilinger, and Beeson), **92**, 319.
- Preliminary report of the joint Philippine-American eclipse expedition to Canton Island, South Pacific (Glover, S.J.), **92**, 105.
- Solvent effects in the atomic absorption spectroscopy of Chromium (Kapauan and Diaz), **97**, 361.
- Relative stabilities of some allylic cyclic isomers (Pascual and Garcia), **93**, 385.
- Relative stabilities of some conjugated olefins (Pascual and Almeda), **93**, 391.
- A semi-empirical equation for the thermal neutron distribution of PRR-I. (Juliano and Pineda), **92**, 437.
- Steric facilitation of chelation in nitro-naphthols (Pascual and Gatchalian), **89**, 109.
- A study of the gamma-ray shielding properties of some Philippine materials (Juliano, de la Peña, and Bonoan), **88**, 397.
- Chemistry — Glass and ceramics: Bleaching properties of Philippine clays (Cruz and Valencia), **83**, 239.
- The nature of Philippine porcelain. Part I: Important raw materials (Opiana), **80**, 1.
- Nature of Philippine porcelain, II: Philippine dinner-ware (Opiana and Kanekoto), **87**, 281.
- Chemistry — Industrial: Bleaching properties of some Philippine clays (Cruz and Valencia), **83**, 239.
- Chemical composition of some Philippine algae (De Leon), Eufemio, and Pineda), **92**, 77.
- Chemistry — Industrial: Chemical investigation of the seeds and oil of bulala (*Nepheleium mutabile* Blume) (Mañalac and Collantes), **93**, 67.
- Chemical peeling of fruits, I. Santol [*Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.]
- Coconut charcoal briquettes (Reyes, Jugo, Cortez, and Saldana), **87**, 33.
- Commercial products from re-

- fined almaciga (Santiago-Tan-chico) 87, 27.
- Comparison of the flame photometer and wet method of sodium and potassium determination in clays and fertilizers (Gana), 99, 191.
- Development and evaluation of some recipes utilizing coco meal, coco protein, and coco flour (Alabastro, Bautista, Abdon, Gervasio, and Salcedo), 96, 253.
- The effect of pretreatment and extraction method on yield and quality of fresh kalamansi (Citrus microcarpa Bunge) juice (Gatchalian and Santos), 99, 241.
- Effect of the maturity of coconut on the composition and texture of coconut flour (Dolendo, Briones, Banzon, and Librea), 96, 353.
- Efficacy of native tan barks and chemicals used in the preservation of cotton twines used in the construction of fishing nets (Bersamin, de Jesus, and Castillo), 96, 143.
- The elimination of aluminum interference in the atomic absorption spectrophotometric determination of chromium by hydroxylamine hydrochloride (Kapauan), 99, 17.
- Furfural content of some Philippine agricultural residues (Templa), 85, 417.
- High-protein yeast, *Rhodotorula pilimanae* Hedrick et Burke, from Philippine strawberry fruit (Hipolito, Domingo, and Sarte), 94, 179.
- Loss of ascorbic acid in chemically peeled and candied santol [*Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.] fruit (Gonzalez, Palad, and Maniquis), 92, 431.
- The making of solar industrial salt in the Philippines (Felizardo), 84, 177.
- The nata organism — cultural requirements, characteristics, and identity (Lapuz, Gallardo, and Palo), 96, 91.
- New rice hybrids and their commercial possibilities (Serrano), 85, 263.
- pH and temperature optima for the activity of protease produced by a Philippine strain of *Aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn. (Baens-Arcega, Sevilla, Anglo, and Andrada), 95, 303.
- The possibility of Salinas Spring as a source of salt (Oliver), 83, 251.
- A preliminary report on the effect of pH on the rate of settling of cassava starch in aqueous suspension (Soliven and Bonecilio), 88, 103.
- Preliminary studies on the utilization of copra meal for plastics (Templa), 82, 1.
- The preparation and storage properties of canned guayabano (*Anona muricata* L.) concentrate (Payumo, Pilac, and Maniquis), 94, 161.
- Preparation and storage qualities of fortified nata de coco (Dolendo and Maniquis), 96, 363.
- Preparation of starch from binlid (broken rice) Anzaldo, Quinitio, and Lingao), 90, 347.
- Production of yeast from molasses (Basaca), 81, 75.
- Protein from seaweeds for animal feed substitutes (Bersamin, Banania, and Rustia), 96, 159.
- Proteolytic enzyme from a Philippine strain of *Aspergillus oryzae* (Ahlburg) Cohn. (Baens-Arcega, Marañon, and Palo), 85, 189.
- The purification of native commercial salt (Oliver), 83, 245.
- Short communication. Modified Modified Lofton—Merritt stain for differentiating unbleached sulfite and sulfate fibers (Alba and Salceda), 98, 313.
- Single stage digestion of coconut shells for the extraction of furfural (Aliwalas, Platon, and Recato), 95, 295.
- Starch hydrolysis by *Neurospora* (Yenko and Umali), 81, 121.
- Studies on the possible toxic effects of strawberry yeast (Miranda), 96, 295.
- Studies on the preparation of castor oil-based hydraulic brake fluids (Cruz, Tuazon, and Mendoza), 86, 331.
- Studies on the preparation of

- mango juice powder (Payumo, Qunitio, and Lingao), **90**, 351.
- Studies on the preparation of new forms of protein isolates suitable for culinary use (Gonzales, Claudio and Mañalac), **99**, 117.
- Studies on the preparation of "soy" sauce from coconut paring meal (Soriano, Gonzalez, and Avelino), **96**, 129.
- Studies on some important factors involved in mold process of making soy sauce (Masilungan, Ramos, and Palo), **89**, 149.
- Studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local yeasts (Hipolito, Palo, and Rodulfo), **87**, 15.
- A study on an acetic acid-forming bacterial isolate and factors influencing its growth and production of acetic acid or vinegar from alcoholic medium Maceda and Palo), **96**, 111.
- A study on the propagation and growth of a local high-protein strain of *Chlorella* (Palo, Rodulfo, Balita), **94**, 189.
- A study on submerged culture production of banana mushroom [*Volariella volvacea* (Bull. ex. Fr.) Sing.] mycelium as a source of protein, B-vitamins, and food flavor (Atacador-Ramos, Palo, Villadolid, and Cruz), **96**, 191.
- Sulfated monoglyceride detergents for the Philippines (Arida, Borlaza, and Schmitt, S.J.), **94**, 311.
- The use of locally made plaster of paris as dental and orthopedic material (Anzaldo, Torralba, and Relova), **92**, 341.
- Water-soluble extract from coconut husk and its application in leather technology (Tuason and Reyes), **88**, 253.
- Chemistry, inorganic:
- The composition and physical properties of some Philippine volcanic tufts (Aguilar), **82**, 209.
- The nature of Philippine porcelain, Part I: Important raw materials (Opiana), **80**, 1.
- Nature of Philippine porcelain, II: Philippine dinner ware (Opiana and Kanekoto), **87**, 281.
- Chemistry — Leather:
- Chemical peeling of fruits, I. Santol [*Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.] (Soliven and Gonzalez), **90**, 1.
- Water-soluble extract from coconut husk and its application in leather technology (Tuason and Reyes), **88**, 253.
- Chemistry — Mineralogical and geological:
- Submarine morphology of the Philippine Archipelago and its geological significance (Irving),
- Chemistry, organic:
- The alkaloids of *Anona muricata* Linn. (Aguilar-Santos, Librea, and Santos), **96**, 399.
- Amino-acid composition of some Philippine plant foods (Concepcion and Cruz), **90**, 497.
- Analysis and composition of nanka (*Artocarpus integra* Merr.) latex (Tanchico and Magpantay), **87**, 149.
- Chemical composition of some Philippine algæ (De Leon, Eufemio, and Pineda), **92**, 77.
- Chemical investigation of the seeds and oil of bulala *Nephelium mutabile* (Mañalac and Collantes), **93**, 67.
- Chromatographic determination of glutamic acid in some Philippine edible beans and nuts Cosme, Lacebal, and Arida), **90**, 447.
- Commercial products from refined almaciga (Santiago-Tanchico), **87**, 27.
- Comparative analytical data of some Philippine fruits (Gonzalez, Palad, and Brillante), **92**, 17.
- Comparative study of cellulose content of the trunks of different varieties of bananas (Laserna, Buenaventura, and Cu), **87**, 143.
- The composition of dilis fish flour (Alcaraz-Bayan and Leverton), **86**, 247.
- Composition of para-rubber-seed oil (Tuason and Cruz), **82**, 341.
- Composition of Philippine foods,

- I (Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, and Manalo), **82**, 227.
- Composition of Philippine foods, II (Intengan, Concepcion, Salud, Manalo, del Rosario, Gomez, Arzaga, and Alejo), **83**, 187.
- Composition of Philippine foods, III (Intengan, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, Henson, and Concepcion), **84**, 263.
- Composition of Philippine foods, IV (Intengan, Concepcion, Alejo, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson), **84**, 343.
- Composition of Philippine foods, V (Intengan, Alejo, Concepcion, Corpus, Salud, del Rosario, Gomez, and Henson), **85**, 203.
- Composition of pili pulp and pili-pulp oil from the fruit of *Cannarium ovatum* (Marañon, Cruz, and Tuason), **83**, 359.
- Composition of the pulp and seed oil of kamachile (*Pithecolobium dulce*) (Gamo and Cruz), **86**, 131.
- Critical study of the saponification value of coconut oil (Birose and Gonzales), **90**, 465.
- The effect of hydrogen-ion concentration on the intensity of red color extract from sugar beets [*Beta vulgaris* (Linn.) Bank] (Vidal-Adeva), **95**, 321.
- Further studies on the alkaloids of *Voacanga globosa* (Blanco) Merrill: Isolation and characterization of tabernamontanine (Lleander, Salud and Rigor), **98**, 247.
- Isolation and chemical composition of Mung bean (*Phaseolus aureus* Roxb.) protein (Gonzalez, Banzon, Liggayu, and Quintio), **93**, 47.
- Keeping properties of edible coconut oil: Correlation of organoleptic assessment with accelerated tests (Mañalac and Harder-Soliven), **98**, 133.
- The mineral contents of bilis, a marine fish of Malaya (Svasiti), **83**, 365.
- The nature and properties of the emulsifier system of oil globules in coconut milk and cream (Birose, Gonzales, and Santos), **92**, 1.
- Nitrogen content of some local air-borne pollen grains in relation to allergy (Laserna, Buenaventura, and Marañon), **89**, 173.
- Physical and chemical properties of anubing (*Artocarpus cuginiana* Trec.) (Tanchico and Magpantay), **90**, 9.
- Screening of Philippine higher plants for antibacterial substances (Masiluñgan, Marañon, Valencia, Diokno, and de Leon), **84**, 275.
- Screening of Philippine plants for anticancer activity (Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval), **96**, 393.
- Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, I (Anzaldo, Marañon, and Ancheta), **85**, 305.
- Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, II (Anzaldo, Marañon, and Ancheta), **86**, 233.
- Screening of Philippine plants for steroidal sapogenins, III (Anzaldo, Marañon, and Ancheta), **87**, 191.
- Short communication. Modified Loffon-Merritt stain for differentiating unbleached sulfite and sulfate fibers (Alba and Salceda), **98**, 313.
- Some amino acids and respiratory organic acids in coconut leaves (Canoy), **98**, 17.
- Voacamine and vobtusine from *Voacanga megacarpa* Merrill (Magno, Aguilar-Santos, and Santos), **93**, 597.
- Chemistry—Pharmacology:
The alkaloids of *Berberis barandana* Vidal (Villareal-Sulit, Villegas-Castillo, and Aguilar-Santos), **91**, 393.
- The antibacterial activities of aqueous extracts from Philippine *Basidiomyces* (Sevilla-Santos, Encinas, and Leus-Palo), **93**, 479.
- The anticancer activity of medicinal plants locally used in the treatment of cancer (Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval), **93**, 57.
- Cardiovascular actions of adelfa infusions injected into coronary

- arteries (Oppenheimer, Ines-Cuyegkeng, Panis, and Bagabaldo), **94**, 329.
- Distribution of glycosides in *Thevetia peruviana* (Pers.) Merr. and *Nerium indicum* Mill (Cosme, Marañon, and Arida), **87**, 1.
- A diterpene from *Tinospora rumphii* Boerl (Acevedo, Santos, and Pabatao), **97**, 269.
- The effects of hypoglycemia induced by agents other than exogenous insulin on duodenal motility in dogs under morphine-chloralose anesthesia, II. *Lagerstroemia speciosa* (Linn.) (Bunag, Rigor, Tan Gatue, Reotutar, and Guevara), **88**, 355.
- Further studies on the alkaloids of *Voacanga globosa* (Blanco) Merrill: Isolation and characterization of tabernamontanine (Lleander, Salud, and Rigor), **98**, 247.
- Gitingensine, a new alkaloid from the leaves of *Kibatalia gentingensis* Woods (Aguilar-Santos), **94**, 217.
- Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, I. Paper chromatography and spectrophotometric determination (Manalo and Lleander), **90**, 519.
- The tertiary alkaloids of *Mahonia philippinensis* Takeda (Villareal-Sulit and Aguilar-Santos), **92**, 35.
- Tumor inhibitors, I. Alkaloidal constituents of *Uvaria rufa* Blume (Lleander, Santos, Salud and Rigor), **98**, 151.
- Tumor inhibitors in Philippine Basidiomycetes (Santos Bernardo), **95**, 189.
- Uvaria rufa* Blume. A preliminary report on its constituents (Santos, Chua, Eufemio, and Librea), **97**, 153.
- Voacamine and vobtusine from *Voacanga megacarpa* Merrill (Magno, Aguilar-Santos, and Santos), **93**, 597.
- Chemistry—Radioactivity:
Comparison between the effects of X-rays and gamma radiation on rice (Soriano), **89**, 163.
- Chemistry—Salts:
The making of solar industrial salt in the Philippines (Feliardo), **84**, 177.
- The possibilities of Salinas Spring as a source of salt (Oliver), **83**, 251.
- The purification of native commercial salt (Oliver), **83**, 245.
- Salt consumption by natives of the Territory of Papua and Guinea (Wills), **87**, 169.
- Chenopodiaceae*, **84**, 282, 293, **95**, 174, 175, 179-181, 183, 184.
- Chenopodium ambrosioides*, **81**, 206, 207; **84**, 282.
- Chersomenida*, **82**, 310.
- quadrimaculata*, **82**, 310.
- Chestnut, **83**, 202, 205, 213.
- Chest shells, **85**, 211.
- Chiastoplonia angulata*, **83**, 135.
- bellicosa*, **83**, 132.
- ovata*, **83**, 134.
- ponapensis*, **83**, 132.
- Chichirica*, **84**, 288; **85**, 309; **96**, 396.
- Chicken, **84**, 268; feathers, **94**, 315; gizzard, **84**, 269; liver, **84**, 269; **95**, 203, 204, 318.
- Chickenpox, **81**, 195.
- Chickpea, **83**, 202; **90**, 502, 505, 507, 513; **94**, 149, 151; **95**, 315, 318.
- Chickpeas, **83**, 204, 213.
- Chico, **84**, 288; **95**, 543; **96**, 93; **98**, 326, fruit, **86**, 235; leaves, **86**, 235.
- Chiendent, **94**, 298.
- Chihuahua, **93**, 73.
- Chilasa idaeoides*, **93**, 207.
- Chile pepper, **94**, 147; tops, **83**, 195, 209.
- Chili, **83**, 204, 205, 215; pepper, **83**, 197, 210.
- Chilomonas abrupta*, **86**, 184.
- oblonga*, **86**, 184.
- Chilophiurida*, **95**, 3, 9, 11, 46.
- Chilopteris*, **80**, 94.
- Chilo simplex*, **85**, 268; **86**, 217; **97**, 223.
- suppressalis*, **97**, 223.
- Chilophiuroidea*, **97**, 160.
- Chilotraea infuscatella*, **97**, 179, 223.
- polychrysa*, **97**, 179, 223.
- Chinese bakery product, **93**, 376.
- Chinese cabbage, **94**, 147; **95**, 314.
- Chinese celery, **82**, 233, 245; **83**, 193, 208; **95**, 314.
- Chinese Egret, **80**, 53.
- Chinese litchi, **98**, 162.
- Chinese petsay, **82**, 234.
- Chinese sausage, **93**, 381.
- Chinese wax scale, **97**, 197, 198.
- Chinese wine, **94**, 351.
- Chionaspis depressa*, **97**, 217.

- saccharifolii, 97, 217.
 Chinonea, 82, 24.
 Chiridota, 97, 161.
 amboinensis, 97, 173.
 hawaiiensis, 97, 173.
 liberata, 97, 173.
 rigida, 82, 139; 97, 161, 168, 173.
 uniserialis var. clementensis, 82, 139.
 violacea, 82, 139.
 Chiridotidae, 82, 139; 97, 161.
 Chirocentrus dorab, 85, 208.
 Chiromantis, 94, 484, 498, 503-505, 507.
 xerampelina, 94, 492, 498, 504.
 Chiroptera, 97, 227.
 Chisocheton, cumingianus, 81, 356.
 mendozai, 91, 509.
 Chlamydella, 86, 148.
 Chlamydobotris asiatica, 86, 163.
 gracilis, 86, 163.
 korschikoffii, 86, 163.
 Chlamydomonadaceæ, 86, 190.
 Chlamydomonadis similiter, 86, 190.
 Chlamydomonas, 86, 140; 94, 192.
 abbreviata, 86, 150.
 æstivata, 86, 151.
 ampulla, 86, 145.
 apicala, 86, 143.
 areolata, 86, 149.
 armata, 86, 144.
 asiatica, 86, 143.
 baccata, 86, 149.
 biarticulata, 86, 142.
 bifrons, 86, 142.
 bullata, 86, 145.
 bursiculæformis, 86, 147.
 cava, 86, 146.
 cistula, 86, 148.
 compacta, 86, 145.
 convexa, 86, 144.
 Dangeardi, 86, 147.
 dilatata, 86, 147.
 dinobryonis, 86, 148.
 dissimilis, 86, 151.
 erecta, 86, 146.
 fluvialis, 86, 148.
 foveolata, 86, 149.
 fragilis, 86, 150.
 Franki, 86, 146.
 Fritschii, 86, 151.
 globosa, 86, 144.
 granulosa, 86, 145.
 incerta, 86, 145.
 inflata, 86, 144.
 involucrata, 86, 143.
 Kuteinikowi, 86, 148.
 læve, 86, 144.
 libera, 86, 145.
 lunata, 86, 145.
 maculata, 86, 150.
 manshurica, 86, 148.
 microscopia, 86, 148.
 minor, 86, 148.
 multiplex, 86, 151.
 obliqua, 86, 147.
 oblonga, 86, 144.
 ocellata, 86, 147.
 ovalis, 86, 148.
 ovata, 86, 149.
 paludosa, 86, 144.
 papillata, 86, 149.
 parallelistriata, 86, 146.
 pascheriana, 86, 143.
 phaseolus, 86, 149.
 plena, 86, 150.
 Printzii, 86, 146.
 prolifera, 86, 147.
 protracta, 86, 150.
 pulchra, 86, 147, 148.
 pyriformis, 86, 143.
 recta, 86, 147.
 Shawi, 86, 149.
 Showiæ, 86, 146.
 solida, 86, 150.
 stagnalis, 86, 150.
 stellata, 86, 147.
 stigmata, 86, 145.
 subglobosa, 86, 143.
 sungariensis, 86, 149.
 superiora, 86, 151.
 tuberosa, 86, 146.
 tumida, 86, 146.
 westiana, 86, 151.
 Chloranthaceæ, 82, 324, 325.
 Chloranthus brachystachys, 82, 324, 325.
 elator, 82, 325.
 glaber, 82, 324.
 oldhamii, 82, 325.
 verticillatus, 82, 325.
 Chlorella, 93, 325; 94, 189-194, 196-212; 98, 218.
 ellipsoidea, 94, 189.
 vulgaris, 94, 189.
 pyrenoidosa, 94, 189, 197, 198, 205, 207, 209-211.
 Chlorococcales, 90, 306.
 Chlorodesmis comosa, 83, 442; 90, 42, 55, 279.
 formosana, 83, 442.
 hildebrandtii, 98, 442.
 pachypus, 90, 57.
 Chlorogoniella, 86, 148.
 Chlorogonium, 86, 140.
 acuminatum, 86, 152.
 acutissimum, 86, 151.
 minutum, 86, 152.
 obliquum, 86, 151.
 tenuissimum, 86, 152.
 vernale, 86, 152.

- Chloromonas, **86**, 149.
 Chlorophorus annularis, **97**, 220.
 Chlorophyceæ, **90**, 38, 39, 41, 42, 46, 306, 307, 310, 314-318, 323, 327; **92**, 493.
 key to the genera, **90**, 310.
 Chlorophyta, **88**, 414; **90**, 276; **99**, 136, 137.
 Chloropidæ, **97**, 179, 226.
 Chloroplegma papuanum, **90**, 57.
 Chlumetia transversa, **97**, 224.
 Chnoospora implexa, **90**, 44, 60; **99**, 148.
 obtusangula, **90**, 60.
 Chocolate, **93**, 382.
 Chocolate cake, **93**, 376.
 Chocolait, **93**, 382.
 Choco-malt, **93**, 382.
 Chondra, **99**, 177, 179.
 sp., **99**, 179.
 Chondria obtusa, **90**, 76.
 Chondrochloa beselii, **82**, 127; **89**, 104.
 kefersteinii, **82**, 128.
 Chondrococcus hornemmani, **90**, 45, 73.
 Chondrus crispus, **92**, 77.
 Chonophorus genivittatus, **87**, 77.
 lachrymosus, **87**, 77.
 melanocephalus, **87**, 77.
 ocellatus, **87**, 77.
 Chordata, **97**, 227.
 Choridactylus, **80**, 466.
 multibarbis, **80**, 466, 467.
 Chorismodactylus, **80**, 466.
 multibarbis, **80**, 467.
 Chow and Grade Chow, **93**, 73.
 Chrestoteleia bakeri, **90**, 395.
 Chriodes, **90**, 377-379.
 bagueionensis, **90**, 384.
 key to the species of Philippine, **90**, 378.
 minutus, **90**, 378.
 oculatus, **90**, 379, 380.
 (Chriodes) minutus, **90**, 378, 380.
 (Chriodes) sulcatus, **90**, 378, 382.
 (Klutiana) bagueionensis, **90**, 379, 383.
 (Klutiana) convexus, **90**, 379, 386.
 (Klutiana) fulvipes, **90**, 379, 389.
 (Klutiana) insularis, **90**, 379, 384.
 (Klutiana) reticulatus, **90**, 379, 385.
 (Klutiana) townesi, **90**, 379, 388.
 Chrysanthemum coronarium, **83**, 209.
 Chromides, **87**, 76.
 Chromomicrodus, **90**, 391.
 abbotti, **90**, 391.
 Chondrus edulis, **90**, 73.
 Chroococcaceæ, **90**, 306; **91**, 273; **99**, 135.
 Chroococcales, **90**, 306; **91**, 273; **99**, 135.
 Chroomonas hyemale, **86**, 184.
 pulex, **86**, 184.
 Chrootheca monococca, **91**, 328, 372.
 Chrotomys whiteheadi, **96**, 333.
 Chrysalidocarpus lutesceus, **84**, 279.
 Chrysanthemum, **84**, 291.
 indicum, **92**, 427.
 coronarium, **88**, 224.
 indicum, **87**, 192.
 sinense, **84**, 291; **87**, 192.
 Chrysispa, **83**, 6.
 Crysmenia kuckuckii, **90**, 78.
 Chrysocaris germari, **97**, 218.
 Chrysochares, **85**, 135.
 Chrysochroa fulminans, **97**, 219.
 Chrysochus, **84**, 137; **85**, 135.
 chinensis, **85**, 125.
 cylindricus, **85**, 136.
 Gaschkkevitchii, **85**, 139.
 Chrysocolaptes lucidus grandis, **85**, 319; **86**, 3, 8.
 Chrysodeixis chalcites, **97**, 180, 185, 206, 224.
 Chrysolampra fulva, **84**, 167.
 subænea, **85**, 167.
 Chrysomela bipunctate, **91**, 61, 67.
 flavipes, **91**, 326.
 japonica, **91**, 171.
 nymphæ, **91**, 34.
 palliata, **91**, 94.
 Chrysomelid beetle, **97**, 188, 191, 194.
 Chrysomelidæ, **85**, 1, 2; **91**, 1, 3, 12; **97**, 181, 187, 188, 191-194, 205, 220.
 Chrysomelinæ, **90**, 2.
 Chrysomonadinæ, **86**, 183.
 Chrysomphalus aonidum, **97**, 190, 198, 200, 203, 217.
 dictyospermi, **97**, 217.
 ficus, **97**, 190, 197, 198, 200, 203, 217.
 Chrysopelea, **93**, 131-133.
 ornata, **93**, 133, 134; **97**, 372.
 paradisi, **93**, 133, 137; **97**, 372.
 rubescens, **93**, 141.
 Chrysophyllum cainito, **83**, 206; **84**, 288, 360; **86**, 235; **87**, 115; **92**, 20, 24, 28; **96**, 397, 398; **97**, 197; **98**, 326.
 oviliforme, **92**, 426.
 Chrysopida, **85**, 65, 71.
 attelaboides, **85**, 71.
 curta, **85**, 73.
 donis, **85**, 71.
 murina, **85**, 73.

- murina ab. cuta, 85, 73.
 murina ab. signifera, 85, 73, 74.
 Chrysopinæ, key to the Asiatic and Indo-Malayan genera of, 88, 284.
 Chrysopini, 88, 282, 306-308.
 Chrysops, 88, 279, 280, 285.
 croceus, 88, 315.
 divisa, 88, 320.
 fascipennis, 88, 319.
 flavescens, 88, 320.
 grandis, 88, 281, 283, 320.
 hirsuticalla, 88, 320.
 longicornis, 88, 281, 320.
 silvialis, 88, 318, 321.
 Chrysymeia sp., 99, 157.
 Chunra niveosparsa, 97, 214.
 Chunrocerus niveosparsa, 97, 214.
 Cicada, 87, 160, 161.
 ferruginea, 87, 160.
 viridis, 87, 160.
 Cicadella, 87, 159-161.
 bipunctella, 97, 214.
 bipunctifrons, 97, 184, 214.
 Cicadella—Continued.
 impudcia, 87, 162.
 longa, 87, 163.
 makilingensis, 97, 214.
 philipina, 87, 164.
 Cicadellidæ, 97, 180, 183, 184, 187, 188, 192, 193, 199, 201, 214.
 Cicadidæ, 81, 303.
 Cicadulina bipunctella, 97, 214.
 Cicca acida, 95, 467.
 Cicer, 95, 315.
 arietinum, 83, 213; 85, 230; 90, 502; 95, 149.
 Cicindelidæ, 97, 218.
 Ciconia episcopus episcopus, 86, 7.
 Cidro, 81, 227.
 Cigarette beetle, 97, 184, 190, 205.
 Cilaris radiata, 97, 164.
 Ciliate protozoa, 86, 341.
 Cimex, 89, 293.
 chelifer, 89, 371.
 crassipes, 89, 371.
 erosus, 89, 290, 302, 380.
 nebulosa, 82, 313.
 rufipes, 82, 315.
 scorpio, 89, 302, 380.
 taurus, 82, 316.
 Cimicidæ, 89, 293.
 Cinchona, 87, 121, 123.
 succirubra, 87, 121, 123, 137, 138.
 Cinctotipula, 94, 239.
 Cinnamomum campora, 92, 423.
 iners, 95, 484.
 mercadoi, 87, 193-195; 88, 247; 95, 484.
 mindanaense, 95, 484.
 zeylanicum, 81, 213; 87, 193; 88, 247; 93, 57, 62, 63.
 Cinnamon rolls, 93, 377.
 Circe, 83, 106, 108.
 scripta, 95, 202.
 Cirphis unipuncta, 97, 180, 183, 224.
 Cirsium luzoniense, 96, 398.
 Cissampelos pareira, 81, 217; 84, 282.
 Cissus repens, 81, 311.
 Citrullus vulgaris, 81, 381; 82, 245, 249; 84, 290, 296, 358; 86, 237; 92, 22, 26, 30.
 Citrus, 97, 178, 198; 98, 326.
 aurantifolia, 81, 227; 83, 206; 86, 237; 92, 21, 25, 29.
 aurantium, 81, 227; 86, 237; 91, 432.
 grandis, 84, 284, 295; 86, 237; 91, 432.
 hystrix, 81, 227, 228; 84, 284; 90, 29; 92, 424.
 hystrix var. torosa, 92, 21, 25, 29.
 limonia, 83, 206.
 locust, 97, 184.
 macroptera, 95, 538.
 maxima, 80, 364; 81, 228, 333; 82, 244; 83, 207; 92, 23, 27, 31, 424.
 medica, 81, 227.
 medica var. acida, 91, 432.
 medica var. limmonum, 91, 432.
 microcarpa, 81, 227; 82, 243; 86, 237; 92, 20, 24, 28, 424; 93, 367; 94, 450, 456.
 nobilis, 81, 227; 82, 243; 86, 237; 92, 21, 25, 29, 424; 94, 162.
 rind borer, 97, 200.
 spp., 91, 125; 97, 198; 98, 326.
 Citula armata, 87, 73.
 Cladoceran, 97, 349, 358.
 Cladocolea, 96, 9, 18, 21-23.
 inundata, 96, 21, 23.
 Cladoderris sp., 93, 488.
 Cladonia bacillaris, 86, 19.
 furcata, 86, 19.
 glauca, 93, 328.
 sp., 93, 326, 328, 329.
 Cladophiuræ, 95, 4, 5.
 Cladophora, 96, 161, 165, 166, 171, 172; 99, 173, 174.
 albida, 90, 273, 279.
 aoki, 88, 429.
 composita, 90, 48.
 fascicularis, 88, 429; 99, 141.
 fuliginosa, 88, 429; 90, 42, 46.
 mauritiana, 88, 429.
 pellucida, 88, 429; 90, 270.
 sp., 90, 307, 311, 321, 326; 91, 282; 92, 514; 99, 174.

- trichotoma, 99, 174.
 Cladophoraceæ, 88, 429; 90, 46, 307; 99, 140.
 Cladophorales, 90, 46, 307; 99, 140.
 Cladophoropsis sundanensis, 88, 424.
 Cladura, 82, 23, 24; 86, 304.
 alpicola, 86, 305.
 alpicola setuliloba, 86, 305.
 autumna, 86, 305, 306.
 bidens, 86, 306.
 daimio, 86, 308.
 decem-notata, 82, 69, 70.
 hakonensis, 86, 308, 311.
 megacauda, 83, 293; 85, 366-368, 370; 86, 309.
 nipponensis, 86, 310.
 serrimargo, 86, 306.
 taiwania, 82, 69, 70.
 tetraspila, 83, 299.
 (Cladura) alpicola, 86, 305.
 (Cladura) autumna, 82, 71; 86, 305.
 (Cladura) babai, 86, 305, 308.
 (Cladura) bicornuta, 86, 306.
 (Cladura) bidens, 86, 306.
 (Cladura) brevifila, 86, 307, 311.
 (Cladura) daimio, 86, 308.
 (Cladura) decem-notata, 82, 69; 83, 294; 85, 368.
 (Cladura) flavoferruginea, 83, 296.
 (Cladura) fuscivena, 83, 297; 85, 366; 86, 308.
 (Cladura) hakonensis, 83, 294, 299; 86, 308.
 (Cladura) itoi, 85, 366.
 (Cladura) japonica, 86, 309.
 (Cladura) machidella, 83, 295, 297; 84, 366; 85, 364; 86, 309.
 (Cladura) microphallus, 83, 296; 85, 366.
 (Cladura) monacantha, 86, 310.
 (Cladura) monacantha fimbriata, 86, 310.
 (Cladura) nipponensis, 86, 310.
 (Cladura) recurvalis, 85, 368, 369.
 (Cladura) sawanoi, 85, 366.
 (Cladura) serrimargo, 82, 70; 83, 297.
 (Cladura) shirahatai, 85, 369.
 (Cladura) shomio, 83, 297.
 (Cladura) supernumeraria, 85, 364.
 (Cladura) telephallus, 85, 369, 371; 86, 307, 308, 311.
 (Cladura) tetraspila, 83, 299; 86, 311.
 (Cladura) trifilosa, 85, 369, 370.
 Clam, 95, 318, 319; 97, 148.
 Clams, 95, 319.
 Clarias batrachus, 80, 41; 85, 207; 88, 264; 95, 202.
 Clathria basilana, 88, 510, 520.
 mollis, 88, 518.
 Clathrocystis aeruginosa, 91, 278.
 peniocystis, 91, 278.
 Clausena anisum-olens, 84, 284; 95, 539; 96, 398.
 Clautriavia merulina, 93, 483, 488.
 Clavaria crispa, 93, 488.
 sp., 93, 488, 498.
 stricta, 93, 488, 498; 95, 191.
 Clavariaceæ, 95, 191.
 Clavularia, 83, 105, 107, 109.
 viridis, 83, 109, 110.
 Cleistocalyx operculatus, 95, 507.
 Clematis sp., 81, 300.
 Cleome acutifolia, 84, 282.
 ciliata, 97, 26.
 spinosa, 84, 282; 98, 164.
 viscosa, 84, 282; 95, 450.
 Cleoporus, 85, 148.
 costatus, 85, 154.
 cruciatus, 85, 152.
 tibialis, 85, 154, 156.
 tibialis var. aeneipennis, 85, 154, 159.
 Cleorina aeneomicans, 85, 148.
 aulica, 85, 148.
 lefevrei, 85, 150.
 Cleridæ, 97, 220.
 Clerodendron calamatosum, 84, 289.
 fragrans, 86, 236.
 intermedium, 84, 289; 96, 398.
 minahassæ, 81, 325, 335; 86, 236.
 quariloculare, 92, 426.
 sp., 81, 322, 327.
 thomsonæ, 84, 289; 96, 398.
 Cletus bipunctatus, 97, 218.
 pugnator, 97, 218.
 trigonus, 97, 181, 218.
 Climbing perch, small, 80, 40.
 Climbing porch, 85, 208; 87, 67.
 Clinostomatopsis reticulata, 88, 270.
 Clinostomidæ, 88, 263.
 Clinostomum abdoni, 88, 263.
 africanum, 88, 270, 271.
 chrysichthys, 88, 269, 270.
 complanatum, 88, 270, 271, 274.
 dalagi, 88, 263, 264, 270, 271.
 dictyotum, 88, 270.
 intermedialis, 88, 272, 274.
 macrocosm, 88, 274.
 marginatum, 88, 270, 271.
 ophicephali, 88, 263, 264, 270, 271.
 phalacrocoracis, 88, 269.
 philippinensis, 88, 264, 265, 269-271, 274.
 piscidium, 88, 270, 271.
 pseudoheterostomum, 88, 263.

- Clitena fulminans*, 91, 212.
Clitenella, 91, 15, 210.
 fulminans, 91, 4, 210, 212.
 fulminans var. *coerulea*, 91, 213.
Clitocybe, 95, 195.
 candicans, 93, 483, 488.
 dealbata, 93, 488, 498.
 eccentrica, 95, 192.
 laccata, 93, 488.
 nebularis, 95, 192, 193.
 sp., 93, 488; 95, 192.
Clitophilus abortivus, 95, 189.
 caespitosus, 93, 488.
 orcella, 93, 488.
Clitoria ternatea, 83, 210; 85, 308;
 94, 147; 99, 7.
Closterium, 94, 197.
Clostridium botulinum, 97, 241, 242,
 252-254.
 butyricum, 97, 252.
 perfringens, 97, 252.
Clupeidæ, 87, 70, 79, 80.
Clycine max, 83, 212.
Clytocerus, 84, 221.
Cnaphalocrosis medinalis, 97, 223.
Cnecodes, 91, 225.
 nigro-bilineatus, 91, 235.
 nigro-bilineatus var. *abbreviatus*,
 91, 235.
 nigro-bilineatus var. *vittatus*, 91,
 235.
 suturalis, 91, 232, 233.
Cnemoncosis, 82, 41.
 hilgendorfi, 82, 41; 83, 265, 266.
 nohiræ, 83, 265, 266.
Cneorane, 91, 15, 201, 209.
 cyanipennis, 91, 4, 202, 206.
 elegans, 91, 207.
 formosanæ, 91, 4, 202, 204.
 fulvicollis, 91, 201.
 key to the species of, 91, 202.
 rugulipennis, 91, 202, 203.
Cnestis palala, 81, 315.
Cnizocoris, 89, 292.
Coat buttons, 92, 427.
Coca, 92, 424.
Coccid, 97, 183.
Coccidæ, 90, 161; 97, 180, 195, 197,
 198, 201, 203-205, 216.
Coccinellidæ, 97, 191, 207, 220.
Coccocarpa cronia, 86, 19.
 cronia var. *isidiophylla*, 86, 20.
 cronia var. *isidiosa*, 86, 20.
 pellita, 86, 20.
 pellita var. *parmelioides*, 86, 20.
Coccochloris, 91, 274.
 key to the species of, 91, 275.
 peniocystis, 91, 277.
 sp., 99, 134, 135.
 stagnina, 91, 270, 275.
Coccomonadineæ, *clevis* generis, 86,
 154.
Coccomonas, 86, 155.
 cordiformis, 86, 154.
 planctonica, 86, 154.
Cocconeis pediculus var. *jeniseyensis*,
 93, 69.
 pediculus var. *mongolica*, 93, 59,
 70.
 placentula, 93, 70.
 placentula var. *euglypta*, 93, 70.
 placentula var. *intermedia*, 93, 70.
 placentula var. *lineata*, 93, 70.
Coccotropus obbesi, 80, 462, 463.
Coccotypes carpophagus, 83, 139.
 dactyliperda, 83, 139.
 graniceps, 97, 189, 222.
 insulindicus, 83, 147.
 myristica, 83, 139, 147.
Coccus hesperidum, 97, 216.
 mangiferæ, 97, 216.
 viridis, 97, 180, 216.
Cochlidium, 80, 94-97, 122.
 attenuatum, 80, 120.
 Connellii, 80, 121.
 furcatum, 80, 121.
Cochlitoma, 93, 224, 225.
Cochoachis, 86, 126.
Cochochila zetana, 83, 70.
Cock-chafers, 90, 163.
Cocker Spaniel, 93, 73.
Cockroaches, 90, 163; 97, 349, 358.
Cock's comb, 99, 7.
Cockspur-grass, 94, 305.
Cocohoney, 84, 357; 93, 367, 383.
Coconut, 83, 203; 87, 162; 94, 150;
 95, 316; 96, 112; 97, 26, 178,
 186; 98, 326. bud, 84, 349;
 cotyledon, 83, 214; flour, 90,
 502, 505, 507; husk pressed-
 board, 88, 399; meat, 90, 502,
 505, 507, 513; milk, 83, 214;
 91, 263, 266; oil, 86, 241; 91,
 255, 263-266; a process for the
 preparation of quality water-
 white, 90, 17; palm, 90, 35;
 ripe, 92, 1; shoot, 94, 145, 148;
 weevil, 97, 186.
Cocos nucifera, 81, 227, 338; 83,
 214; 84, 279, 360; 86, 17, 18,
 20, 22, 25, 26, 29-31, 237, 241;
 87, 162; 88, 248; 90, 35, 453,
 502; 91, 417, 420, 421; 92, 1;
 94, 148, 150; 95, 316; 96, 112;
 97, 26, 186; 98, 192, 326.
Cocos sp., 94, 460.
Cocotropus, 80, 387, 462.
 dermacanthus, 80, 462, 463.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 80, 462.
Cod, dried, 85, 210.

- Cod liver oil, 96, 168-170.
 Codiaceæ, 88, 442; 90, 38, 55, 56;
 92, 496, 497; 99, 143.
 Codiaecum variegatum, 84, 285, 295;
 96, 398; 98, 326.
 Codium, 92, 488-490, 511, 512, 515,
 516.
 adhaerens, 88, 442.
 arabicum, 99, 143.
 arabicum var. insculptum, 90, 54.
 bartlettii, 88, 442.
 contractum, 88, 442.
 coronatum, 88, 442.
 coronatum var. aggregatum, 90,
 54.
 dichotomum, 88, 442.
 difforme, 88, 443.
 discoidea, 99, 143.
 elongatum, 88, 443.
 geppi, 90, 273, 274.
 Geppii, 88, 443; 90, 280; 92, 498.
 intricatum, 88, 443; 90, 43, 54;
 92, 486, 497, 499, 513; 94, 191.
 key to the species of, 92, 497.
 ovale, 88, 443.
 papillatum, 88, 443; 92, 486, 497,
 513; 94, 191.
 sp., 92, 82-85, 486, 497, 498, 513,
 514; 94, 191.
 spp., 92, 491.
 tenue, 88, 443; 90, 273, 274, 279.
 tomentosum, 88, 442; 90, 43, 54;
 99, 143.
 Coelaenomenodera elaeides, 85, 500.
 Coelesterna pulchellator, 97, 202, 220.
 Coelobracon, 98, 264.
 Coelogyne pumila, 80, 321.
 rhombophora, 80, 313, 314.
 Coelonotus leiaspis, 87, 72.
 Coenobitidæ, 97, 227.
 Cofana makilingensis, 97, 187, 214.
 Coffea arabica, 86, 237.
 robusta, 92, 427.
 sp., 87, 162.
 spp., 94, 150; 97, 189.
 Coffee, 83, 181, 182; 87, 162; 94,
 145, 150; 95, 536; 97, 189.
 Coffee berry borer, 97, 189.
 Coffee carpenter moth, 97, 197, 204.
 Cogon, 84, 279.
 Coix lachryma-jobi, 81, 251, 252,
 372; 92, 422; 97, 26.
 Colacium trachelomonoides, 86, 168.
 Colaspis, 85, 71.
 Colaspoides, 85, 135.
 fulva, 85, 170.
 limbata, 85, 160.
 persicariæ, 85, 162, 163.
 pilicornis, 85, 170.
 sauteri, 85, 162, 167.
 tarsalis, 85, 167.
 taiwana, 85, 162, 165.
 Colaspoidini, 85, 128, 159, 171.
 Colasposoma oberthiiri, 85, 124, 125.
 senegalense, 85, 122.
 Colastomion abdominalis, 90, 393.
 Coleoptera, 93, 280; 97, 179, 181,
 182, 184, 186-207.
 Coleto, 81, 329.
 Coleus amboinicus, 84, 289.
 blumei, 84, 289; 96, 398.
 Coliform, 92, 134, 135.
 Colitis, 95, 435; 99, 7.
 Collema furfuraceum, 86, 21.
 negrescens, 86, 21.
 Collembola, 93, 279.
 Collocalia esculenta marginata, 86,
 8.
 Collodictyon, 86, 192.
 Collosciurus juvencus juvencus, 97,
 227.
 Collybia, 95, 195.
 acervata, 93, 488, 498.
 albominosa, 93, 482, 483, 488, 498.
 confluens, 95, 192.
 deliciosa, 95, 192.
 distorta, 93, 483, 488, 489, 498.
 dryophila, 93, 489; 95, 192, 193.
 radicata var. furfuracea, 95, 189.
 sp., 93, 489; 96, 193, 198.
 Collyris albitarsis, 97, 218.
 Colocasia esculenta, 81, 220; 92, 136;
 95, 314, 315.
 esculentum, 81, 225, 226, 246; 83,
 208, 211, 212; 84, 280; 86, 236;
 88, 223; 89, 183; 90, 501; 94,
 147, 149; 97, 191.
 Colona blancoi, 84, 286.
 Colpomenia sinuosa, 90, 43, 60, 273,
 282; 92, 500; 99, 148.
 Colpoon, 95, 137.
 Coluber, 93, 174.
 aestivus, 92, 368.
 audax, 94, 120.
 aulicus, 94, 118, 133.
 bitorquatus, 91, 462.
 jara, 94, 118.
 hebe, 94, 120.
 ibibiboca, 93, 131.
 irregularis, 97, 292.
 mycterizans, 96, 74.
 naja, 93, 532.
 nasutus, 96, 74.
 ornata, 93, 131, 132, 136.
 ornatus, 93, 133, 137.
 pictus, 97, 372, 374.
 platurinus, 84, 199, 200.
 russelius, 91, 462.
 serratifolia, 87, 121, 123; 90, 26.
 Columella trifolia, 81, 300.

- Combretaceæ, **83**, 223; **84**, 287, 293; **92**, 425; **95**, 452.
 Commelina benghalensis, **81**, 346; **95**, 454; **96**, 398; **97**, 25.
 communis, **85**, 141.
 Commelinaceæ, **84**, 280, 292; **95**, 454; **96**, 398.
 Commersonia bartramia, **81**, 300.
 Common epiphytic fern, **96**, 141.
 Common garfish, **85**, 207.
 Common lizard fish, **84**, 207.
 Common porgy, **85**, 206.
 Common shipmouth, **85**, 209.
 Common slipmouth, **95**, 202, 319.
 Common whiting, **95**, 201.
 Compositæ, **81**, 324; **82**, 336; **84**, 291, 293, 294, 297; **87**, 192, 194; **92**, 427; **95**, 174, 175, 179, 183, 184, 454; **96**, 398; **99**, 1, 3, 7.
 Compyloneurus, **98**, 259.
 Conchoetes adamanicus, **99**, 27.
 Conchotingis, **83**, 71.
 Conferva albida, **90**, 279.
 antennina, **90**, 47.
 crassa, **90**, 279.
 linum, **90**, 279.
 Connaraceæ, **84**, 283, 293; **96**, 398.
 Connarus neurocalyx, **96**, 398.
 Conocephalus sp., **81**, 269, 304, 323.
 suaveolens, **90**, 36.
 Conorhipidia, **93**, 430, 432.
 Conosia, **82**, 23, 24.
 irrorata, **82**, 25, 33, 69.
 Conspinnaria, **90**, 392.
 pilosa, **90**, 392.
 pilosa bicolor, **90**, 392.
 Conus, **83**, 106, 107.
 Convex-lined theraponid, **85**, 206.
 Convulvaceæ, **84**, 288, 293; **87**, 194; **96**, 398.
 Cooked chicken noodle soup, **93**, 384.
 Cooked rice, **94**, 351.
 Cooked rice noodles, **93**, 374, 376.
 Cooked wheat noodles, **93**, 375.
 Cookies, **93**, 376.
 Copaifera palustris, **89**, 215.
 Copelandia papilionacea, **93**, 483, 489, 498; **95**, 192.
 sp., **93**, 489.
 Copepods, **86**, 341, 342, 347.
 Cophias wagleri, **93**, 252, 265.
 Copium, **85**, 471.
 Copper leaf, **97**, 21, 23, 26.
 Copra cake, **90**, 502, 505, 507.
 Coprinus comatus, **93**, 483, 489, 498.
 confertus, **95**, 192.
 cothurnatus, **93**, 489, 498; **95**, 192.
 micaceus, **93**, 489, 498; **95**, 192.
 plicatilis, **93**, 489.
 sp., **93**, 489, 498; **95**, 192; **96**, 193.
 Copsychus luzoniensis parvimaculata, **86**, 3, 8.
 Coptodryas, **80**, 363, 364.
 Coptomesa, **91**, 147.
 Coptosoma angularis, **97**, 218.
 atomarium, **97**, 218.
 cinctum, **97**, 218.
 cribrarium, **97**, 218.
 Coptosomus, **80**, 363, 364.
 Coptotermes flavicephalus, **89**, 63, 65, 68, 73.
 sp., **97**, 213.
 vastator, **89**, 64, 65, 68, 73; **97**, 182, 213.
 Coptotermite, **89**, 73.
 Coptotermite, **89**, 73.
 Copychus luzoniensis parvimaculata, **85**, 319.
 Coracina striata striata, **86**, 8.
 Coral fishes, **87**, 76.
 Coralis, **92**, 424.
 Corallina fragillissima, **90**, 288.
 latifolia, **90**, 59.
 opuntia, **90**, 59, 280.
 opuntioides, **90**, 59.
 rubens, **90**, 71.
 sp., **99**, 153.
 Corallineæ, **90**, 71; **99**, 153.
 Corallopsis opuntia, **90**, 291.
 Corazon de Maria, **84**, 279.
 Corbicula fluminea, **95**, 202.
 Corchorus acutangulus, **81**, 238.
 capsularis, **84**, 286; **86**, 236; **88**, 248; **92**, 225.
 olitorius, **82**, 246; **88**, 223; **92**, 138; **94**, 147; **95**, 314, 553; **96**, 398.
 Corculum leptopus, **84**, 281; **96**, 398.
 Corcyra cephalonica, **97**, 186, 223.
 Cordage, **81**, 254.
 Cordaites, **87**, 108.
 Coreid bug, **97**, 181.
 Coreid bugs, **97**, 188.
 Coreidæ, **97**, 181, 183, 185, 192, 218.
 Cordejeviella, nigra, **86**, 156.
 Cordia dichotoma, **80**, 366; **81**, 184, 327, 361; **95**, 463.
 sp., **90**, 26.
 Cordyline fruticosa, **84**, 280; **85**, 309.
 Coreidæ, **89**, 290.
 Coriander, **82**, 235, 246; **83**, 196, 205, 210; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; **96**, 180, 187, 188.
 Coriandrum sativum, **82**, 246; **83**, 210; **87**, 193; **88**, 224; **92**, 132, 138, 139; **94**, 147; **95**, 314.

- Coribicula fluminea*, **85**, 211.
Corn, **81**, 245; **84**, 345; **95**, 276; **97**, 178, 184, 318; bread, **81**, 194; earworm, **97**, 185, 191, 194; kernels, **87**, 16; leaf aphid, **97**, 185; oil, **91**, 255, 256; silk beetle, **97**, 192, 194; white meal, **90**, 501, 504; white Bicol, **90**, 501, 507, 512; yellow Calamba, **90**, 501, 504, 507; yellow. Cuban, **90**, 501, 504; **94**, 146, 351; **98**, 326.
Cornstarch, **96**, 168-170.
Cornufer, **94**, 490, 494, 497, 501, 509.
 corrugatus, **94**, 471, 482, 491, 493, 495, 498, 499, 502, 508, 511.
 meyeri, **88**, 340, 343; **94**, 471, 480, 486, 491, 492, 508.
 novæ-butannæ, **94**, 471, 483, 491, 502, 508, 510.
 rufescens, **94**, 492, 498, 504, 505. spp., **94**, 500.
 vitianus, **94**, 490, 495.
Corona glazed tiles, **88**, 399.
Corona de espinas, **84**, 285.
Coronella baliodeira, **92**, 368, 369.
 cervina, **94**, 120.
Coronitas, **84**, 289; **92**, 426.
Coronogobius, **82**, 182.
 striatus, **82**, 182.
Corophium shoemakeri, **84**, 335, 336.
Corpora lutea, **87**, 264.
Corpus luteum, **87**, 264, 266, 269.
Corrodentia, **93**, 284.
Corticium sp., **93**, 489.
Cortinarius collisteus, **93**, 489.
 sp., **93**, 483, 490.
 violaceous, **93**, 483, 489, 490.
Corvidæ, **97**, 227.
Corvus macrorhynchus, **97**, 227.
 macrorhynchus philippinus, **86**, 8.
Corydalis, **93**, 78.
Corylopsis spicata, **85**, 141.
Corylus sp., 174.
Corynodes, **85**, 171.
 aeneus, **85**, 174.
 affinis, **85**, 174.
 aureipennis, **84**, 174.
 bifasciatus, **85**, 175.
 compressicornis, **85**, 172.
 flosculus, **85**, 175.
 micans, **85**, 174.
 monstrosus, **85**, 174.
 sauteri, **85**, 174, 178.
 tuberculatus, **84**, 174.
 undatus, **85**, 174.
Corynodina, **85**, 171.
Corynodini, **85**, 9.
Corynoditæ, **85**, 171.
Corynodites, **85**, 171.
Corynoeides, **85**, 171.
Corypha elata, **83**, 206; **86**, 237; **90**, 33; **92**, 422; **94**, 422; **95**, 518; **96**, 112.
Corystoidea, **99**, 22, 29, 51.
Coscinodiscus, **86**, 340-342, 353.
Coscinodiscus oculus iridis var. *borealis*, **98**, 59, 62.
Cosmarium, **94**, 197.
Cosmonotus, **99**, 24-26, 29, 31.
 grayi, **99**, 27, 31.
Cosmophila erosa, **97**, 224.
Cosmopolites sordidus, **97**, 222.
Cosmopterygidæ, **97**, 184, 192, 203, 223.
Cosmopteryx dulcivora, **97**, 184, 223.
 pallifasciella, **97**, 184, 223.
Cosmos, **84**, 291.
 caudatus, **81**, 202, 324; **84**, 291; **96**, 398; **99**, 7.
Cossidæ, **97**, 197, 204, 223.
Cossus sp., **97**, 223.
Costus, **88**, 5, 33.
 arabicus, **88**, 38.
 clemensæ, **84**, 280.
 key to the species of, **88**, 33.
 lutens, **88**, 18.
 malortieanus, **88**, 33.
 nepalensis, **88**, 36.
 nigricans, **88**, 18.
 quintus, **88**, 38.
 sericeus, **84**, 280.
 speciosus, **88**, 33, 35, **92**, 423.
 spicatus, **88**, 33, 38.
Cottage cheese, **93**, 366, 382; **95**, 202.
Cotton, **97**, 178, 191.
Cotton boll weevil, **97**, 193.
Cotton stainer, **97**, 193, 195, 202.
Cotton tree, **90**, 30.
Cottus biardii, **87**, 256, 262.
Couch grass, **94**, 298.
Cow brain, **95**, 316; blood, **84**, 270; heart, **95**, 316; kidney, **95**, 316; large intestine, **95**, 316; large intestines, **84**, 270; liver, **95**, 316; lungs, **95**, 316; omasum, **84**, 270; **95**, 316; small intestine, **95**, 316; small intestines, **84**, 270; reticulum, **95**, 316; spleen, **95**, 316; stomach, **95**, 316; tripe, **95**, 316.
Cowpea, **82**, 237; **83**, 197, 203; **94**, 150; **95**, 315, 318; black kibal, **90**, 502, 505; black paayap, **90**, 502, 505; kibal, **90**, 507; long var., **90**, 453; New Era, **90**, 502, 505; paayap, **90**, 507, 513; short var., **83**, 210, 214; **90**,

- 453; tops, **83**, 205; white kibal, **90**, 505, white paayap, **90**, 502, 505.
- Cowpeas, **84**, 346, 353; black eye, **84**, 358; young pods, **94**, 149.
- Cow's liver, **95**, 204, 318; milk powder, **93**, 382.
- Crab, **95**, 201; **97**, 148; claws, **85**, 211; fat, **85**, 205, 211; grass, **94**, 298; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 14, 236, 239, 343, 318, 319; meat, **85**, 211.
- Crackers, **93**, 376.
- Crambidae, **97**, 179, 223.
- Crassocephalus crepidioides, **97**, 74.
- Crassulaceae, **84**, 283, 293.
- Crateva religiosa, **95**, 450.
- Cratobracon, **98**, 266, 269.
- jaculatus, **98**, 269.
- reticulatus, **98**, 269.
- ruficeps, **98**, 269.
- Cratoxylon, **87**, 124.
- celebicum, **81**, 334, 356, 359; **90**, 34, 35.
- cochinchinense, **90**, 30.
- spp., **81**, 356.
- Cream-filled rolls, **93**, 377.
- Cream puff, **93**, 377.
- Cretonotus gangis, **97**, 225.
- Creisson janthinopterus, **87**, 77.
- Crematogaster sp., **93**, 557, 565.
- Crepidomanes Christii, **81**, 3.
- Crepidotus mollis, **95**, 192.
- sp., **93**, 498.
- Crepis japonica, **84**, 291.
- Crevalle, **85**, 208.
- Crinum asiaticum, **83**, 221; **97**, 25.
- latifolium, **84**, 280, 309.
- Crioceris impressa, **91**, 157.
- palliat, **91**, 94.
- Croaker, **87**, 80.
- Crocidolomia binotalis, **97**, 223.
- Crocodilus porosus, **93**, 172.
- Crocynia membranacea, **93**, 327-329, 331; **98**, 299, 301.
- Cromileptes altivelis, **84**, 74.
- Crossandra undulaefolia, **84**, 290.
- Cross-barred grunt, **87**, 74.
- Crossoderma, **80**, 464.
- Crossostephium chinense, **87**, 192.
- Crossotarsus cinnatus, **80**, 365; **89**, 214-216.
- emarginatus, **90**, 96.
- lecontei, **80**, 365; **97**, 186, 222.
- longicollis, **89**, 213.
- mniszehi, **80**, 365.
- penicillatus, **89**, 214.
- schedli, **89**, 214, 215.
- sexporus, **83**, 138.
- sp., **97**, 186, 195, 222.
- Crossotolejeunea, **96**, 17, 18.
- Crotalaria acicularis, **81**, 217.
- albida, **81**, 217.
- ferruginea, **81**, 217.
- linifolia, **81**, 217.
- sericea, **85**, 229.
- Croton, **98**, 326.
- Crows foot grass, **94**, 298.
- Cruciferae, **84**, 282, 293; **87**, 193, 194; **95**, 174, 175, 179, 180, 184; **99**, 1, 3, 7.
- Crude sugar, **84**, 357.
- Crunobia schineri, **86**, 282.
- Crustacea, **86**, 341; **97**, 227.
- Cryphaea erecta, **82**, 324.
- Cryphalomorphus, **83**, 138.
- Cryphalus brevisetosus, **80**, 367.
- javanus, **83**, 139, 148.
- malloti, **80**, 363.
- resiniferi, **83**, 148.
- Crypsinus, **80**, 99, 185; **81**, 105.
- lagunensis, **81**, 43.
- Ramosii, **81**, 43.
- rhynchophyllus, **81**, 43.
- subdimorphus, **81**, 43.
- Cryptelytrops, **93**, 252.
- Crypteria gracilis, **90**, 191.
- haploa, **90**, 190.
- japonica, **86**, 309.
- (Crypteria) basistylata, **90**, 189.
- (Crypteria) haploa, **90**, 190.
- (Frankomyia) discalis, **90**, 192.
- (Frankomyia) recessiva, **90**, 191.
- (Frankomyia) stylophora, **90**, 190.
- Crypticerya jacobsoni, **97**, 216.
- Cryptocarpa edañoii, **89**, 284.
- Cryptocephalus, **85**, 142, 160.
- palliat, **91**, 94.
- undatus, **85**, 174.
- Cryptodromia areolata, **99**, 27.
- Cryptoglena cornuta, **86**, 167.
- longicauda, **86**, 167.
- pigra, **86**, 167.
- tumida, **86**, 167.
- Cryptolabis (Baeoura) distans, **88**, 178.
- (Baeoura) subnebula, **88**, 178.
- (Baeoura) triquetra, **86**, 441.
- Cryptolejeunea, **96**, 9, 13, 16-18.
- asperrima, **90**, 16.
- Cryptolestes pusillus, **97**, 182, 219.
- Cryptomonadinae, **86**, 184.
- Cryptonemiales, **90**, 71; **92**, 502, 503; **99**, 153.
- Cryptophagidae, **97**, 184, 219.
- Cryptosorus, **84**, 381, 382.
- Cryptostegia, **95**, 139.
- Cryptotermes cyanocephalus, **89**, 65, 67, 72.

- dudleyi, 89, 63, 65, 67.
Cryptothoelea crameri, 97, 222.
 heckmeyerii, 97, 222.
 sp., 97, 185.
 spp., 97, 222.
 variegata, 97, 222.
Cryptoxyleborus simplex, 89, 202.
Crysochroa bicolor, 97, 219.
Crysopela ornata, 93, 133.
Cryptoxyleborus confusus, 89, 208.
Ctenacroscelis, 82, 23; 94, 535.
 albovittatus, 90, 98; 94, 541.
 bioculatus, 94, 535, 537.
 brobdignagius, 94, 535, 537, 539, 540.
 carmichaeli, 90, 161.
 dives, 94, 542.
 dohrnianus, 94, 535.
 dorsopleuralis, 90, 97; 92, 205-207; 94, 535, 541.
 dorsopleuralis surya, 90, 98; 92, 205; 94, 538.
 elobatus, 94, 537.
 fulvolateralis, 94, 540, 541.
 fumipennis, 90, 99, 100; 94, 542.
 goliath, 94, 535.
 hansonii, 94, 538.
 leptostylus, 94, 539.
 majesticus, 90, 97, 98; 92, 205, 206; 94, 539.
 makara, 94, 539, 540.
 mikado, 82, 24, 32, 39.
 nigrofemoratus, 94, 541, 542.
 nirvana, 90, 98.
 pallifrons, 94, 535.
 perobtusus, 90, 97; 94, 540, 541.
 regius, 94, 535.
 simplicitarsis, 94, 535, 537, 643.
 sufflavus, 94, 543.
Ctenitis aciculata, 81, 24.
 laxa, 83, 98.
 mearnsii, 81, 24.
 paleolata, 81, 24.
 Ramosii, 81, 24.
 sagenioides, 81, 25.
 vilis, 81, 24.
 wenzelii, 81, 25.
Ctenitopsis kusukusensis, 81, 25.
Ctenocephalides canis, 97, 285.
 felis, 97, 285.
 felis felis, 97, 285.
Ctenogobius caninus, 87, 77.
 criniger, 87, 77.
Ctenophallus ctenophorus, 87, 81.
Ctenophora, 82, 23; 83, 264, 265.
 atrata, 83, 265.
 biguttata, 82, 30.
 bimaculata, 83, 265.
 flaveolata, 83, 265.
 hilgendorfi, 82, 30, 41.
 ishiharai, 82, 39.
 isschikii, 82, 30; 83, 266.
 nohirae, 82, 30, 32, 39-41; 83, 266.
 pectinicornis, 83, 265.
 pictipennis, 82, 41.
 tricolor, 82, 41.
 vittata angustipennis, 83, 265.
 vittata vittata, 83, 265.
 yezoana, 82, 25.
 (Ctenophora) ishiharai, 83, 265.
 (Ctenophora) nohirae, 83, 266.
 (Pseliophora) septentrionalis, 83, 266.
 (Tayptera) flavoposticata, 83, 266.
Ctenophoraria, 83, 264.
Ctenopteris, 80, 97-100, 103; 81, 81, 115.
 achilleifolia, 84, 401, 404-406.
 albidula, 84, 466-468.
 Alfarrii, 84, 428, 433, 439.
 allocata, 81, 101, 103, 112.
 allosuroides, 84, 383, 396.
 alsophilicola, 84, 415, 423.
 ambigens, 84, 457, 458, 460.
 amylacea, 84, 466, 469.
 anfractuosa, 84, 382, 428, 431, 432.
 angustipes, 84, 401, 404.
 antioquiiana, 84, 429, 442.
 apiculata, 84, 415, 417.
 aromatica, 84, 415, 418, 457.
 assurgens, 84, 382, 386, 387.
 athyrioides, 84, 401, 406.
 atroviridis, 84, 458, 461.
 attenuatissima, 84, 453, 456.
 beleensis, 81, 99, 102, 115.
 bipinnata, 81, 101, 115.
 bipinnatifida, 81, 101, 114, 115.
 bipinnatifida var. Forsteri, 81, 114.
 blechnoides, 81, 100, 109.
 bolanica, 81, 100, 103.
 bolobensis, 81, 99, 101.
 Brassii, 81, 101, 110.
 brevistipes, 84, 429, 441.
 calva, 84, 382, 386.
 capillaris, 84, 401-403, 408, 414.
 celebica, 81, 100, 109, 110.
 celebicum, 84, 381.
 Chaseæ, 84, 414, 416.
 Chrysleri, 84, 443, 448.
 ciliaris, 84, 425.
 ciliolipis, 84, 383, 395.
 circumvallata, 81, 101, 112.
 Clemensiae, 81, 100, 105.
 congregatifolia, 81, 101, 112.
 congesta, 84, 383, 397.
 contacta, 84, 443, 447.
 contigua, 81, 116.

- cretata, **84**, 429, 436.
 cuencana, **84**, 383, 396.
 Curtisii, **81**, 100, 103.
 curvata, **84**, 466, 468, 469.
 decipiens, **84**, 402.
 delicatula, **84**, 428, 435.
 denticulata, **81**, 99, 103.
 depressa, **84**, 428, 431.
 discolor, **84**, 466, 467, 469, 470.
 dissimulans, **84**, 414-416.
 dolorensis, **84**, 443, 449, 458.
 ecuadorensis, **84**, 428, 434.
 elastica, **84**, 414, 415, 424, 426-428.
 epiphytica, **84**, 428, 436.
 eximia, **81**, 101, 112.
 exornans, **84**, 443, 446, 458.
 fabæspora, **84**, 453, 457.
 farinosa, **84**, 466, 470.
 Fendleri, **84**, 458, 463.
 firma, **84**, 418.
 flabelliformis, **84**, 398, 401.
 flexuosa, **84**, 428, 434.
 fragillima, **84**, 466, 470.
 fusca, **81**, 100, 108.
 geluensis, **81**, 99, 101, 109.
 Glaziovii, **84**, 414, 416.
 gracilis, **84**, 402, 406, 460.
 gradata, **84**, 429, 437.
 graveolens, **84**, 402, 408.
 Herreæ, **84**, 466, 467.
 heteromorpha, **84**, 402, 412.
 Hombersleyi, **84**, 428, 430.
 humilis, **84**, 383, 393.
 inconspicua, **81**, 100, 103.
 integripaleata, **81**, 100, 104.
 isidrensis, **84**, 429, 441.
 itatimensis, **84**, 393, 399.
 jamesomoides, **84**, 414, 416.
 Jemmani, **84**, 429, 442.
 jubæformis, **84**, 382, 388.
 kaletura, **84**, 429, 439.
 Kalbreyeri, **84**, 458, 465, 566.
 key to the species of, **81**, 99.
 khasyana, **81**, 45.
 knightii, **84**, 415, 419.
 kokenamae, **84**, 458, 461.
 lanigera, **84**, 415, 420.
 Ledermanni, **81**, 101, 110.
 lehmanniana, **84**, 443, 448, 458.
 leptostoma, **84**, 415, 421.
 leptostomum, **84**, 422.
 leucosticta, **84**, 456.
 longa, **84**, 452-454.
 longiceps, **81**, 100, 103.
 longipinnata, **84**, 457, 459.
 longisetulosa, **84**, 458, 461.
 longiuscula, **84**, 453, 456.
 major, **84**, 453, 455.
 matutumensis, **81**, 45.
 maxonii, **84**, 458.
 mayoris, **84**, 459, 460.
 megaloura, **84**, 383, 391.
 melanopus, **84**, 401, 404.
 melanosticta, **84**, 382, 385, 428, 430.
 meridensis, **84**, 458, 461, 463, 464, 466.
 micropaleata, **81**, 99, 102.
 micropora, **81**, 44.
 militaris, **84**, 383, 393.
 millefolia, **81**, 101, 113.
 mollissima, **84**, 415, 423.
 moniliformis, **84**, 382-385, 387, 388, 390, 397.
 multicaudata, **81**, 101, 112.
 myriophylla, **84**, 402, 412.
 nubigena, **84**, 402, 409.
 nudicarpa, **84**, 458, 462, 464.
 nudipes, **84**, 401, 405.
 nutans, **81**, 100, 104-106, 108.
 nutans var. trichocarpa, **81**, 105.
 obliquata, **81**, 101, 111, 112.
 obliquata var. multijuga, **81**, 112.
 obliquata var. novoguineensis, **81**, 111, 112.
 obovata, **84**, 429, 442.
 oreophila, **84**, 452, 454.
 patentissima, **84**, 428, 457, 459.
 pendens, **81**, 100, 106.
 obliquata var. multijuga, **81**, 112.
 pendula, **84**, 428, 429, 442, 462, 468.
 Pennellii, **84**, 383, 397.
 peruviana, **84**, 382, 385.
 Phlegmaria, **84**, 428, 435.
 Pichenchæ, **84**, 453, 455.
 pilosissima, **84**, 383, 390, 432.
 podocarpa, **84**, 402, 414.
 polytricha, **81**, 101, 114.
 pruinosa, **84**, 466, 470.
 pseudocapillaris, **84**, 402, 407, 408, 410.
 pseudonutans, **84**, 383, 389, 397.
 pteropus, **84**, 411.
 pubipes, **81**, 100, 106.
 pycnophylla, **81**, 99, 102.
 Randallii, **84**, 429, 438, 439.
 rawlinsonensis, **81**, 100, 108.
 reclinata, **84**, 415, 424, 428.
 repandula, **81**, 100, 109.
 Rhizophoræ, **84**, 415, 425.
 rhodocarpa, **81**, 100, 106.
 rigens, **84**, 415, 422.
 rigescens, **84**, 382, 385, 387, 388, 397.
 Rosarum, **84**, 382, 387.
 rufescens, **81**, 102, 111.
 schizophlebia, **81**, 100, 104.
 Schwackei, **84**, 428, 438.

- semiadnata, **84**, 457-459.
 semihirsuta, **84**, 443, 450, 451, 456.
 semilis, **84**, 398, 400.
 sericeo-lanata, **84**, 443, 452, 453.
 sesquipinnata, **81**, 101, 114.
 Shawii, **81**, 101, 112.
 simacensis, **84**, 428, 436.
 Sodiroi, **84**, 383, 392.
 solida, **81**, 100, 103.
 Stella, **84**, 443, 452.
 stellatosetosa, **81**, 100, 110.
 subcapillaris, **84**, 383, 392.
 subcrassa, **84**, 466, 468.
 subimpressa, **84**, 458, 463.
 subinaequalis, **84**, 431.
 subflabelliformis, **84**, 398, 400.
 subsecundo-dissecta, **81**, 101, 114.
 subsessilis, **84**, 402, 411, 412.
 subtilis, **84**, 398-400.
 subulatipecta, **81**, 100, 107, 108, 114.
 suprasculpta, **84**, 402, 410.
 suspensa, **84**, 443-447.
 Tamandarei, **84**, 383, 394.
 taxifolia, **84**, 443, 447, 451.
 taxodioides, **81**, 101, 113.
 taxodioides var. ericoides, **81**, 113.
 tenuicula, **84**, 429, 439, 441, 456.
 tenuisecta, **81**, 101, 113.
 Tmesipteris, **88**, 402, 410.
 Truncorum, **84**, 443, 450.
 Tunguraguae, **84**, 383, 394.
 Turrialbae, **84**, 414, 419.
 undosa, **81**, 100, 103.
 venulosa, **81**, 111, 112; **84**, 381.
 venulosoides, **81**, 101, 111.
 vernicosa, **84**, 443, 452, 458.
 whartonia, **81**, 100, 107.
 xanthotricha, **84**, 415, 425.
 yoderi, **81**, 101, 113.
 yoderi var. setulosa, **81**, 113.
 yungensis, **84**, 402, 407.
 Ctenuchidæ, **97**, 225.
 Cubagrass, **94**, 304.
 Cubilia cubili, **95**, 542.
 Cucharita, **84**, 282; **97**, 25; **99**, 7.
 Cucujidæ, **97**, 182, 184, 219.
 Cuculus saturatus, **94**, 77.
 sparverioides sparverioides, **86**, 6-8.
 Cucumaria, **82**, 137; **90**, 333.
 analis var. Sonora, **82**, 137; **90**, 334, 338.
 californica, **82**, 137.
 calcigera var. catalinensis, **82**, 137.
 crax, **82**, 137.
 crax var. dotæ, **82**, 137; **90**, 334, 338.
 crocea var. croceoides, **82**, 137.
 curata, **82**, 137.
 elongata, **82**, 137.
 elongata var. californica, **82**, 137.
 miniata, **82**, 137.
 populifera, **82**, 137.
 pseudocurata, **82**, 137.
 saxicola, **82**, 137.
 steineni, **82**, 137.
 sykion, **82**, 137.
 Cucumariidæ, **82**, 137; **90**, 333, 334, 338.
 Cucumber, **82**, 237, 247; **83**, 197, 210; **84**, 148, 290; **95**, 315; salted, **83**, 210; **96**, 178.
 Cucumis melo, **82**, 243; **83**, 207; **86**, 237; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **93**, 57, 61, 63; **94**, 150.
 sativus, **82**, 247; **83**, 210; **84**, 290, 296; **88**, 223; **92**, 137, 139; **94**, 148; **95**, 315.
 Cucurbita maxima, **81**, 203; **82**, 245, 247; **83**, 208, 210, 212; **84**, 290; **86**, 237; **88**, 223; **91**, 85; **92**, 20, 24, 28, 136; **94**, 147, 148; **95**, 315; **97**, 205.
 maximum, **95**, 314.
 Cucurbitaceæ, **84**, 290, 293, 296; **86**, 233, 237; **92**, 427; **93**, 57; **95**, 455.
 Cucurbits, **87**, 162.
 Cuisia, **92**, 424.
 Culcita novoguineae, **83**, 108.
 novoguineae var. plana, **83**, 108.
 novoguineae var. typica, **83**, 108.
 Culex, **91**, 447.
 bitaeniorhynchus, **86**, 72, 75, 77, 81.
 brevipalpis, **87**, 57, 58.
 fatigans, **86**, 71, 72, 74-86, 88-90, 117; **87**, 48-50, 56-60; **92**, 457, 473, 475.
 fuscus, **86**, 71, 72, 77.
 fuscocephalus, **86**, 71, 72, 75-77, 82-85, 88, 118; **91**, 434.
 gelidus, **86**, 71, 72, 74-77; **87**, 48.
 incognitus, **86**, 71, 72, 74-78, 82, 83, 85, 86; **87**, 48; **91**, 434.
 malayi-laureli, **87**, 56-60.
 pipiens quinquefasciatus, **91**, 433; **92**, 457, 461, 463.
 summosus, **86**, 71, 72, 74-78, 81-83, 85-87, 118.
 tritaeniorhynchus summosus, **87**, 48; **91**, 434.
 whitmorei, **86**, 72, 76; **87**, 48, 49.
 (Culex) ambiguus, **91**, 442.
 (Culex) annulirostris, **87**, 53; **91**, 442.
 (Culex) annulus, **87**, 53, 56-60; **91**, 442; **92**, 458, 463.

- (Culex) argenteus, 91, 442.
 (Cultex) bitaeniorhynchus, 87, 53, 56, 57-60; 91, 442; 92, 458.
 (Culex) confusus, 91, 442.
 (Culex) fasyi, 91, 442.
 (Cultex) fatigans, 91, 442.
 (Culex) fuscus, 92, 458.
 (Culex) fuscocephalus, 87, 53, 56-60; 91, 442; 92, 458, 460.
 (Culex) gelidus, 87, 53, 56-60; 89, 190, 91, 442.
 (Culex) incognitus, 87, 53, 56-60; 89, 191; 91, 442; 92, 458.
 (Culex) inelegans, 91, 442.
 (Culex) mimeticus, 91, 442.
 (Culex) mimulus, 87, 53.
 (Culex) nigropunctatus, 87, 53.
 (Culex) orientalis, 91, 442.
 (Culex) palmi, 91, 442.
 (Culex) pipiens ssp. quinquefasciatus, 91, 442.
 (Culex) quinquefasciatus, 87, 53, 61-63; 89, 186.
 (Culex) salinus, 91, 442; 92, 448.
 (Culex) sinensis, 87, 53; 91, 442.
 (Culex) suborientalis, 91, 442.
 (Culex) summorosus, 87, 53, 56-60.
 (Culex) taytayensis, 91, 442.
 (Cultex) tritaeniorhynchus summorosus, 91, 442; 92, 458, 460, 463.
 (Culex) whitmorei, 87, 53, 56-60; 91, 442.
 (Culiciomyia) fragilis, 91, 442.
 (Culiciomyia) nigropunctatus, 89, 186; 91, 442.
 (Culiciomyia) spathifurca, 91, 442.
 (Lophoceraomyia) fraudatrix, 87, 53, 56-60; 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) fulleri, 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) infantulus, 87, 53; 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) nolledei, 91, 442.
 (Lophoceraomyia) josephinae, 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) lavata, 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) mammilifer, 87, 53; 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) mindanacensis, 91, 441.
 (Lophoceraomyia) nolledei, 91, 442.
 (Lophoceraomyia) pachecoi, 87, 53; 91, 442.
 (Lophoceraomyia) rubithoracis, 87, 53, 56-60; 91, 442.
 (Lophoceraomyia) sp., 89, 186.
 (Lutzia), 91, 442.
 (Lutzia) aureopunctus, 91, 441.
 (Lutzia) fuscus, 87, 53, 56-60; 91, 441.
 (Lutzia) halifaxi, 87, 53; 89, 191; 91, 441.
 (Mochthogenes) chiyutoi, 91, 441.
 (Mochthogenes) laureli, 91, 441.
 (Mochthogenes) malayi, 87, 53; 91, 441.
 (Mochthogenes) yeageri, 91, 441.
 (Neoculex) brevialpis, 87, 53, 56, 58; 91, 441.
 (Neoculex) nematoides, 91, 441.
 (Tritaeniorhynchus) summorosus, 86, 71, 118.
 Culicidæ, 91, 433, 435.
 Culicinae, 91, 442.
 Culicini, 91, 446.
 Culot, 92, 484, 491, 512, 515; 94, 191; tipusa, 94, 191.
 Cunninghamella elegans, 97, 4, 5, 9-12.
 Cuphea balsamona, 82, 332.
 carthagenensis, 82, 332.
 micropetala, 82, 332.
 Cupressus spp., 98, 326.
 Curacao-apple, 83, 190, 206; 92, 22, 26, 30.
 Curculigo orchioidea, 81, 371; 95, 437.
 Curculionidæ, 97, 181, 186, 188-195, 199, 200, 202.
 Curcuma, 88, 4, 17.
 Curcuma domestica, 88, 18, 19.
 key to the species of, 88, 18.
 longa, 81, 254; 83, 211; 86, 236; 88, 20; 92, 423; 94, 149; 95, 315.
 zanthorrhiza, 88, 20.
 zedoaria, 88, 18.
 zerumbet, 88, 18.
 Curet, 92, 514.
 Curran abiki, 95, 518.
 lipote, 95, 504.
 Curvularia lunata, 98, 305.
 Curvularia sp., 91, 416.
 Cuscuta hyalina, 83, 230, 232.
 Custard apple, 82, 229, 243; 92, 20, 24, 28; 95, 441.
 Custom-built firebricks, 88, 399.
 Cattlebones, 83, 107.
 Cuttlefish, 83, 108.
 Cutworm, 97, 180, 205.
 Cutworms, 97, 185.
 Cyanophyta, 90, 276; 99, 173, 184.
 Cyanoptila cyanomelana, 94, 77.
 Cyanotis moluccana, 81, 340, 341, 343.

- Cyathea*, 80, 166; 81, 1; 87, 108.
acuminata, 81, 15.
arborescens, 84, 162.
argyrolepis, 81, 14, 17.
biliranensis, 84, 162.
breviloba, 81, 13.
brevipes, 81, 18.
callosa, 81, 16.
camaguinensis, 81, 16.
dura, 81, 13.
edanyoi, 89, 284.
ferrugineoides, 81, 15.
fuliginosa, 81, 18.
indusiosa, 81, 14, 16.
lepidigera, 81, 16.
lepifera, 81, 18.
lobata, 81, 15.
loheri, 81, 14.
masapilidensis, 81, 17.
ramosiana, 81, 14.
setulosa, 81, 14.
spp., 95, 457.
Sulitii, 81, 18.
Cyatheaceae, 87, 108; 95, 457.
Cyathocalyx globosus, 95, 441.
Cyathula prostata, 81, 218.
Cyathus striatus, 95, 193.
Cybbium commerson, 85, 209, 210; 93, 381; 95, 202.
Cycadaceae, 84, 279, 292; 92, 422; 95, 456; 96, 398.
Cycas, 95, 456.
circinalis, 90, 32.
circinalis subsp. *riuminiana*, 95, 456.
revoluta, 92, 422.
rumphii, 81, 314; 84, 279; 96, 398.
Cyclochorus, 94, 519, 520; 97, 372.
key to the Philippine species of, 94, 526.
lineatus, 94, 520, 524-526, 528, 529, 531, 532.
lineatus alcalai, 94, 526, 529.
lineatus nuchalis, 94, 531.
lineatus taylori, 94, 526.
maculatus, 94, 520, 529.
nuchalis, 94, 520, 521, 524, 525, 528, 531.
nuchalis nuchalis, 94, 526, 531.
nuchalis taylori, 94, 526, 532.
Cyclographa interposita, 86, 21.
Cyclolejeunea, 96, 13.
Cyclopelta obscura, 97, 218.
Cyclopeltis presliana, 81, 22.
zamboangana, 81, 21.
Cyclophis, 92, 368.
calamaria, 92, 369.
Cycolphis frenatus, 92, 369.
tricolor, 92, 368.
Cyclophorus angustatus, 81, 43.
samarensis, 81, 43.
Cyclosorus, 80, 98; 81, 1.
aoristisorus, 81, 32, 33.
benguetensis, 81, 28.
boholensis, 81, 28.
Bordenii, 81, 31.
dentatus, 81, 28, 332.
dimorphus, 83, 99.
diversilobus, 81, 34, 37.
duplosetosus, 81, 31.
Edanyoi, 81, 37, 89, 284.
erectus, 81, 30.
glaber, 81, 34, 35.
granulosis, 81, 37, 38.
halconensis, 81, 29.
heterocarpus, 81, 30, 31.
irayensis, 81, 28.
latifolius, 81, 38.
leucadenius, 81, 27.
lineatus, 81, 38.
lobatus, 81, 33.
luzonicus, 81, 27.
magnus, 81, 30; 84, 161.
matutumensis, 81, 33; 83, 99.
mindanaensis, 81, 30.
molliusculus, 81, 28.
nitidulus, 81, 37.
pilosiusculus, 81, 32.
polypterus, 84, 161.
productus, 81, 29.
pustulosus, 81, 37.
rhomus, 81, 35.
rigidus, 81, 27.
sagittifolioides, 81, 29, 30.
sagittifolius, 81, 29.
samarensis, 81, 35.
serratus, 81, 36, 37.
sessilipinnus, 83, 99.
sp., 81, 33.
stenodontus, 81, 28.
subdimorphus, 81, 38.
subpubescens, 81, 27.
todayensis, 81, 29.
urdanetensis, 81, 33; 83, 99.
viridis, 81, 35.
Weberi, 81, 36.
Cyclospermum leptophyllum, 82, 332.
Cyclotella, 86, 340-342, 347, 353.
Cyclotella jurilji, 98, 62.
minuta, 98, 59, 62.
ocellata, 98, 62.
ocellata var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 62.
pseudostriata var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 59, 61.
Cydista aequinoctialis, 84, 290, 294, 296, 297.
Cydnidae, 97, 179, 182, 218.
Cyladinae, 97, 222.

- Cylas formicarius*, 97, 222.
Cylindromyia bicolor, 82, 313.
Cylindrospermum, 91, 336, 347.
 catenatum, 91, 347.
 key to the species of, 91, 347.
 licheniforme, 91, 347, 348.
 majus, 91, 347, 348.
 muscicola, 91, 347, 349.
 sp., 91, 363.
 stagnale, 91, 347-349.
 stagnina fo. rupestris, 91, 364.
Cylindrotoma, 82, 23.
 japonica, 82, 32.
 nigritarsis, 86, 412.
Cylindrotominae, 82, 23, 430; 86, 412; 89, 223.
Cymatopleura elliptica var. *hibernica*, 98, 101.
 elliptica var. *nobilis*, 98, 101.
 kolbei, 98, 101.
 solea, 98, 100.
 solea var. *apiculata*, 98, 100.
 solea var. *apiculata fo. curta*, 98, 100.
 solea var. *regular*, 98, 101.
 solea var. *vulgaris*, 98, 100.
Cymbella affinis, 98, 87.
 alpina, 98, 86.
 amphicephala var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 86.
 australica var. *hankensis*, 98, 89.
 cistula, 98, 86.
 cistuloides, 98, 86.
 cistuloides var. *angulata*, 98, 59, 87.
 ehrenbergii, 98, 89.
 hebridica var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 87.
 helvetica, 98, 88.
 heteropleura var. *minor*, 98, 89.
 lata, 98, 86.
 leptoceros, 98, 88.
 perpusilla var. *obtusata*, 98, 86.
 prostrata, 98, 88.
 psedotumida, 93, 59, 88.
 semicircularis, 98, 88.
 sinuata, 98, 89.
 stuxbergii, 98, 89.
 subalpina var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 86.
 sublata, 98, 59, 86.
 sublata var. *gracilis*, 98, 86.
 tumida, 98, 88.
 turgida var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 87.
 ventricosa, 98, 87.
 ventricosa var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 87.
Cymbella sp., 90, 307, 312.
Cymbidium finlaysonianum, 98, 156.
Cymbopogon citratus, 87, 463; 92, 422.
Cymodocea, 90, 271.
 isoetifolia, 90, 271, 272, 275.
 rotundata, 90, 272, 275.
 serrulata, 90, 272, 275.
 sp., 90, 271, 275.
Cymonomae, 99, 28.
Cymonomus, 99, 29.
 granulatus, 99, 28.
Cymophyes, 84, 13, 15, 19, 111-113, 121, 131, 150.
 decolor, 84, 8, 151-154.
 essabchana, 84, 8, 151, 155.
 golodnajana, 84, 8, 151, 154.
 key to the species of, 84, 151.
 ochroleuca, 84, 8, 151, 152, 154.
Cympolia van-bosseae, 88, 433.
Cynniris jugularis jugularis, 86, 8.
Cynniris sperata manuelyi, 86, 3, 8.
Cynodon dactylon, 86, 236; 90, 33; 92, 422; 94, 296, 298, 306; 95, 276, 290, 291, 474; 97, 318; 98, 13; 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 linearis, 94, 298.
 rufescens, 94, 298.
Cynoglossidae, 87, 71.
Cynoglossum, 93, 78.
Cynoglossus puncticeps, 87, 71.
Cynometra ramiflora, 90, 29.
Cynopterus brachyotis luzoniensis, 97, 227.
Cynosurus indicus, 94, 298.
Cyntrusima, 90, 31.
Cyperaceae, 80, 232, 283; 84, 279, 292; 95, 457; 99, 1, 3, 7-9.
Cyperus fabelliformis, 84, 279.
 rotundus, 95, 179, 181, 276, 282, 290, 291; 97, 318; 98, 13, 236, 239, 243; 99, 7, 9, 16.
 sp., 84, 82; 90, 30; 95, 174, 175, 179, 181, 183, 184.
Cypholophus moluccanus, 81, 269, 270, 272, 300.
Cyphosticha caerulea, 96, 27.
Cyprea, 83, 106-108.
 moneta, 83, 109.
Cyprinus carpio, 87, 67; 97, 148.
Cypœlurus oligolepis, 85, 207.
Cypsiurus parvus pallidior, 86, 8.
Cyraeidae, 97, 148.
Cyrena ventricosa, 85, 211.
Cyrenaventricosa, 95, 202.
Cyrenidae, 97, 148.
Cyrtanthus parviflorus, 83, 222.
 sanguineus, 83, 222.
Cyrtopeltis tenuis, 97, 217.
Cyrtorhina, 99, 24-26, 34, 47, 49.
 balabacensis, 99, 21, 22, 40, 49.
 granulosa, 99, 49-51.

- Cyrtosperma merkusii*, 89, 183; 92, 422; 95, 444.
Cystechila, 83, 69.
 horvathi, 83, 69.
Cysticircus fasciolaris, 80, 38, 39.
Cystolejeunea, 96, 18.
Cystoseira articulata, 90, 44, 68.
Cystoseiraceae, 90, 68.
- D
- Daat*, 90, 30.
Dabbi, 82, 80, 93.
Dachshund, 93, 73.
Dactylipalpus transversus, 90, 87, 88.
Dactylispa adstricta, 83, 34.
 andrewesiella, 83, 4, 5, 17, 33.
 angulosa, 83, 5, 8, 32.
 angusta, 83, 5, 7, 17, 33.
 armata, 83, 31.
 asoka, 83, 5, 27.
 aspera, 83, 5, 9, 16.
 assamensis, 83, 5, 8, 12.
 atkinsonii, 83, 5, 24.
 bakeri, 83, 5, 17, 34.
 balyi, 83, 5, 9, 25.
 basalis, 83, 33.
 bindusara, 83, 5, 30.
 bipartita, 83, 5, 7-9, 22; 97, 221.
 brevispinosa, 83, 5, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14.
 brunnipes, 83, 509-511.
 brunnipes chrom. perrotetii, 83, 5.
 burmana, 83, 5, 17, 33.
 calaviteana, 83, 3, 5, 9, 14, 25.
 chapuisi, 85, 500.
 chinensis, 83, 5, 8, 15, 30.
 cincta, 83, 4, 5, 8, 16, 32.
 cladophora, 83, 5, 8, 17, 33; 97, 221.
 corpulenta, 83, 5, 13, 21, 27.
 crassiscuspis, 83, 5, 33.
 delibis, 83, 5, 26.
 digitata, 83, 5, 8, 19, 35.
 dilaticornis, 83, 1, 5.
 dimidiata, 83, 5, 7, 8, 15, 28.
 discoidalis, 83, 25.
 dohertyi, 83, 5, 7, 11, 13, 14, 22.
 drescheri, 83, 5, 9, 12, 20.
 excisa, 83, 5, 8, 18, 19, 34.
 ferrugineo-nigra, 83, 5, 9, 11, 13, 24.
 filiola, 83, 5, 12, 21.
 flavolimbata, 85, 510.
 flavomaculata, 83, 5, 9, 12, 13, 21; 85, 511.
 flavolimbata chr. perrotetii, 83, 5.
 fleutiauxi, 83, 5, 8, 12, 32.
 humeralis, 83, 5, 17, 34.
 infuscata, 83, 5, 8, 11, 29; 97, 221.
 insignita, 83, 5, 17, 33.
 isaroënsis, 83, 5, 7, 14, 26.
 jacobsoni, 83, 5, 17, 33.
 kamarupa chr. maculata, 83, 5.
 kambaitica, 83, 5, 15, 27.
 kaulina, 83, 5, 14, 25.
 kerimii, 83, 5, 29.
 klapperichi, 83, 5, 27.
 kleinei, 83, 5, 15, 30.
 laccata, 83, 5, 14, 26.
 lameyi, 83, 5, 11, 23.
 leonardi, 83, 5, 8, 32.
 lohita, 83, 5, 20.
 longicuspis, 83, 5, 26.
 longispina, 83, 5, 25.
 maculata, 83, 5, 23.
 maculithorax, 83, 5, 14, 15, 28.
 malaisei, 83, 3, 5, 13, 24.
 malayana, 85, 508, 511.
 malayana chr. perrotetii, 83, 5.
 manterii, 83, 5, 31.
 marshallii, 83, 3, 5, 9, 12, 22.
 masoni, 83, 5, 8, 32.
 matangensis chr. aspera, 83, 5, 31.
 melanosticta, 83, 5, 25.
 melli, 83, 18.
 minax, 83, 5, 29.
 miranda, 83, 5, 7, 9, 22.
 modiglianii, 83, 5, 8-10, 28.
 montana, 83, 5, 29.
 nemoralis, 83, 5, 8, 28.
 oberthürrii, 83, 3, 5, 29, 30.
 orophila, 83, 5-7, 15, 28.
 palliata, 83, 1, 5.
 parbatya, 83, 5, 16, 31.
 paucispina, 83, 5, 11, 16, 32.
 perrotetii, 83, 5, 7, 9, 13, 20; 85, 507-512.
 perrotetii chr. brunnipes, 83, 21.
 perrotetii chr. flavolimbata, 83, 21.
 perrotetii chr. malayana, 83, 20.
 pici, 83, 5, 16, 30.
 plagiata, 83, 5, 16, 30.
 planispina, 83, 5, 18, 19, 34.
 platyprioides, 83, 6, 15, 29.
 praeifica, 83, 6, 25.
 puberula, 83, 6, 7, 29.
 pubicullis, 83, 509.
 pungens, 83, 6, 31.
 pusilla, 83, 6, 8, 20.
 ramuligera, 83, 6, 17, 34.
 reitteri, 83, 6, 8, 14, 15, 17, 27.
 repanda, 83, 19.
 repanda chr. excisa, 83, 6, 18, 19, 34.
 rufiventris, 85, 500.
 sarawakensis, 83, 6, 16, 31.

- saurus, 83, 6, 8, 18, 34.
 sauteri, 83, 6, 13, 14, 23.
 setifera, 83, 6, 9, 23; 85, 512.
 severinii, 83, 6, 9, 14, 25.
 sinuispina, 83, 6, 14, 28.
 soror, 83, 6, 23.
 spinipes, 83, 6, 23, 33.
 spinosa, 83, 6, 9, 24; 85, 512.
 srnkae f. brevispinosa, 83, 6, 14.
 srnkae f. peregrina, 83, 24.
 subquadrata, 83, 6, 8, 19, 34.
 sumatrana, 83, 6, 24.
 tissa, 83, 6, 11, 24.
 torva, 83, 6, 29.
 trifida, 85, 508, 509.
 trigemina, 83, 3, 6, 9, 12, 22.
 uhmanni, 83, 6, 31.
 ussurina, 83, 32.
 vethi, 83, 6, 15, 17, 27.
 viracica, 83, 3, 6, 31.
 vittata, 83, 9.
 vittula, 83, 6, 13, 20.
 vulgaris, 83, 6, 28.
 weyersi, 83, 6, 12, 20.
 xanthopus, 83, 6, 30.
 xanthospila, 83, 6, 21; 85, 510-512.
 xanthospila ab. picipes, 85, 507-509.
 xanthospila chr. picipes, 83, 20.
 Dactylolabis, 82, 23.
 diluta, 82, 293.
 longicauda, 82, 293.
 (Dactylolabis) diluta, 82, 293.
 (Dactylolabis) longicauda, 82, 293.
 Dactyloperus pomareæ, 95, 338.
 Dacus caudatus, 97, 226.
 cucurbitæ, 97, 226.
 dorsalis, 97, 198, 226.
 umbrosus, 97, 226.
 (Paratridacus) expandens, 97, 196, 226.
 (Strumeta) pedestris, 97, 207, 226.
 Dadamkan, 82, 94, 98, 99.
 Da-dapug, 82, 101.
 Daddy-long-legs, 90, 164.
 Dadoxylon, 87, 108.
 Daedalea, 98, 174, 182.
 elegans, 98, 182.
 flavida, 98, 182, 183.
 Daedalea ambigua, 93, 483, 490.
 sp., 93, 498.
 Daga, 87, 469.
 Dagaaw, 90, 29.
 Dagang, 87, 121, 123, 126; 98, 184.
 Dagang-bulan, 87, 457.
 Dagang-kahuy, 87, 456.
 Dagaw, 81, 296.
 Daguway, 82, 100.
 Dagyaw, 87, 463.
 Daha, 87, 121, 123.
 Dahlia sp., 99, 7.
 Daldorfia spinosissima, 99, 22, 58.
 Dahon ñg gabi, 82, 232; 83, 193; 87, 75.
 Dahonan, 85, 212.
 Dahong-pula, 92, 427.
 Dahosan, 87, 74.
 Daimiotipula daimio, 82, 31.
 Daing, 93, 365.
 Daing na alakaak, 93, 379.
 Daing na alumahan, 93, 379.
 Daing na bakalaw, 93, 379.
 Daing na bakoko, 93, 379.
 Daing na bisugo, 93, 379.
 Daing na dalagang bukid, 93, 380.
 Daing na galunggong, 93, 380.
 Daing na kabasi, 93, 380.
 Daing na kanduli, 93, 380.
 Daing na lapu-lapu, 93, 381.
 Daing na matang baka, 93, 381.
 Daing na salaysalay, 93, 381.
 Daing na samaral, 93, 381.
 Daing na talakitok, 93, 381.
 Daing na talilong, 93, 381.
 Daing na tamban, 93, 381.
 Daing na tangginggi, 93, 381.
 Daipriidæ, 90, 395.
 Dala-dat, 82, 89.
 Dalag, 85, 207; 87, 67; 88, 263, 264; 95, 319.
 Dalaga, 94, 360.
 Dalagang bukid, 85, 207.
 Dalaído, 81, 307.
 Dalakit, 81, 242, 329, 344.
 Dalandán, 81, 227.
 Dalangat, 85, 207.
 Dalanghita, 81, 227; 82, 230, 242, 243; 84, 284; 92, 19, 21, 25, 29; czinkum, 92, 21, 25, 29; hilaw, 82, 243; hinog, 82, 243; manibalang, 82, 243; taikat, 92, 21, 25, 29; tison, 92, 21, 25, 29.
 Dalanúp, 81, 239.
 Dalapúyin, 81, 341.
 Dalayap, 81, 227.
 Dalbergia cumingiana, 85, 308.
 Dalikan, 81, 243.
 Dalín, 81, 241, 370.
 Dalina, 81, 325, 370.
 Dalinas, 81, 326; 95, 441.
 Dalingdingan, 87, 121, 123.
 Dalinsi, 87, 121, 122.
 Dalipán, 82, 87.
 Dalisay, 94, 351, 358.
 Dalmatian, 93, 73.
 Dalophis misolensis, 82, 10.

- Dalpada antennata, 82, 317.
 indeterminata, 82, 317.
 jugatoria, 82, 317.
 nigricollis, 82, 317.
 nodifera, 82, 317.
 obscura, 82, 317.
 oculata, 82, 317.
 versicolor, 82, 317; 97; 218.
 Dalúnót, 81, 184, 270, 272, 297, 324;
 84, 281; 90, 26.
 Dalumia, 99, 71.
 Dalupán, 81, 348.
 Dalupane, 87, 79.
 Dama, 94, 360.
 Dama de día, 92, 426.
 Dama de noche, 84, 289; leaves, 86,
 235; stems, 86, 235.
 Damáda, 81, 196, 349, 350.
 Damagan, 87, 81.
 Damais, 91, 110.
 Damimi, 81, 240.
 Damis, 85, 207.
 Damó, 81, 327.
 Damolmog sa tubig, 94, 350.
 Damón, 81, 327.
 Damong-bingkalat, 87, 194.
 Damong-huya, 81, 309.
 Damong-maria, 87, 192; 92, 427.
 Dampalit, 83, 192, 208; 84, 347,
 353, 358; 94, 147; 95, 434.
 Damsel fishes, 87, 76.
 Danata, 81, 335.
 Danaus glayphyra, 93, 214.
 lotis, 93, 213.
 luzonensis, 93, 214.
 luzonica, 93, 214.
 vitvina, 93, 213.
 Dánaw, 82, 102.
 Dandán, 81, 363.
 Dandelion, 98, 159.
 Dangá', 81, 312.
 Dangkalan, 87, 123, 126.
 Dangkasu, 90, 29.
 Dangláh, 81, 292, 343.
 Dangli, 81, 300.
 Danglin, 81, 237, 300; 90, 31; 95,
 551.
 Danglog, 81, 300.
 Dangloy, 81, 237.
 Dangóy, 81, 237, 300, 363.
 Danipo, 81, 358.
 Danukó', 81, 325, 335.
 Dao, 88, 399; 95, 439.
 Dapa, 85, 205.
 Dapang bilog, 85, 207.
 Dapañg sinilas, 87, 21.
 Dapanoptera, 93, 430, 433.
 Dap-ay, 88, 124.
 Dap-ays, 88, 128.
 Dapdap, 85, 308; 95, 487; 99, 7.
 Daphnia, 97, 349.
 pulex, 97, 350, 351.
 Dapiau, 95, 518.
 Dapong-kahoi, 95, 491.
 Dapug, 82, 87, 101; 87, 457.
 Dapuyan, 81, 243.
 Daraal, 90, 29.
 Daragangan, 90, 29.
 Darak, 82, 240, 242, 249; 84, 344,
 355; 94, 146.
 Daranghitang-songsóng, 81, 207.
 Darangita, 81, 227; fruit, 86, 237.
 Daráya', 81, 223, 334.
 Darinuwán, 82, 99.
 Dark colored rice, raw, 84, 355.
 Darpit, 82, 90.
 Darupang, 90, 29.
 Dasyaceæ, 99, 158.
 Dasyatidæ, 87, 78.
 Dasyatis kuhlii, 85, 212; 87, 79.
 uarnak, 85, 212; 87, 79.
 Dasychira mendosa, 97, 195, 224.
 Dasychadaceæ, 88, 433; 90, 50.
 Dasycladaceæ, 99, 141.
 Dasycladales, 88, 433; 99, 141.
 Dasychlorus, 85, 122.
 Dasycompsa, 88, 306.
 Dasymallomyia, 96, 42.
 signata, 82, 33.
 Dasymaschalon clusiflorum, 81, 314.
 Dasyopsis sp., 99, 158.
 Dasyscopelus, 82, 389.
 pristilepis, 82, 402.
 spinosus, 82, 405.
 Datág, 82, 82, 86.
 Datiles, 84, 286; 92, 21, 25, 29, 32;
 95, 552.
 Datilis, 84, 350, 354, 360; leaves,
 86, 236; stem, 86, 236.
 Datnia plumbea, 87, 81; 92, 266.
 Datura metel, 86, 235; 96, 398.
 stramonium, 96, 229.
 Daua-daua, 94, 305.
 Daua-dauahan, 94, 305.
 Dauag, 95, 450, 537.
 Daucus carota, 82, 248; 87, 193,
 194, 195; 92, 139; 94, 149; 95,
 315; 96, 180, 185, 188.
 Daumo-uwíha, 81, 187.
 Davallia alata, 81, 116.
 denticulata, 81, 332.
 engleriana, 81, 116.
 Ledermanni, 81, 110, 111.
 manilensis, 81, 5.
 Sarasinorum, 81, 5.
 Schlechteri, 81, 99.
 Davalliaceæ, 95, 457.
 Dawag, 85, 308; leaves, 86, 237;
 stems, 86, 237.
 Dawliyan, 81, 325.

- Dáya, 81, 334.
 Dayap, 81, 227; 83, 188, 206; 92, 19, 21, 25, 29; balat, 83, 206; fruit, 86, 237.
 Dayday, 81, 245, 287, 288.
 Dayopod-mabolo, 99, 505.
 Debdeb nang kasili, 90, 29.
 Decapterus macrosoma, 85, 207, 210; 93, 380; 95, 202.
 Decterias, 80, 452, 473.
 pusillus, 80, 473, 476.
 Dectylipalpus niger, 90, 87.
 Dedanima longicornis, 90, 393.
 Deep-bodied hearing, 85, 207.
 Deer, 84, 267, 324.
 Deeringia amaranthoides, 84, 282.
 polysperma, 81, 237; 95, 435.
 Degeneromyia, 93, 430, 433.
 Dekut, 82, 103.
 Delaposkan, 87, 76.
 Delhi grass, 99, 6, 13-15.
 Delias canidia, 97, 225.
 Delibius, 81, 125.
 Delmira, 90, 391; 98, 266.
 triplagiata, 90, 391; 98, 267.
 Del Monte vinegar, 96, 112.
 Delonix regia, 99, 7.
 Delphacidae, 97, 180, 183, 187, 214.
 Delphacodes sp., 97, 214.
 Delphinium, 93, 78.
 Demigretta sacra, 80, 54.
 Demotina, 85, 88, 92.
 alni, 85, 94, 97.
 bowringi, 85, 92.
 decorata, 85, 97.
 decoratella, 85, 94, 96.
 fasciculata, 85, 95.
 modesta, 85, 99.
 montana, 85, 94, 97.
 taiwana, 85, 94.
 Dendrelaphis, 93, 132; 97, 293, 372.
 ceruleatus, 97, 371, 372, 382, 389.
 caudolineatus, 97, 371, 372, 380, 381, 384, 391.
 caudolineatus caudolineatus, 97, 373, 384.
 caudolineatus luzonensis, 97, 373, 382, 386, 388.
 caudolineatus terrificus, 97, 374, 380, 382, 389, 392.
 fuliginosus, 97, 371, 372, 381, 382, 390.
 key to the Philippine species and subspecies of, 97, 373.
 modestus, 97, 371, 380, 381, 386, 388, 390, 391.
 philippinensis, 97, 371, 372, 381.
 pictus, 97, 376.
 pictus andamenensis, 97, 376.
 pictus pictus, 97, 372-374.
 terrificus, 97, 371, 372, 380, 381, 386, 389, 390, 391.
 Dendrobium luzonensis, 81, 366.
 sp., 81, 366.
 spp., 98, 156.
 taurinum, 98, 163.
 Dendrocalamus merrillianus, 81, 267; 87, 125; 95, 473.
 Dendrochilum, 80, 281-284, 288, 318, 323, 333, 334.
 abortum, 80, 294, 310.
 affine, 80, 294, 322.
 anfractoides, 80, 330.
 anfractum, 80, 295, 328, 329.
 anfractum var. anfractoides, 80, 295, 328, 330, 331.
 angustifolium, 80, 300.
 apiculatum, 80, 292, 331.
 arachnites, 80, 333, 334.
 asperum, 80, 293, 209.
 auriculare, 80, 291, 331, 332.
 binuangelense, 80, 293, 305.
 cinnabarinum, 80, 294, 322, 323.
 cobbianum, 80, 334.
 confusum, 80, 334.
 convallariaeforme, 80, 334.
 copelandii, 80, 334.
 cucullatum, 80, 334.
 cucumerinum, 80, 334.
 curramii, 80, 292, 293, 308.
 curranii var. serratoi, 80, 293, 308, 309.
 elmeri, 80, 290, 332.
 exasperatum, 80, 309.
 exile, 80, 285, 290, 294, 320.
 eximium, 80, 282, 292, 327.
 foxworthyi, 80, 290, 291, 313.
 glumaceum, 80, 334.
 graciliscapum, 80, 334.
 graminifolium, 80, 289, 299, 320.
 hastatum, 80, 284, 286, 291, 332, 333.
 hutchinsonianum, 80, 295, 328, 329.
 hutchinsonii, 80, 329.
 irigense, 80, 295, 328, 329.
 junceum, 80, 296.
 latifolium, 80, 334.
 loheri, 80, 302.
 longibulbum, 80, 294, 295, 326-328.
 longilabre, 80, 334.
 longilobum, 80, 285.
 lucbanense, 80, 326, 327.
 luzonense, 80, 289, 298.
 macgregori, 80, 290, 291, 312.
 magnum, 80, 334.
 maleolens, 80, 334.
 marginatum, 80, 282.

- merrillii*, **80**, 284, 288, 291, 295, 318, 333.
microchilum, **80**, 287, 293, 302, 307, 310.
mindanaense, **80**, 293, 309, 310.
mindorenses, **80**, 295, 324, 325, 328.
montanum, **80**, 290, 299.
oliganthum, **80**, 315, 334.
ocellatum, **80**, 290, 315, 316.
oreophilum, **80**, 293, 317.
parvulum, **80**, 285, 292, 303-305, 307.
perflexum, **80**, 290, 299.
philippinense, **80**, 292, 294, 318, 319.
pulcherrimum, **80**, 285, 289, 311, 312.
pulogense, **80**, 293, 302.
pumilum, **80**, 295, 322, 326, 328.
purpureum, **80**, 291, 316, 318.
quadrilobum, **80**, 282, 291, 292, 305, 306.
recurvum, **80**, 295, 324, 325, 328.
reniforme, **80**, 290, 310.
rhombophorum, **80**, 288, 291, 313.
rotundilabium, **80**, 284.
saccolabium, **80**, 286, 289, 301.
sanguineum, **80**, 292, 294, 323.
schweinfurthianum, **80**, 292, 294, 323.
simulacrum, **80**, 294, 327, 328.
smithianum, **80**, 289, 311, 312.
sphacelatum, **80**, 289, 297.
stenophyllum, **80**, 290, 300.
strictiforme, **80**, 292, 303.
tenellum, **80**, 287, 289, 296, 310.
tenuis, **80**, 307, 308, 334.
tenuibulbum, **80**, 295, 324, 325.
tenuifolium, **80**, 291, 293, 306, 320.
turpe, **80**, 282, 290, 291, 295, 316, 317.
uncatum, **80**, 334.
unicornis, **80**, 290, 314.
urciforme, **80**, 290, 316, 317.
vanoverberghii, **80**, 285, 290, 292, 319, 320.
venustum, **80**, 302, 304, 305.
wenzelii, **80**, 286, 287, 289, 300, 301.
williamsii, **80**, 289, 297, 298.
Dendrochirota, **82**, 137, 140; **89**, **80**; **90**, 333, 337.
Dendrochirus, **80**, 385, 429.
brachypterus, **80**, 429.
 key to the Philippine species of, **80**, 429.
jordani, **80**, 434.
zebra, **80**, 429, 430, 431.
Dendroglossa, **80**, 98.
Dendrolimnophila albomanicata, **82**, 67.
Dendrophis boiga, **97**, 372.
caudolineatus, **97**, 386.
octolineata, **97**, 385.
octolineatus, **97**, 386.
philippinensis, **97**, 389.
picta, **97**, 374, 389.
pictus pictus, **97**, 374.
punctulata, **97**, 389.
punctulatus, **97**, 386.
terrificus, **97**, 386, 389.
Dendropogon usneoides, **84**, 280, 294.
Dendrotipula, **94**, 238.
Dennstaedtia ampla, **81**, 5.
articulata, **81**, 5.
Elmeri, **81**, 5.
fusca, **81**, 4.
glabrata, **81**, 5.
Macgregori, **81**, 4.
sp., **81**, 4.
Denticulata caesia, **85**, 207.
Deraeocoris flavilinea, **82**, 314.
Derbidæ, **97**, 187, 214.
Dercestra, **91**, 15, 163.
abdominalis, **91**, 166.
metallice, **91**, 168.
Dercetes sp., **97**, 188, 221.
spp., **97**, 191.
Dercetis, **91**, 14, 140, 166.
depressa, **91**, 140.
flaviventris, **91**, 143.
flavocincta, **91**, 146.
 key to the species of, **91**, 143.
metallica, **91**, 166, 168.
taiwana, **91**, 143, 145, 146.
taiwana var. nelania, **91**, 143, 146.
Dermestid beetle, **97**, 186.
Dermestidæ, **97**, 182, 186, 220.
Dermogenys pusillus, **87**, 79.
viviparus, **87**, 81.
Dermorrhytis, **85**, 129.
Fortunei, **85**, 131.
Derris elliptica, **81**, 277, 337; **84**, 283.
trifoliata, **84**, 283.
Desertomenida, **82**, 310.
quadrimaculata, **82**, 310.
Desmia coccinea, **90**, 73; **99**, 154.
hornemannii, **90**, 73; **99**, 154.
Desmodium, **82**, 328.
cajanifolium, **82**, 327.
heterocarpum, **81**, 323.
pulchellum, **81**, 215; **84**, 283.
purpureum, **82**, 327, 328.
scorpiurus, **81**, 204, 211.
spirale, **82**, 328.

- spp., 81, 217.
 tortuosum, 82, 327; 92, 423.
 triflorum, 81, 216; 85, 308; 96, 398.
 velutinum, 81, 215.
Deutzia sp., 93, 78.
 Devils' grass, 94, 298.
 Diá'a, 81, 307.
 Diabetic loaf, 93, 377.
Diacavus, 89, 220.
 diaphanus, 89, 216.
 exilis, 89, 219.
 haticollis, 89, 217.
 philippinensis, 93, 425.
 quadridens, 89, 218; 93, 423, 425.
Diacrisia metarhoda, 97, 196, 225.
Diadema, 97, 160.
 setosa, 97, 163.
 setosum, 97, 160, 163.
Diadematiðæ, 97, 160.
 key to the genera of, 97, 163.
Dialeurodes citri, 97, 199, 216.
Dialium sp., 89, 202.
Dialox stellatus, 97, 188, 226.
Diamante, 94, 352.
Diameridis, 83, 187.
Diamerus curvifer, 83, 138; 39, 201.
Dianella javanica, 81, 346.
Diaphania cæsalis, 97, 223.
 indica, 97, 223.
Diaphorina citri, 97, 215.
Diaphus chrysorhynchus, 82, 381, 402, 423.
 minor, 83, 145, 158.
 pusillimus, 83, 158.
 theta, 82, 423.
 (Lamprossa) *chrysorhynchus*, 82, 423.
Diaspididæ, 97, 187, 190, 195, 197-200, 203.
Diatoma elongatum, 98, 64.
 elongatum var. *tenuë*, 98, 64.
 hiemale, 98, 64.
 hiemale var. *mesodon*, 98, 64.
Diatoms, 86, 340.
Diatomaceæ, 86, 183.
Dibothriocephalus sp., 80, 33.
Dicæum antioproctum, 93, 527.
 dayakanum, 93, 526, 528.
 flaviclune, 93, 526, 528, 529.
 lympa, 93, 527.
 lympum, 93, 527.
 magostomum, 93, 527.
 melanthe, 93, 527.
 pagense, 93, 526-529.
 pygmæum *xanthopygium*, 86, 8.
 tanamassæ, 93, 527.
 trigonostigma, 93, 525-529.
Dicanthium aristatum, 95, 276, 282, 290, 291; 97, 318; 98, 13, 236, 239, 243; 99, 1, 13, 15, 16.
Dicera bimaculata, 83, 265.
Dichapetalum obovatum, 91, 508.
Dicrocis punctiferalis, 97, 197, 223.
Dichonema erecta, 90, 276.
 erectum, 88, 442; 90, 56.
Dichthadia, 93, 554.
Dicksoniaceæ, 87, 108.
Dicladispa gebieni, 83, 6.
Dicothrix, 91, 352, 354; 99, 171, 172.
 gypsophila, 99, 172.
 orsiniana, 91, 354.
Dicranomyia, 92, 220, 221; 93, 277, 427, 430-432, 455, 456, 459, 467, 469.
 atripleura, 83, 283.
 basifusca, 83, 283.
 fascipennis, 95, 102.
 globithorax, 83, 278.
 immenor, 82, 159.
 immodestoides, 82, 159; 95, 232.
 iowensis, 82, 159; 95, 232.
 machidai, 82, 157.
 monostromia, 82, 160.
 nebulosa, 83, 279.
 ostensakeni, 95, 232.
 pulchripennis, 95, 232.
 pseudomorio, 86, 162.
 pubipennis, 83, 282.
 pulchra, 82, 159.
 rostrifera, 93, 431.
 sp., 83, 281.
 spinicauda, 83, 283, 284.
 takahashii, 83, 283, 284.
 takeuchii, 82, 162.
 (Raphidolabis) *trilobulata*, 86, 300, 301, 303.
Dicranopteris Curranii, 81, 4.
Dicranoptycha, 82, 23.
 edashigeana, 83, 284.
 geniculata, 83, 285.
 yamata, 82, 289.
Dicranota, 82, 59, 62; 86, 297.
 (Amalopina) *elegantula*, 90, 185.
 (Amalopina) *gibbera*, 90, 186.
 (Dicranota), 82, 23.
 (Dicranota) *bimaculata*, 88, 163.
 (Dicranota) *guerini*, 88, 163.
 (Dicranota) *longisector*, 88, 162.
 (Dicranota) *nippoalpina*, 86, 298.
 (Dicranota) *profunda*, 86, 302.
 (Dicranota) *sicaria*, 86, 298.
 (Eudicranota), 82, 23.
 (Eudicranota) *dicranotoides*, 82, 63.
 (Eudicranota) *dione*, 86, 421.
 (Raphidolabina) *magra*, 90, 181, 183.

- (Rhaphidolabina) megomma, 90,
 183-185.
 (Rhaphidolabina) niphas, 90, 184.
 (Rhaphidolabina) reticularis, 90,
 183.
 (Rhaphidolabina) spectralis, 88,
 169.
 (Rhaphidolabina) subspectralis,
 88, 168.
 (Rhaphidolabina) trichoneura, 90,
 183.
 (Rhaphidolabis), 82, 23.
 (Rhaphidolabis) angulata, 86, 298.
 (Rhaphidolabis) babai, 86, 298.
 (Rhaphidolabis) basistylata, 86,
 300.
 (Rhaphidolabis) clausa, 82, 61.
 (Rhaphidolabis) consors, 82, 63,
 291.
 (Rhaphidolabis) flavibasis, 82, 292.
 (Rhaphidolabis) furcistyla, 88, 163.
 (Rhaphidolabis) gibbera, 82, 32, 62.
 (Rhaphidolabis) hoplomera, 88,
 164.
 (Rhaphidolabis) idiopyga, 82, 62.
 (Rhaphidolabis) macracantha, 86,
 301.
 (Rhaphidolabis) obesistyla, 88,
 165.
 (Rhaphidolabis) ontakensis, 86,
 300-302, 304.
 (Rhaphidolabis) paraconsors, 85
 357.
 (Rhaphidolabis) platymera, 86,
 302.
 (Rhaphidolabis) persessilis, 82,
 291.
 (Rhaphidolabis) polymera, 82,
 292; 86, 300.
 (Rhaphidolabis) profunda, 86,
 303.
 (Rhaphidolabis) sordida, 88, 168.
 (Rhaphidolabis) spina, 86, 303.
 (Rhaphidolabis) subsordida, 88,
 168.
 (Rhaphidolabis) tuberculata, 86,
 304.
 (Rhaphidolabis) tumidosa, 88,
 167.
 Dicraulax, 91, 462.
 Dicridium elatum, 93, 563.
 Dicrurus adelphus, 93, 522.
 balicassius balicassius, 86, 8.
 brachyphorus, 93, 519-523.
 hottentottus, 93, 521.
 paradiseus formosus, 93, 519-523.
 platurus, 93, 519-523.
 Dictenidia, 82, 22, 23; 83, 264.
 bifascipennis, 82, 30.
 bimaculata, 83, 265.
 faciata, 82, 41.
 glabrata, 82, 43.
 horikawae, 82, 30.
 inaequipunctinata, 82, 43.
 miyatakei, 82, 42.
 pictipennis, 82, 41, 43.
 pictipennis fasciata, 82, 32, 41, 43.
 Dictymia, 80, 101, 176.
 Dictyomorpha hectica, 97, 183, 215.
 Dictyopheridæ, 97, 183, 187, 215.
 Dictyophora sp., 93, 490.
 Dictyopteris, 90, 273.
 plagiogramma, 93, 325.
 sp., 90, 44, 64.
 undulata, 90, 282.
 Dictyosphaeria cavernosa, 88, 417;
 90, 43, 48, 280; 99, 139.
 favulosa, 88, 417; 90, 48, 280.
 intermedia, 90, 43, 49.
 setchellii, 88, 418.
 versluysii, 90, 280.
 Dictyota, 90, 273.
 acutiloba, 90, 63.
 cervicornis, 90, 44, 63; 99, 145.
 dichotoma, 90, 44, 62, 273, 274,
 283; 99, 145.
 divaricata, 90, 273, 274, 283.
 fasciola, 90, 63.
 indica, 90, 45, 62.
 linearis, 90, 273, 274, 283.
 obtusangula, 90, 60.
 pavonia, 90, 61.
 sp., 90, 44, 45, 63.
 variegata, 90, 61, 284.
 vulgaria, 90, 62.
 Dictyotaceæ, 90, 38, 61; 99, 145.
 Dictyotales, 90, 61; 99, 145.
 Dídá, 81, 326.
 Didymosphenia geminata, 98, 58, 59,
 89.
 Digek, 93, 513.
 Digenea simplex, 83, 208.
 Digestin, 85, 189.
 Digitaria glumaepatula, 94, 298.
 sp., 98, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 spp., 97, 318; 98, 13.
 Digo sa mais, 96, 310, 313.
 Digonogaster, 98, 271.
 Dihammus spp., 97, 202, 220.
 vastator, 97, 220.
 Dihybogaster, 85, 389, 391.
 Dikai, 95, 510.
 Dikdik, 81, 325.
 Dikidik, 81, 187.
 Dikot-ni-ina-Santa-Maria, 81, 213.
 Dikót-ni-Talí, 81, 205.
 Dikót-ni-tulisán, 81, 330.
 Dila anito, 82, 100.
 Dila-dila, 81, 205; 87, 192; 90, 30;
 93, 360.

- Dilá-dilá-báka, **81**, 205, 206.
 Dilang aso, **84**, 291.
 Dilang-baka, **84**, 287, 291.
 Dilao, **88**, 20.
 Dilau, **92**, 423; rhizomes, **86**, 236.
 Diláw, **81**, 254; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 Diliman, **95**, 446.
 Dilis, **82**, 375; **83**, 365; **85**, 205, 207; **86**, 247; **87**, 70; **90**, 498; **94**, 2; **97**, 148; binilad, **85**, 210; **93**, 380; dulong, **85**, 207; giniling, **85**, 210; large, **85**, 207; malaki, **95**, 202; no head, **85**, 207.
 Diliúáriu, **90**, 28.
 Dillenia indica, **84**, 286.
 megalantha, **95**, 458.
 philippinensis, **81**, 241; **83**, 206; **87**, 122, 124; **92**, 21, 25, 29; **95**, 458.
 reifferscheidia, **90**, 36; **95**, 459.
 Dilleniaceæ, **84**, 286, 293; **95**, 458.
 Dilophos, **84**, 21, 83.
 solieri, **84**, 21, 49, 83.
 Dimbí, **82**, 80, 93.
 Dimerocostus, **88**, 5, 30.
 strobilaceus, **88**, 31.
 uniflorus, **88**, 31.
 Dimolpinæ, **85**, 2.
 Dinalaga, **87**, 143-145.
 Dinampig, **82**, 78.
 Dinánan-angin, **81**, 208, 326.
 Dinara combusta, **97**, 224.
 Dinengdeng (eggplant, sitaw, kang-kong, bagoong, etc.), **83**, 182.
 Dindin, **82**, 80.
 Dingin, **81**, 241.
 Dinochloa luconia, **81**, 287.
 scandens, **81**, 286.
 Dinoderus brevis, **97**, 220.
 minutus, **97**, 220.
 Dinodon, **94**, 118, 124, 126.
 Dinoflagellate, **86**, 139, 193.
 Dinoflagellates, **86**, 341.
 Dinomonas planonica, **86**, 190.
 rotunda, **86**, 190.
 simplex, **86**, 190.
 Dinophyceæ, **86**, 341.
 Dinumwág, **81**, 223.
 Diocalandra frumenti, **97**, 222.
 Diopyrus discolor, **97**, 203.
 Dioscorea alata, **81**, 225, 226, 235, 246, 338; **83**, 211; **84**, 280, 295; **85**, 309; **88**, 224; **90**, 501; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 bulbifera, **81**, 232, 342; **95**, 459.
 cumingii, **81**, 198, 235, 25; **95**, 461.
 divaricata, **81**, 233, 234; **95**, 459.
 esculenta, **81**, 217, 221, 233, 235, 328; **83**, 211; **85**, 309.
 filiformis, **81**, 233, 328, 331.
 hispidia, **81**, 196, 233, 251, 324, 335; **85**, 39, 313; **95**, 460; **96**, 397.
 luzonensis, **83**, 211; **95**, 460.
 pentaphylla, **81**, 233, 234; **95**, 460.
 pentaphylla var. palmata, **81**, 234.
 sp., **81**, 232, 235, 251; **97**, 191.
 Dioscoriaceæ, **84**, 280, 292, 295; **85**, 306, 309, 312; **95**, 459; **96**, 398.
 Dioscorine, **81**, 233.
 Diospyros ahernii, **84**, 288.
 copelandii, **90**, 28, 31; **95**, 462.
 discolor, **83**, 206; **84**, 288; **87**, 128; **91**, 367; **92**, 21, 26, 30, 426; **96**, 114, 115, 125.
 inclusa, **87**, 121, 123.
 philippinensis, **95**, 462.
 pyrrhocarpa, **87**, 126; **95**, 462.
 sp., **81**, 298, 358, 370.
 Diospyrus discolor, **87**, 122, 124, 126.
 ebenaster, **84**, 361.
 mindanensis, **87**, 121, 123.
 nitida, **87**, 122, 124, 127.
 sp., **98**, 183, 184.
 Diotrepha, **94**, 419.
 mirabilis, **94**, 419.
 Dipadip, **81**, 375.
 Dipaláta, **81**, 357.
 Diphyllbothriidae, **80**, 37, 48.
 Diphyllbothrium, **80**, 33.
 erinacei, **80**, 33-35, 37, 41-48.
 masoni, **80**, 33.
 mansonoides, **80**, 36, 37, 43.
 ranarum, **80**, 35, 37.
 Diplanthera, **90**, 271.
 univervis, **90**, 271, 272, 275.
 Diplazium Arnottii, **81**, 40.
 caudatum, **81**, 40, 41.
 meyenianum, **81**, 40.
 Diplazon, **83**, 162, 170.
 key to the Philippine species of, **83**, 170.
 laetatorius, **83**, 161, 170, 172.
 luzonensis, **83**, 170-172.
 visayensis, **83**, 170, 171.
 Diplazonina, **83**, 161.
 key to the Philippine genera of, **83**, 162.
 Diplococcus, **83**, 350.
 Diplodia, **91**, 415.
 sp., **91**, 416, 417.
 Diplodiscus paniculatus, **80**, 365; **87**, 121, 123, 128; **90**, 35; **92**, 425; **95**, 550.
 Diploneis ovalia var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 73.
 parma va. jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 73.
 Diploplura (Aenictomyia), **93**, 574.

- Diploschistes cinereo-caesius*, 86, 21.
Diplostauron, 86, 154.
Dipsadomorphus, 97, 292.
 angulatus, 97, 295.
 cynodon, 97, 299.
 dendrophilus latifasciatus, 97, 307.
 dendrophilus multicinctus, 97, 305, 309.
 philippinus, 97, 312.
Dipsas, 92, 375, 376.
 cynodon, 97, 292, 299.
 dendrophilia, 97, 292, 302, 307.
 drapiezii, 97, 292, 294.
 furca, 97, 292.
 irregularis, 97, 292, 312.
 philipina, 97, 312.
 rubescens, 93, 140.
 trigonata, 97, 292.
 (*Dipsadomorphus*) *angulata*, 97, 295.
 (*Eudipsas*) *quiraconis*, 97, 295.
 (*Triglyphodon*) *gemicincta*, 97, 307.
Diptera, 90, 159, 160; 93, 279; 97, 179, 181, 196, 198, 200, 201, 206, 207, 225.
Dipteracanthus lanceolatus, 80, 12.
 repens, 80, 12.
Dipteris, 80, 98.
Dipterocarp, 81, 183.
Dipterocarpaceæ, 89, 201, 202, 207, 208; 89, 204, 218-220; 95, 461.
Dipterocarpus gracilis, 87, 124.
 grandiflorus, 87, 121, 123, 128, 137; 88, 399.
 hasseltii, 87, 122, 123, 127.
 kerrii, 87, 122, 124.
 orbicularis, 87, 123.
 sp., 90, 28.
 warburgii, 87, 122, 123.
Dipylidium caninum, 97, 285, 286, 288.
Dirita, 81, 285.
Discobola, 93, 430, 433, 469.
 argus, 83, 281.
 margarita, 82, 158.
Discodon brunneonoticeps, 83, 76.
Discoglossidæ, 94, 469, 471, 472, 499, 508.
Discoglossus, 94, 470, 496, 498.
 pictus, 94, 470.
Discomerus, 89, 290, 308.
Discophora ogina, 97, 225.
Disig, 87, 468.
Disól, 81, 255; 88, 22.
Distigma, 86, 168, 174, 175.
 papillata, 86, 174.
Distolaca, 84, 237.
Distomatinæ, 86, 140, 193.
Distomum reticulatum, 88, 270.
Ditá', 81, 285, 221, 331; 84, 288; 85, 309; 90, 30; 95, 442.
Ditíran, 84, 282.
Diurocoris, 89, 292.
Dividivi, 92, 423.
Diwal-ák, 81, 311, 323, 334.
Diwata, 87, 464; 95, 431; 96, 310.
Diyat, 90, 30.
Doaneomyia, 93, 433.
Doberman Pinscher, 93, 73.
Dog flea, 97, 285.
Dog louse, 97, 285.
Dogs' tooth grass, 94, 298.
Dolabella, 83, 108.
Dolalog, 87, 121, 123, 138.
Doláro, 81, 223.
Dolesan, 87, 71.
Dolichandrone spathacea, 95, 446.
Dolichoderus (Hypoclinea) bituberculatus, 93, 565.
Dolichozeza, 82, 23, 29; 90, 126; 93, 430; 94, 237, 543, 564; 95, 353, 384.
 (*Dolichozeza*) *cuthbertsoniana*, 93, 79.
 (*Megistomastix*), 94, 565.
 (*Mitopeza*) *amisca*, 90, 166, 167; 94, 567.
 (*Mitopeza*) *flavicans*, 90, 167.
 (*Mitopeza*) *kanagareji*, 90, 167; 94, 567.
 (*Mitopeza*) *longicornis*, 94, 567.
 (*Nesopeza*), 94, 565.
 (*Nesopeza*) *albitibia*, 82, 31, 263.
 (*Nesopeza*) *angusta*, 88, 139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *angustaxillaris*, 88, 139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *angustissima*, 88, 137.
 (*Nesopeza*) *annulitarsis*, 88, 139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *aphotisma*, 92, 207, 208, 215, 217.
 (*Nesopeza*) *aquila*, 92, 208, 215.
 (*Nesopeza*) *asura*, 95, 385, 397.
 (*Nesopeza*) *bagobo*, 88, 139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *ballator*, 90, 167, 168; 94, 573, 574, 578-580.
 (*Nesopeza*) *bicornigera*, 88, 139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *capitella*, 95, 386, 394.
 (*Nesopeza*) *cinctitarsis*, 87, 139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *circulans*, 82, 143.
 (*Nesopeza*) *compressior*, 90, 170.
 (*Nesopeza*) *costalis*, 86, 409.
 (*Nesopeza*) *cuneata*, 88, 137-139.
 (*Nesopeza*) *dactylophora*, 95, 387, 389.
 (*Nesopeza*) *euthystyla*, 95, 385.
 (*Nesopeza*) *extrudens*, 92, 210-212.
 (*Nesopeza*) *garuda*, 94, 568, 570.
 (*Nesopeza*) *geniculata*, 82, 31.

- (Nesopeza) himalayae, 92, 208.
 (Nesopeza) himalayae, 92, 208, 210, 211, 215; 95, 385, 386, 397.
 (Nesopeza) idiophallus, 82, 144.
 (Nesopeza) infuscata, 86, 410; 90, 168.
 (Nesopeza) inornatipes, 88, 139.
 (Nesopeza) kashongensis, 94, 570.
 (Nesopeza) laetipes, 94, 578.
 (Nesopeza) longisetosa, 94, 571.
 (Nesopeza) manipurensis, 94, 571, 573.
 (Nesopeza) microdonta, 95, 390, 391, 392.
 (Nesopeza) microphallus, 92, 209-211.
 (Nesopeza) neoballator, 94, 573.
 (Nesopeza) orchestes, 92, 212, 214.
 (Nesopeza) orientalis, 92, 208, 211.
 (Nesopeza) palifera, 86, 411, 412.
 (Nesopeza) parjanya, 95, 391.
 (Nesopeza) pedicillata, 95, 387, 392.
 (Nesopeza) penthema, 92, 214, 215.
 (Nesopeza) perlongiseta, 94, 574, 575.
 (Nesopeza) quadrifila, 88, 139.
 (Nesopeza) rahula, 94, 576.
 (Nesopeza) ridibunda, 88, 139.
 (Nesopeza) sandakanensis, 88, 139.
 (Nesopeza) schmidi, 95, 387, 394.
 (Nesopeza) scotoptera, 92, 215, 217.
 (Nesopeza) setilobata, 95, 386, 396.
 (Nesopeza) simplex, 94, 577, 578.
 (Nesopeza) simplicissima, 95, 397, 398.
 (Nesopeza) singhalica, 86, 409, 412.
 (Nesopeza) subballator, 94, 578.
 (Nesopeza) subcuneata, 88, 139.
 (Nesopeza) tarsalis, 82, 263.
 (Nesopeza) thiasophila, 92, 217, 220; 94, 575, 576.
 (Nesopeza) vitripennis, 92, 214, 218, 220.
 (Nesopeza) volupta, 95, 314, 386, 390, 391, 397, 398; 92, 214, 217, 218, 220.
 (Oropeza) albitarsis, 94, 568.
 (Oropeza) candidipes, 82, 31, 144.
 (Oropeza) dorsalis rogersi, 93, 80.
 (Oropeza) inomatai, 82, 144.
 (Oropeza) saitimensis, 82, 144.
 (Oropeza) satsuma, 82, 31.
 (Oropeza) variitibiata, 94, 567.
 (Trichodolichozeza) byersiana, 93, 79.
 Dolichos lablab, 82, 247; 85, 308; 90, 453; 92, 136, 423; 94, 149; 95, 315; 96, 398; 97, 25.
 Dolichotetranychus floridanus, 97, 194, 227.
 Doliophis, 92, 525, 526.
 bilineatus, 92, 532.
 philippinus, 92, 533.
 Doloessa viridis, 97, 182, 223.
 Domphonema subsalinum var. lancetula, 98, 91.
 Doña Aurora, 84, 290.
 Donat, 93, 376.
 Donax cannaeformis, 81, 343; 90, 27; 95, 492.
 radians, 85, 211.
 Dongkók, 94, 353.
 Dongloi, 81, 237.
 Dorippidae, 99, 28.
 Dorosomatidae, 87, 70.
 Doryctinae, 90, 393.
 Doryichthys pleurostictus, 87, 81.
 retzi, 87, 72.
 Dorylinae, 92, 247; 93, 554.
 Doryline ants, 81, 125, 128.
 Doryloxenus, 81, 125-127.
 triarticulatus, 81, 126; 93, 578.
 Dorylus, 81, 125; 93, 556.
 helvolus, 93, 554.
 krugli, 93, 554.
 Doryscus, 91, 13, 16.
 testaceus, 91, 16.
 Dos-amante, 84, 280.
 Dosinia, 83, 106, 108.
 Doso, 81, 255; 88, 22.
 Doto, 88, 22.
 Doughnot, 93, 376.
 Downesia, 84, 230, 233, 235, 237.
 bambusae, 84, 237.
 javana, 84, 237.
 Dóxon, 82, 91.
 Dracontamalum dao, 88, 399.
 Dracontamelon dao, 95, 439; 98, 174.
 edule, 95, 439.
 magiferum, 98, 174.
 seed, 81, 311.
 Drejera boliviensis, 80, 13.
 Drejerella, 80, 13.
 guttata, 80, 14.
 Drepane, 85, 208.
 punctata, 85, 208; 87, 75.
 Drepanidae, 87, 75.
 Drepanocladus exannulatus, 86, 139.
 Dried and salted bastard shad basling, 93, 380.
 Dried banded caravalla, 93, 381.
 Dried big-eyed scad, 93, 381.

- Dried black-finned mullet, **93**, 381.
 Dried cod, **93**, 379.
 Dried common slipmouth, **93**, 381.
 Dried crevalle, **93**, 381.
 Dried fimbreate herring, **93**, 381.
 Dried fish, **83**, 181.
 Dried golden caesio, **93**, 380.
 Dried Indian sardine, **93**, 381.
 Dried Javan siganid, **93**, 381.
 Dried long-jawed anchovy, **93**, 380.
 Dried Manila sea catfish, **93**, 380.
 Dried oyster, **93**, 381.
 Dried plain croaker, **93**, 379.
 Dried pomasid, **93**, 379.
 Dried pork, **93**, 381.
 Dried ribbon-finned hemipterid, **93**, 379.
 Dried scar, **93**, 380.
 Dried silver perch, **93**, 379.
 Dried small shrimp, **93**, 379.
 Dried Spanish mackerel, **93**, 381.
 Dried spotted grouper, **93**, 381.
 Dried spotted sardine, **93**, 381.
 Dried squid, **93**, 381.
 Dried stripped mackerel, **93**, 379.
Dromia caputmortuorum, **99**, 27.
 nodosa, **99**, 27.
Dromidiopsis craniodes, **99**, 27.
Dromiidae, **99**, 27-29.
Drosicha townsendi, **97**, 216.
Drosophila ananassæ, **97**, 200, 201, 226.
 sp., **97**, 226.
Drosophilidæ, **97**, 200, 201, 226.
 Drugstore beetle, **97**, 189.
Drusa, **83**, 222.
Dryinus, **96**, 74.
Drynaria quercifolia, **81**, 336, 379; **84**, 279, 294; **88**, 246, 248.
 rigidula, **81**, 336, 379.
 sparsisoria, **98**, 155.
Dryobalanops oblongifolia, **89**, 208, 219.
Dryocalamus mcclerayi, **94**, 121, 123, 124.
Dryocoetes coffeæ, **90**, 88.
 schultzei, **90**, 88.
Dryopiops, **93**, 133, 140.
 key to the Philippine species of, **93**, 140.
 philippina, **93**, 140-142.
 pictus, **93**, 132.
 rubescens, **93**, 140.
Dryophis, **96**, 73, 74.
 fronticinctus, **96**, 74.
 griseus, **96**, 75, 76.
 nasuta, **96**, 74.
 prasinus, **96**, 74, 75, 81, 85.
 preocularis, **96**, 75, 85, 86.
Dryopteris basilaris, **81**, 36, 37.
 canescens var. *lobatum*, **81**, 24.
 chamaeotaria, **81**, 38.
 confusa, **81**, 33.
 exigua, **81**, 33.
 glandulosa, **81**, 38.
 luzonica, **81**, 26.
 maquilingensis, **81**, 38.
 philippina, **81**, 32.
 pteroides, **90**, 33.
 sessilipinna, **83**, 99.
 truncata, **81**, 27.
 urophylla var. *pustulosa*, **81**, 38.
Drypetes bordenii, **87**, 121, 123, 128.
Duabanga moluccana, **81**, 285; **87**, 122, 124.
Dubá, **82**, 84.
Duck, **84**, 268; egg, fertilized embryo, **95**, 203; fertilized whole, **95**, 203; fertilized yolk, **95**, 203; gizzard, **84**, 269; infertile whole, **95**, 203; liver, **84**, 269; yolk, **95**, 203, 204.
Duck's egg, fertilized, **82**, 249; **93**, 366; incubated, **82**, 240; **84**, 352; **93**, 366; salted, **84**, 363; yolk, **95**, 204.
Duck's egg, **84**, 352, 354; hard boiled infertile, **84**, 352.
Ducula aenea glaucocauda, **85**, 317.
 aenea chalybura, **86**, 7.
 bicolor bicolor, **86**, 7.
Dudumpil, **81**, 276.
Düdüngöy, **81**, 205, 380, 381.
Duga, **94**, 339.
Duglöh, **81**, 303, 328, 330.
Dugós, **94**, 351.
Duguan, **90**, 30.
Dugwan, **90**, 30.
Düh, **81**, 268.
Duhat, **81**, 241, 243, 327, 333, 334, 350, 360; **83**, 188, 206; **84**, 288, 292; **92**, 21, 25, 29; **95**, 178, 503, 505; **97**, 178, 200; **98**, 326; **99**, 7; bark, **86**, 237; leaves, **86**, 237; stems, **86**, 237.
Duhó', **81**, 254, 381.
Dukep, **95**, 445.
Dúko', **81**, 226.
Dulá', **81**, 334.
Dulau, **88**, 20.
Dulian, **81**, 235.
Dulimán, **81**, 240, 343.
Dulín, **81**, 307.
Dulinius bellus, **83**, 73.
 conchatus, **83**, 73.
 kraussi, **83**, 72.
Dullt, **81**, 343, 362.
Dulit, **95**, 449.
Dulitan, **87**, 121, 123.
Dulit-ya-kíniw, **81**, 362.

- Dulong, 97, 148.
 Dulung, 81, 226.
 Dulyan, 90, 35.
 Dumayaka, 95, 518.
 Dumpil, 81, 276.
 Dumpilas, 87, 70.
 Dumúdoh, 81, 311.
 Dúmug, 81, 304.
 Dungon-late, 95, 548.
 Dungun, 90, 30.
 Dupilak, 81, 371.
 Duranta, 84, 289; leaves, 86, 236.
 repens, 84, 289; 86, 236.
 Durian, 81, 235; 84, 346, 350, 354,
 360; 90, 35; 95, 447; 97, 178,
 197.
 Durian borer, 97, 197.
 Durian, buto, luto, 84, 357.
 Durian seed, cooked, 84, 358.
 Durio testudinarum, 95, 448.
 zebethinus, 97, 197.
 zibethinus, 84, 358; 90, 35; 95,
 447.
 Duruk, 87, 461.
 Dusó, 81, 225.
 Dusog, 88, 22.
 Dusol, 81, 224; 88, 22.
 Dussumeriidæ, 87, 70.
 Dust (house), 98, 236, 239, 243,
 318, 319.
 Dutch grass, 94, 300.
 Duul, 90, 30.
 Duwaman, 81, 267.
 Duwánan, 81, 267, 271.
 Duwíyan, 81, 226, 233-235.
 Dúyan, 81, 235.
 Duyanduyan, 87, 464.
 Dynastinæ, 97, 219.
 Dysdercus cingulatus, 97, 195, 202,
 212, 217.
 megalopygus, 97, 195, 202, 217.
 poecilus, 97, 193, 218.
 Dysmicoccus brevipes, 97, 216.
 Dysmorphococcus, 86, 154.
 Dysoxylum altissimum, 91, 245, 288;
 95, 494.
 arborescens, 81, 245, 288; 95, 494.
 decandrum, 84, 284; 87, 463.
 euphlebium, 87, 124, 126.
 Dystyches, 96, 74.
- E
- Earias cupreoviridis, 97, 224.
 fabia, 97, 224.
 Earthworms, 97, 349, 358.
 Eballiinæ, 99, 22.
 Ebalinæ, 99, 53.
 Ebenacæ, 84, 288, 293; 92, 426;
 95, 462.
 Eberthella typhi, 92, 131.
 Ebony, 83, 190, 206; 92, 21, 26, 30;
 95, 462.
 Eccilia griseo-rubella, 95, 192.
 sp., 95, 192.
 Eccoptopterus gracilipes, 83, 144.
 limbus var. duplicatus, 83, 144.
 sexspinosus, 83, 144.
 Echidna luzonicus, 83, 105, 108,
 109.
 Echinaster luzonicus, 83, 105, 108,
 109.
 Echinocarpus murex, 82, 328, 329.
 sigun, 82, 328, 329.
 Echinocaulon acerosum, 90, 290.
 Echinochloa colonum, 99, 5, 13, 15,
 16.
 Echinochloa crusgalli, 94, 296, 305,
 307.
 Echinocidarid incisa, 97, 165.
 Echinocystis, 95, 137.
 Echinodermata, 95, 1.
 Echinodictyum asperum, 88, 510,
 524.
 Echinoidea, 97, 160.
 Echinotrix
 calamaris, 83, 105, 106, 108, 110;
 97, 160, 164.
 Echitoideæ, 95, 123, 137-140.
 Ecionemia bacillifera, 88, 510.
 Eciton, 81, 125, 128; 93, 554, 555.
 Ecitonidia, 81, 126.
 Eclipta alba, 81, 215; 87, 192; 96,
 398.
 Ecology—Animals:
 Lycastopsis catarractarum Feuer-
 born, a fresh-water polychæte
 occurring on Luzon Island,
 Philippines (Berkeley and Ber-
 kely), 93, 147.
 Probable relation to altitude of
 the mound-building habit of
 Macrotermes (Isoptera: Ter-
 mitidæ) (Uichanco), 90, 215.
 Studies on the ecology of the
 army ants of the Philippines
 gensus Aenictus Shuckard
 (Hymenoptera: Formicidæ)
 (Chapman), 93, 551.
 Ecology—Insects:
 Notes on mosquito bionomics, I:
 Colonization of *A. minimus*
 flavirostris and *A. vagus* li-
 mosus in an outdoor insectary
 (Santiago), 90, 531.
 Ectocarpus, 99, 175.
 indicus, 99, 175.
 irregularis, 99, 175.
 sp., 99, 176.
 Edanyoa, 81, 22; 89, 284.
 difformis, 81, 22, 23.

- Edessa taurus*, 82, 316.
 Edible fern, 94, 147.
 Edible marine algae in Ilocos Norte, Philippines, taxonomy distribution and seasonal occurrence of, 92, 483.
Edkoyan, 95, 544.
Edolisoma elusum, 85, 319.
 morio elusum, 85, 319.
Edrisa, 90, 393.
 pilicornis, 90, 394.
Edusellini, 85, 9, 128.
Edusinae, 85, 128.
Edusini, 85, 128.
Edusitae, 85, 128.
Edusites, 85, 128.
Edwardsia, 84, 337.
Edyia, 90, 392.
 annulicornis, 90, 392.
Eel, 87, 85.
Eel-grass, 90, 274; 95, 482.
Eel-grasses, 90, 271.
Egenolfia, 81, 23.
Egg, hard-boiled, infertile, 84, 363; whole, 90, 505.
Eggplant, 82, 237, 247; 83, 198, 211; 94, 148; 95, 315; 97, 178, 207, 98, 326.
Egonoki, 91, 125.
Egretta eulophotes, 80, 53, 54.
 garzetta, 80, 53.
 garzetta nigripes, 86, 7.
 intermedia, 80, 53.
 sacra, 86, 7, 8.
 (*Demigretta*) *sacra*, 80, 53.
Ehinoidea, 97, 160.
Ehretia microphylla, 84, 289; 95, 448; 96, 398.
 polyantha, 81, 280; 95, 463.
Ehretiaceae, 95, 463.
Eichornea crassipes, 96, 398.
Eichornia crassipes, 97, 25.
E-im, 87, 79.
Eipinephelus corallicola, 95, 202.
Ekagonia, 84, 234.
Elaeagnaceae, 92, 425; 95, 463.
Elaeagnus philippensis, 92, 425; 95, 463.
 guinensis, 98, 326.
Elaeocarpaceae, 82, 328; 95, 463.
Elaeocarpus calomala, 95, 464.
 cumingii, 95, 463.
Elamenopsis lineatus, 99, 22, 58.
Elaphe, 93, 174.
Elapidæ, 92, 523.
Elapoides annulatus, 84, 200, 201.
Elaps bivirgatus, 92, 525.
 calligaster, 92, 536-538, 543.
 collaris, 92, 537, 543.
 collaris var. *calligaster*, 92, 543.
 flaviceps, 92, 525.
 frucatus, 92, 525.
 gastrodelus, 92, 537.
 intestinalis var., 92, 533.
Elasipoda, 82, 136.
Elasmobranchii, 87, 69.
Elasmodemidæ, 89, 293.
Elasmolomus sordidus, 97, 217.
Elastostema spp., 95, 556.
 viridescens, 81, 378.
Elecho, 84, 279, 294.
Electrogonomyia, 96, 30.
Elegantis hippinulatus, 85, 209.
Eleocharis dulcis, 83, 211; 95, 457.
Eleotridæ, 82, 181; 87, 69, 76, 80-82, 345.
Eleotridæ in the Philippines and tropical western Pacific, key to the genera of, 82, 347.
Eleotridæ with vomerine teeth, key to the tropical Pacific, 82, 189.
Eleotrids, 82, 345, 346.
Eleotris, 82, 190, 191, 347, 351.
 balia, 82, 352, 353.
 fusca, 82, 352; 87, 77.
Eleotris insulindicus, 82, 352, 353.
 key to the Philippine and East Indian species of, 82, 352.
 macrocephalus, 82, 352, 353.
 melanosoma, 82, 352, 353; 87, 77.
 oxycephalus, 82, 352, 353.
Elephantipusmoles, 90, 30.
Elephantomyia (*Elephantomyia*), 82, 24.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *dietziana*, 82, 297, 300.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *dietziana plumbea*, 82, 298.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *edwardsi*, 82, 300.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *hokkaidensis*, 82, 33, 301; 83, 292, 293.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *subterminalis*, 82, 299.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *takachihoi*, 82, 301; 83, 298.
 (*Elephantomyia*) *tetracantha*, 82, 300.
 (*Elephantomyodes*), 82, 24.
 (*Elephantomyodes*) *niveipes*, 92, 401.
 (*Elephantomyodes*) *percuneata*, 92, 402.
Elephantopus mollis, 84, 291, 293, 297; 87, 192.
 scaber, 81, 203, 212; 87, 192.
 sp., 81, 205, 206.
 spicatus, 81, 206, 212.
Elettaria speciosa, 88, 29.
Eleusine barbata, 94, 298.
 indica, 81, 216, 373; 92, 422; 94, 296, 298, 306; 95, 276, 282, 290.

- 291; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319; **99**, 5, 13, 15, 16. polydactyla, **94**, 298.
- Eleutherine palmifolia, **81**, 207.
- Eleutherodactylus, **94**, 486, 498, 504.
- nubicola, **94**, 501.
- Elliptera, **82**, 23.
- Zipanguensis, **82**, 162.
- Ellipteroides, **96**, 29, 30, 40, 42.
- Elong, **95**, 553.
- Elopidæ, **87**, 70.
- Elops hawaiiensis, **85**, 206.
- Elymnias hestioides, **93**, 211, 214.
- Embelia philippinensis, **81**, 239; **95**, 510.
- sp., **81**, 239.
- Embryology—Animals:
- On the artificial hatching of Trichuris vulpis embryonated eggs with a note on abnormal ova and posture of the embryos (Yutuc), **86**, 275.
- The extra-corporeal hatching of embryonated ova of Trichuris vulpis (Froelich, 1789) (Yutuc), **85**, 241.
- Emesinæ, **89**, 294.
- Emilia sonchifolia, **81**, 216, 217; **88**, 248; **95**, 455; **96**, 398.
- Emodotipula, **94**, 238, 244; **95**, 358.
- Empanada, **93**, 376.
- Empeda, **90**, 210.
- Empoasca biguttula, **97**, 193, 214.
- flavescens, **97**, 214.
- Encantados, **86**, 125.
- Enceliaceæ, **92**, 499, 500.
- Encœlium clathratum, **90**, 60, 283.
- sinuosum, **90**, 60.
- Endameba histolytica, **84**, 261.
- Endocephalini, **85**, 9, 159.
- Endocephalitæ, **85**, 159.
- Endocephalites, **85**, 159.
- Endolimax nana, **96**, 178.
- Endospermum peltatum, **87**, 121, 123, 128; **91**, 418, 420.
- Endotrichella elegans, **91**, 365.
- English grain aphid, **97**, 185.
- Engraulidæ, **80**, 24; **82**, 375; **87**, 70, 79.
- Engraver beetle, **97**, 186.
- Engraver beetles, **97**, 189.
- Enhalus, **90**, 271.
- acoroides, **90**, 271, 272, 275; **95**, 483.
- Enicognathus, **92**, 274.
- Enizemum, **83**, 162, 165.
- townesæ, **83**, 166.
- (Pimpla) petiolatum, **83**, 165.
- Enonymus cochinchinensis, **81**, 272.
- Enriched rice, cooked, **84**, 355; raw, **84**, 355.
- Ensaymada, **93**, 376.
- Entada parvifolia, **81**, 237; **95**, 490.
- phaseoloides, **81**, 372, 378; **85**, 308; **90**, 34; **92**, 424; **95**, 487.
- sp., **90**, 32.
- Entamœba capræ, **83**, 113.
- coli, **83**, 113; **96**, 178.
- debliecki, **83**, 113.
- dilimani, **83**, 116.
- hystolytica, **96**, 178.
- polecki, **83**, 113, 116.
- wenyoi, **83**, 113.
- Enterobius vermicularis, **96**, 178.
- Enteromorpha, **92**, 78, 485, 488, 489, 493, 494; **96**, 161, 166; **99**, 173.
- compressa, **92**, 486, 494, 511, 513; **94**, 191; **99**, 173.
- crinita, **88**, 414.
- erecta, **88**, 414.
- flexuosa, **88**, 414; **99**, 173.
- intestinales f. tubulosa, **99**, 137, 138.
- intestinalis, **88**, 415; **90**, 38; **92**, 514; **96**, 161, 165, 171, 172; **99**, 137.
- key to the species of, **92**, 494.
- lingulata, **88**, 415.
- plumosa, **88**, 415; **92**, 486, 494, 495, 512, 513; **94**, 191.
- prolifera, **88**, 415; **90**, 38.
- spp., **92**, 491.
- tubulosa, **88**, 415.
- Enterosora Fawcettii, **80**, 131.
- spongiosa, **80**, 131.
- Entodon ramulosus, **87**, 280.
- Entodontaceæ, **87**, 280.
- Entoloma sp., **95**, 192.
- Entophysalis, **91**, 274, 280.
- conferta, **91**, 280, 281, 319.
- key to the species of, **91**, 280.
- Lemanix fo. Lemaniæ, **91**, 280, 281.
- Entosiphon, **86**, 176.
- abruptum, **86**, 183.
- depressum, **86**, 182.
- ellipticum, **86**, 183.
- novum, **86**, 183.
- novum, **86**, 183.
- rotundatum, **86**, 183.
- Eoporis elegans, **97**, 220.
- Eotetranychus cedañai, **97**, 199, 226.
- orientalis, **97**, 206, 226.
- spanius, **97**, 201, 226.
- Epepeotes luscus, **97**, 220.
- Ephestia cautella, **97**, 224.
- elutella, **97**, 189, 205, 224.

- Ephydridæ, 97, 179, 226.
 Epilachna philippinensis, 97, 220.
 philippinensis remota, 97, 191, 207, 220.
 pusillanima, 97, 220.
 Epidendrum spp., 98, 165, 167.
 Epinephelus, 83, 111.
 corallicola, 85, 208; 87, 79; 93, 381.
 malabaricus, 87, 74.
 tauvina, 87, 74.
 Epipaschiidæ, 97, 223.
 Epipedocera lunata, 97, 220.
 Epiphragma, 82, 23.
 subfascipennis, 82, 32, 164.
 subinsignis, 82, 32, 164.
 (Epiphragma) evanescens, 82, 163; 83, 287.
 (Epiphragma) fuscodiscalis, 89, 241.
 (Epiphragma) fuscoterminalis, 89, 241.
 (Epiphragma) gloriola, 89, 241.
 (Epiphragma) risoria, 89, 239, 241.
 (Epiphragma) subinsignis, 82, 164.
 (Epiphragma) trichomera, 83, 286.
 Epithemia, 90, 312, 313.
 sorex, 98, 59, 93.
 sp., 90, 307, 313.
 turaida var. granulata, 98, 93.
 zebra var. saxonica, 98, 93.
 Eripremnum Merrillii, 96, 398.
 Equisetum, 87, 104, 105, 109; 88, 348.
 sp., 81, 376.
 Eragrostis amabilis, 81, 187.
 Eranthemum pulchellum, 80, 12.
 Erechites valerianæfolia, 97, 73, 74.
 Eremotipula, 94, 238.
 Eretmocera sp., 97, 201, 223.
 Eretomchelys imbricata, 83, 111.
 Ereunites sp., 97, 201, 222, 223.
 Erianotos buenoi, 80, 339; 85, 467, 468.
 Ericacæ, 82, 333; 93, 280; 95, 464.
 Erigenes, 85, 172.
 Erigeron sumatrensis, 81, 332.
 Eriobotrya japonica, 92, 21, 25, 29.
 Eriocaulacæ, 84, 367.
 Eriocaulon, 84, 365.
 alpestre, 84, 367, 368.
 alpestre var. alpestre, 84, 368.
 alpestre var. nigrum, 84, 368.
 alpestre var. robustius, 84, 368.
 atrum, 84, 371.
 australe, 84, 368.
 buergerianum, 84, 368.
 collinum, 84, 370.
 echinulatum, 84, 368.
 glabriflorum, 84, 374.
 hayatanum, 84, 369.
 homotepalum, 84, 370.
 kaikoense, 84, 373.
 lepidum, 84, 371.
 nakayense, 84, 372.
 nigrum, 84, 373.
 nigrum var. fuscescens, 84, 373.
 nigrum var. nigrum, 84, 373.
 robustius, 84, 368.
 robustius var. nigrum, 84, 368.
 seticuspe, 84, 369.
 siebolotianum, 84, 373.
 ubonense, 84, 373, 375.
 xenopodium, 84, 374.
 Eriocera albogutta, 82, 31, 68.
 hilpa, 82, 68.
 longifurca, 82, 69.
 morosa, 82, 31.
 nigrotrochanterata, 83, 292.
 nipponensis, 83, 292.
 stricklandi, 82, 68.
 Eriocher japonicus, 87, 206-208, 210, 211, 213, 239-241.
 Erionota thrax, 97, 225.
 Eriophyidæ, 97, 181, 188, 204, 205, 226.
 Erioptera, 82, 171.
 asiatica, 82, 303.
 asymmetrica, 82, 72.
 orientalis, 82, 73.
 subsessilis, 86, 321.
 tiro, 88, 180.
 (Acyphona) asymmetrica, 82, 72.
 (Empeda) 82, 24.
 (Empeda) brumalis, 82, 302, 83, 301.
 (Empeda) nigroapicalis, 82, 303.
 (Erioptera), 82, 24.
 (Erioptera) dama, 86, 324.
 (Erioptera) dictenidia, 82, 73.
 (Erioptera) elegantula, 82, 72.
 (Erioptera) halterata, 88, 180.
 (Erioptera) holoxantha, 86, 325.
 (Erioptera) horii, 82, 303.
 (Erioptera) impensa, 86, 442.
 (Erioptera) orientalis, 82, 73.
 (Erioptera) subhalterata, 88, 178.
 (Erioptera) tiro, 88, 180.
 (Hoploerioptera) honshuensis, 86, 323, 324.
 (Hoploerioptera) luctuosipes, 82, 171, 172; 86, 324.
 (Hoploerioptera) shikokuensis, 82, 171, 173.
 (Hoplolabis) asiatica, 82, 303.
 (Ilisia) grumula, 86, 442.

- (Illisia) machidai, **86**, 324.
 (Psiloconopa) **82**, 24.
 (Psiloconopa) asiatica, **82**, 33, 303.
 (Psiloconopa) asymmetrica, **82**, 33, 72.
 (Psiloconopa) machidai, **86**, 324.
 (Psiloconopa) sachalina, **82**, 172.
 (Psiloconopa) subareolata, **82**, 172.
 (Psiloconopa) yezoana, **82**, 172.
 (Sympleeta) hybrida, **82**, 33.
 (Tasiocerodes) persessilis, **86**, 321.
 (Tasiocerodes) subsessilis, **86**, 321, 322.
 Eriopterini, **82**, 24, 69, 170, 301; **83**, 293; **85**, 364; **86**, 281, 304, 433; **88**, 173; **89**, 252; **90**, 188; **92**, 234, 402.
 Eriosomatinae, **97**, 216.
 Erisphex, **80**, 461.
 Erontemum albomarginatum, **84**, 290.
 Erthesina fullo, **82**, 317, 318.
 guttata, **82**, 317.
 mucorea, **82**, 317.
 Erycibe sp., **81**, 325.
 Erythrina indica, **99**, 7.
 lithosperma, **83**, 141.
 orientalis, **95**, 487.
 sp., **81**, 290.
 variegata var. orientalis, **85**, 308; **93**, 57, 62-64.
 Erythronium albidum, **83**, 230.
 Erythrotrichia, **99**, 177.
 sp., **99**, 177.
 Erythroxylaceae, **92**, 424; **96**, 398.
 Erythroxylum coca, **92**, 424; **97**, 398.
 Esacus magnirostris, **86**, 7, 8.
 Esakiomyia filicornis, **85**, 360.
 Escherichia, **92**, 134, 135.
 coli, **84**, 275, 276-291; **87**, 7-10, 13; **91**, 242, 244, 248-250; **92**, 130-134, 421-429; **93**, 331, 326, 327, 329, 331, 481, 487-498; **96**, 103, 124, 125; **98**, 117.
 Escobang lukiuk, **84**, 286.
 Esox lucius, **92**, 286.
 Espasol, **93**, 360, 374.
 Estrella, **84**, 291.
 Eteocharis dulcis, **94**, 148.
 Ethretia polyantha, **81**, 242, 359.
 Ethulia sparganophora, **82**, 336.
 Etiella zinckeniella, **97**, 223.
 Etremeus albulina, **87**, 70.
 Ettchellsia philippinensis, **90**, 219.
 piliceps, **90**, 219.
 Euacordium, **80**, 283, 288.
 Euagathis, **90**, 391.
 Euapta godeffroyi, **82**, 134, 139, 140.
 Euaulana tasmaniae, **83**, 72.
 Eubacteria, **97**, 253.
 Eucalyptus, **84**, 288; **90**, 34.
 corynocalyx, **92**, 425.
 deglupta, **92**, 425.
 leaves and stems, **86**, 237.
 tereticornis, **84**, 288, 296; **86**, 237.
 Eucampia, **86**, 340-342.
 Eucarteria, **86**, 141, 142.
 Eucharis volusus, **90**, 394.
 Eucharitidæ, **90**, 394.
 Eucheuma, **92**, 511.
 edule, **90**, 46, 73.
 gelatinæ, **90**, 275, 289.
 isiforme, **99**, 157.
 muricata, **90**, 275, 289.
 muricatum, **92**, 82, 83, 486, 492, 505, 513, 514; **94**, 191.
 muricatum fo. depauperata, **90**, 275, 289.
 okamura, **90**, 275, 289.
 spinosum, **90**, 275, 289.
 striatum, **90**, 275, 289.
 Euchlamydomonas, **86**, 142.
 Euchlora spp., **97**, 219.
 Euchromia horsfieldi, **97**, 225.
 Euclea capito, **97**, 220.
 Euclinstomum multicaecum, **88**, 263, 264, 272, 273.
 Eucompsa, **88**, 284, 299.
 aureocinta, **88**, 300, 301.
 tecticallosa, **88**, 303.
 Euconocephalus varius, **97**, 213.
 Eucosmidæ, **97**, 223.
 Eucosoma schistaceana, **97**, 223.
 Eucremastus brevicornis, **96**, 27, 28.
 (Cephalobolus) cyphostichæ, **96**, 25.
 (Cephalobolus) parvipes, **96**, 27, 28.
 Eudipsas, **97**, 292.
 Eudora, **85**, 171.
 Eudynamis scolopacea mindanensis, **86**, 6, 7.
 Eugalta, **83**, 419, 420, 422, 423.
 bakeri, **83**, 424, 430.
 furcifera, **83**, 423, 424, 430.
 key to the Philippine species of, **83**, 423.
 lunata, **83**, 424, 426.
 lunata lunata, **83**, 424, 427.
 lunata visaya, **83**, 424, 428.
 philippina, **83**, 424, 431.
 pulchra, **83**, 424, 432.
 pulchra, **83**, 424, 432.
 spinosa, **83**, 422.
 strigosa, **83**, 422.
 victoria, **83**, 424, 428.

- Eugenia*, 93, 191.
 cumini, 93, 326.
 jambolana, 95, 178.
 javanica, 95, 178, 179.
 lineata, 83, 140, 152.
 polycephaloides, 92, 21, 25, 29.
 spp., 81, 243.
Euglena, 94, 197, 200.
 intervolans, 86, 163.
 messula, 86, 164.
 orthia, 86, 164.
 polycephaloides, 84, 361.
 subacutissima, 86, 164.
 virides var. *hyalina*, 86, 164.
Euglenaceæ, 86, 139, 163.
Eugleninæ, 86, 140.
Euglenopsis, 86, 176.
Euglochina, 93, 430, 433.
Eugrammitis, 80, 94.
Euleptorhamphus longirostris, 81, 135, 137.
 macrohynchus, 81, 135.
Eulophia squalida, 81, 361.
Eumedoninæ, 99, 73.
Eumeta crameri, 97, 222.
 fuscescens, 97, 195, 222.
 sp., 97, 185.
 spp., 97, 222.
 variegata, 97, 222.
Eumetopina flavipes, 97, 214.
Eumicrotipula, 94, 236, 238.
Eumitria, 92, 45, 48.
 asperrima, 92, 53.
 baileyi, 92, 53.
 endochroa, 92, 54.
 endochroa var. *farinosa*, 92, 54.
 endochroa var. *papillata*, 92, 54.
 endorhodina, 92, 51, 54.
 implicata, 92, 54.
Eumolpidæ, 85, 2.
Eumolpides, 85, 2.
Eumolpina, 85, 3.
Eumolpinæ, 85, 1-3.
Eumolpini, 85, 2, 8, 122.
Eumolpitæ, 85, 122.
Eumolpites, 85, 122.
Eumolpus, 85, 108, 172.
 bifasciatus, 85, 175.
 Grondalii, 85, 175.
 ignitus, 85, 2.
Eumusca craggi, 85, 428.
 senior-white, 85, 428.
Eunotia arcus, 98, 69.
 clevei, 98, 58, 59, 69.
 lunaris, 98, 68.
 pectinalis var. *fo. impessa*, 98, 68.
 pectinalis var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 68.
 praeupta, 98, 69.
Eunymus javanicus, 84, 285.
Eunymus japonicus, 84, 296.
Eupatorium adenophorum, 82, 336, 337; 89, 427, 357; 96, 398.
 glandulosum, 82, 337.
Eupentacta quinquesemita var. *cari*, 82, 137.
 quinquesemita var. *rosæ*, 82, 137.
Euphorbia, 95, 465.
 hirta, 81, 216, 330.
 neriifolia, 84, 285; 85, 310.
 pilulifera, 84, 285, 295; 90, 34; 92, 425; 95, 467; 96, 398.
 pulcherima, 84, 285; 85, 310; 96, 397, 398; 98, 165.
 rachelii, 81, 330.
 splendens, 84, 285.
 thymifolia, 95, 467.
 tirucalli, 85, 310.
Euphorbiaceæ, 83, 223; 84, 284, 293-295, 297, 303; 85, 306, 310, 312; 92, 424; 95, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183, 184, 465; 96, 398.
Euphoria didyma, 81, 242; 95, 540.
 nephelioides, 95, 542.
Euphymata, 89, 287.
Eupilaria guttulifera, 86, 429.
 singhalica, 86, 428, 429; 90, 211.
 taprobanica, 86, 430, 431; 90, 211.
 thysanotos, 86, 430.
 uma, 90, 188, 189.
 varaha, 90, 188, 189.
Eupolypodium, 80, 94, 96, 125.
Euproctis innotata, 97, 206, 224.
 innotata conspersa, 97, 224.
 servilis, 97, 224.
 sp., 97, 224.
 virguncula, 97, 183, 224.
Euprotodon, 94, 118.
Eupterote favia, 97, 225.
Eupterotidæ, 97, 225.
Euptilostena, 96, 30.
Eurhamphidia niveitarsis, 95, 247.
Eurhipidia, 95, 243.
 productina, 94, 397.
 rostrifera, 94, 397.
Euricania sp., 97, 199, 215.
Euricoris, 85, 393.
 occultus, 85, 394, 395.
European red clover, 98, 159.
Euryalæ, 95, 72.
Euryale, 95, 4, 12, 13.
 aspera, 95, 8, 13.
 asperum, 95, 13.
 palmiferum, 95, 13.
Eurycles amboinensis, 84, 280.
Eurycorynus, 85, 172.
Eurydactylus sexspinosus, 97, 222.
Eurydema pulchra, 97, 218.
Eurymnus, 89, 292.

- Eurypholis*, 92, 369.
 semicarinatus, 92, 368.
Euryphrymnus marginicellis, 98, 276.
 ruficollis, 98, 276.
Euryphymata, 89, 308, 452.
Eurystomus abundus, 94, 80.
 connectens, 94, 79, 80.
 deignani, 94, 80, 81, 84.
 orientalis calonyx, 94, 77-84.
 orientalis cyanicollis, 94, 77-84.
 orientalis orientalis, 94, 80.
Euryaspis, 82, 309.
 flavescens, 82, 309.
 transversalis, 82, 309.
Eurycles amboinensis, 85, 309.
Eurydactylus sexspinosus, 97, 222.
Eurydema pulchra, 97, 218.
Eurysaspis, 82, 309.
 flavescens, 82, 309.
Eurystomus orientalis orientalis, 86, 8.
Euscelinus, 90, 393.
Euspongia, 83, 108.
 officinalis, 83, 109.
Eustalodes anthivora, 97, 223.
Eustetha, 91, 147.
Eustrephus latifolius, 88, 122.
Eutettix sp., 97, 214.
Euthynnus yaito, 92, 282.
Euthyonidium, 82, 137.
 ovulum, 82, 137.
 veleronis, 82, 137.
Eutreptia stagnalis, 86, 168.
Eutreptiæ vulgaris, 86, 168.
Eurobracon, 90, 391; 98, 168.
Euusnea, 92, 49.
 cephalotes, 98, 267.
 quadriceps, 98, 267.
 yokohamæ, 98, 266.
Euxanthus, 99, 59.
Evenchelys macrurus, 87, 71.
Evernia sp., 98, 297.
Eviota, 82, 192, 349, 367.
 distigma, 82, 368.
 gymnocephalus, 82, 368.
 sealei, 82, 368.
Excavatia littoralis, 95, 442.
Excoecaria agallocha, 85, 310.
Exobracon, 98, 259, 266.
 rufus, 98, 273.
Exocoetidae, 81, 137.
Exothecus, 98, 259.
Extraneza, 89, 291, 293.
Eyrtacanthacris sp., 81, 303.
- F**
- Fagaceæ*, 89, 202, 207, 212; 95, 469; 98, 179.
Fagara xanthoxyloides, 99, 203.
Fagus, 98, 192.
Favia, 83, 108.
Fairy, 83, 219.
False bird of paradise, 92, 423.
False mallow, 97, 25.
Farona funerula, 97, 187, 215.
Faucha sp., 99, 157.
Favolus sp., 93, 490.
Fegeferafad, 96, 323.
Fermented palm sap, 93, 384.
Fermented salted bean, 93, 363, 378.
Fermented soy bean, 94, 150.
Fern, 82, 234, 245; 83, 194, 209; 95, 314; 97, 26.
Ferrisiana virgata, 97, 216.
Fertilized duck's egg, 93, 381.
Ficalbia, 91, 447.
 (*Etorleptiomyia*) *clavirostris*, 91, 437.
 (*Etorleptiomyia*) *elegans*, 87, 53; 91, 437.
 (*Etorleptiomyia*) *luzonensis*, 87, 53; 91, 437.
 (*Ficalbia*) *ludlowæ*, 91, 437.
 (*Ficalbia*) *minima*, 91, 437.
 (*Mimomyia*) *chamberlaini*, 91, 437; 92, 458.
 (*Mimomyia*) *chamberlaini metallica*, 87, 53; 91, 437.
 (*Ravenalites*) *deguzmanæ*, 87, 53; 89, 186; 91, 437.
Ficedula mugimaki, 94, 77.
Ficus, 81, 257; 95, 176.
 bakeri, 81, 242, 269; 95, 498.
 balete, 90, 28.
 barnesii, 81, 232, 290, 304.
 benguetensis, 80, 365.
 benjamina, 92, 423.
 blepharostoma, 81, 337, 243, 360.
 botryocarpa, 95, 497.
 callosa, 95, 500.
 caulocarpa, 81, 269, 270, 288, 326.
 edañoii, 89, 284.
 elastica, 84, 281; 86, 235; 88, 246, 247.
 fistulosa, 83, 138, 140-142, 144.
 glabrata, 95, 307.
 hauili, 81, 184, 232, 285, 327, 336; 84, 281; 86, 235; 90, 33.
 integrifolia, 87, 121, 123, 138.
 lauriflora, 95, 307.
 minahassæ, 81, 184, 232, 242, 288, 304; 84, 281; 87, 122, 123, 90, 26; 95, 499.
 nervosa, 90, 29.
 nota, 81, 184, 189, 232, 290, 304, 306, 326, 337; 84, 281; 95, 502; 96, 398.
 nuda, 81, 258, 269, 270, 288.

- odorata*, **81**, 184, 351, 360; **95**, 502.
parvifolia, **86**, 235.
payapa, **81**, 269, 290, 310.
pseudopalma, **81**, 237; **95**, 501.
pubinervis, **81**, 258, 289.
retuso, **91**, 174.
sp., **80**, 365; **81**, 258, 269, 288, 303, 310; **83**, 138, 144; **84**, 324, 327; **95**, 176.
stipulosa, **84**, 281; **92**, 423.
subulata, **81**, 269.
ulmifolia, **84**, 281; **86**, 235; **90**, 34; **95**, 499.
variegata, **81**, 258, 289, 304, 368; **87**, 125; **90**, 26; **92**, 423; **95**, 502.
Fig, **95**, 497, 498.
 Filamentous mealybug, **97**, 191, 192.
 Fil-Hispano vitrified floor tile, **83**, 399.
Filodes fulvidorsalis, **97**, 223.
 Fimbriated hearing, **89**, 209; **95**, 202.
Fiorinia fioriniae, **97**, 217.
 Fire-piston, **81**, 369.
 Fire-saw, **81**, 254, 369.
 Fire tree, **99**, 7.
Fischerella, **91**, 371.
 ambigua, **91**, 328, 372.
 Fish balls, **93**, 365, 380.
 Fish meal, **96**, 161, 168-170, 173-175.
 Fish sauce, **93**, 365, 381.
 Fish-stringer, **81**, 380.
 Fish-tailed palm, **95**, 524.
 Fishes with mailed cheeks, **80**, 381.
Fissistigma elegans, **89**, 203.
Fissurella, **93**, 223.
Fistula, **85**, 308.
Fistularia impatiens, **82**, 114; **89**, 88; **97**, 169.
Flabellaria multicaulis, **90**, 59.
Flabellifera, **83**, 264.
Flacourtia, **95**, 470.
 amara, **93**, 512.
 cataphracta, **82**, 331.
 euphlebia, **95**, 471.
 indica, **81**, 241, 370; **88**, 247, 249; **95**, 471.
 jangomas, **82**, 331.
 ramontchi, **83**, 207; **84**, 287; **89**, 72; **92**, 23, 27, 31.
 rukam, **95**, 470.
Flacourtiaceae, **82**, 330; **84**, 287, 293; **92**, 425; **95**, 470.
Flagellaria indica, **81**, 281, 300, 328, 338, 378.
Flagellate, Manchurian, **86**, 139.
 Flashlight battery, discarded, **94**, 352.
 Flat grain beetle, **97**, 182.
 Flat-headed goby, **85**, 206.
 Flatid, **97**, 199.
 Flatidae, **97**, 187, 199, 203, 215.
Flemingia strobilifera, **84**, 283; **85**, 308; **88**, 248.
 Flor de Pasion, **95**, 530.
 Florida red scale, **97**, 190, 197, 198, 200, 203.
 Florideae, **90**, 69; **92**, 501, 502.
Fluggea virosa, **81**, 380; **84**, 285, 295.
Fluta alba, **87**, 80.
Foeniculum vulgare, **87**, 193.
 Flying earwigs, **90**, 164.
Foeniculum vulgare, **87**, 193.
 Foetid cassia, **82**, 245.
 Foliage-feeding caterpillars, **97**, 180.
Foliamonas, **86**, 140, 191, 192.
 triquetra, **86**, 192.
 Fomes, **98**, 174, 180.
 lamaensis, **98**, 180, 182.
 lividus, **98**, 180, 182.
 pomaceus, **93**, 498.
 sp., **93**, 490, 498.
 Food yeast, **90**, 502, 505, 507.
Forcipomyia, **93**, 147.
 Foreign grain beetle, **97**, 182, 184.
Formica fusca, **93**, 557.
 japonica, **93**, 557.
 Formicidae, **97**, 202, 226.
 Formicinae, **92**, 258.
Formosogalerucella, **91**, 14, 49.
 brevithorax, **91**, 49, 51.
 Formosan guitarfish, **83**, 395.
Formotipula, **94**, 238.
 holoserica, **82**, 31.
 Formoxorides, **83**, 422.
Fossothuria, **97**, 161.
 scabra, **97**, 161, 167, 170.
Fossothuriidae, **97**, 161.
Fouquiera, **83**, 230.
 Four-barred grunt, **87**, 74.
 Four new species of gall-making lacebugs (Hemiptera: Tingidae), **85**, 471.
 Foxtail, **99**, 5, 13-15.
 Foxtail millet, **89**, 173, 176-179; **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 14, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
Fragaria, **82**, 243.
 vesea, **92**, 21, 25, 29; **96**, 181, 187, 188.
Fragilaria, **86**, 340-342.
 capucina var. *mesolepta*, **98**, 65.
 harrisonii, **98**, 65.
 pinnata, **98**, 65.
 sp., **90**, 307, 312.
Fragillarineae, **90**, 307.

- Fragrant premna, **83**, 192, 208; **94**, 146.
 Frankliniella williamsi, **97**, 213.
 Fraxinus sp., **98**, 174.
 Fraxius, **82**, 315.
 Fresh-water crab, **85**, 211.
 Fresh-water eels, **87**, 86.
 Fresh-water mussel, **85**, 211; cooked, **85**, 211.
 Fresh-water porgy, **95**, 201.
 Freycinetia sp., **81**, 382.
 villalobosensis, **88**, 403.
 villalobosii, **88**, 403.
 Fried fish, **83**, 181, 182.
 Fringillidae, **97**, 227.
 Fritillaria, **83**, 222.
 Frog, **84**, 268.
 Frogs, **94**, 469.
 Fruit cake, **93**, 376.
 Fruitfly, **97**, 196, 198, 201, 207.
 Fruitflies, **97**, 200.
 Frustulia rhomboides, **98**, 71.
 vulgaris, **98**, 71.
 vulgaris var. asiatica, **98**, 71.
 vulgaris, var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 71.
 vulgaris var. lanceolata, **98**, 71.
 Fuca, **90**, 38.
 Fucus acerosus, **90**, 290.
 cupressoides, **90**, 278.
 hemiphyllus, **90**, 285.
 lichenoides, **90**, 290.
 longifolius, **90**, 286.
 longifolius var. tenuifolia, **90**, 285.
 miniatus, **90**, 294.
 natans, **90**, 38.
 papillosus, **90**, 292.
 pavonius, **90**, 61.
 plumaris, **90**, 278.
 serratifolium, **90**, 285.
 serrulatus, **90**, 53, 278.
 sertularioides, **90**, 278.
 spiciferus, **90**, 287.
 taxifolius, **90**, 53.
 turbinatus var. ornatus, **90**, 287.
 valentiae, **90**, 291.
 Fuirena umbellata, **81**, 382.
 Fulca americana, **95**, 226.
 cristata, **95**, 226.
 Fundulus heteroclitus, **87**, 256, 268.
 Fungia, **83**, 108.
 Fungus, a self, **95**, 189.
 Fungus, birch tree, **95**, 189.
 Fungus, wood-rotting, **95**, 189.
 Furcomyia, **93**, 432.
 Furusawaia, **91**, 105.
 yosonis, **91**, 4, 108.
 Fusarium longipus, **98**, 305.
 moniliforme, **87**, 8-11, 13; **92**, 421-429; **93**, 327, 329-332; **98**, 117.
 oxysporum, **98**, 304-310.
- ### G
- Gaan, **90**, 30.
 Gabe, **81**, 225; **85**, 461.
 Gabi, **82**, 245; **83**, 198, 208, 211, 212; **84**, 280; **88**, 223; **89**, 183; **94**, 147, 149; **95**, 314, 315, 443; **97**, 178, 191; leaves, **82**, 241, 242; **86**, 236; **92**, 136; tankay, **83**, 200; tubers, **86**, 236.
 Gabi-gabihan, **84**, 280.
 Gadus sp., **93**, 379.
 Gagabutan, **94**, 298.
 Gagalang, **95**, 455.
 Gagamba takei, **82**, 31, 64.
 Galamai-señora, **87**, 143-145.
 Galapong, **93**, 357, 359.
 Galaxaura, **92**, 489, 504.
 apiculata, **90**, 45, 71.
 arborea, **90**, 45, 70.
 constipata, **90**, 45, 70.
 dimorpha, **90**, 45, 70.
 fasciculata, **99**, 152.
 fastigiata, **90**, 273, 275, 289.
 fruticulosa, **90**, 275, 290.
 oblongata, **99**, 152.
 schimper, **90**, 289.
 squalida, **90**, 273, 290.
 Galaxea, **83**, 108.
 Galeichthys felis, **87**, 257.
 Galeottei, **88**, 346.
 Galera sp., **95**, 195.
 tenera, **93**, 483, 490; **95**, 192.
 Galerotella, **91**, 13, 29.
 asahinai, **91**, 4.
 euryobotrya, **91**, 33.
 garoana, **91**, 33.
 key to the species of, **91**, 33.
 Galeruca bipunctata, **91**, 67.
 nodicornis, **91**, 218.
 palliat, **91**, 94.
 sempunctata, **91**, 87.
 similis, **91**, 82.
 tanacetii, **91**, 6-12.
 Galerucacae, **91**, 5.
 Galerucella, **91**, 13, 33, 37-39.
 distincta, **91**, 40, 41.
 distincta var. Juréceki, **91**, 41.
 griseocence, **91**, 41.
 griseocens, **91**, 4, 40.
 griseocens subsp. dictincta, **91**, 40.
 luteola, **82**, 313; **91**, 38, 39.
 nipponensis, **91**, 41.

- nymphaeae, 91, 39, 40.
 sagittariae distincta, 91, 41.
 tenella, 91, 39.
 virida, 91, 29, 33.
 (Hydrogaleruca) grisea, 91, 41.
 (Hydrogaleruca) nymphaeae var. sagittariae, 91, 41.
 Galerucesthis, 91, 18.
 Galerucida bifasciata, 91, 154.
 nigrita, 91, 153.
 nigrofasciata, 91, 154.
 nigromaculata, 91, 154.
 (s. str.) nigromaculata, 91, 154.
 singularis, 91, 150.
 Galerucides, 91, 5.
 Galerucinae, 91, 1, 2, 5; 97, 221.
 Galerucine, 91, 12, 13.
 Galerucini, 91, 5.
 Galíad, 82, 89.
 Galiang, 89, 183.
 Galíng, 81, 374.
 Gallál, 82, 99.
 Galleriidae, 97, 201.
 Galleruca, 91, 34.
 nalis, 91, 85.
 bicolor, 91, 86.
 fulminans, 91, 212.
 haemorrhoea, 91, 87.
 pallata, 91, 94.
 quadraria, 91, 74.
 distincta ab. Jureceki, 91, 41.
 distincta var. jurecki, 91, 41.
 Gallerucida, 91, 14, 147.
 bifasciata, 91, 148.
 key to the species of, 91, 150.
 nigrita, 91, 150, 153.
 nigromaculata, 91, 150, 154.
 sautei, 91, 150, 152.
 singularis, 91, 150.
 Gallerucides, 91, 5.
 Galerucinae, 91, 5.
 Gallicolumba luzonica luzonica, 86, 7.
 Gallicrex cinerea, 86, 6-8.
 Gallinula chloropus, 95, 226.
 chloropus chloropus, 95, 226.
 chloropus lozanoi, 88, 266.
 tenebrosa, 95, 226.
 Gallus domesticus, 95, 203.
 gallus, 86, 7.
 Galo, 84, 346; 95, 512; bunga, 84, 358; buto, luto, 84, 358.
 Galonggong, 85, 205, 207; 95, 202; 96, 160; daing, 85, 210.
 Galot-galot, 94, 298.
 Galud-galud, 94, 298.
 Galütöy, 81, 344.
 Galyetas de patatas, 93, 376.
 Gamá, 81, 301.
 Gambusia affinis, 87, 256.
 Gamet, 92, 484, 491, 512, 514; 94, 191.
 Gangamet, 92, 514; 94, 191.
 Gammarus, 97, 349.
 pulex, 97, 350, 351, 358.
 Ganda, 86, 126; 88, 19.
 Gandasuli, 88, 7.
 Ganges pating, 87, 87; shark, 87, 87, 88.
 Ganíhí, 81, 365, 367.
 Ganit-ganit, 94, 302.
 Ganoderma applanatum, 93, 483; 95, 191.
 applanatum var. philippinense, 93, 490.
 applanatum var. tornatum, 93, 490.
 lucidum, 93, 490.
 lucidum var. bambusae, 93, 490.
 lucidum var. laccatum, 93, 490.
 mastoporum, 95, 191.
 sp., 93, 490.
 Ganophyllum falcatum, 84, 285.
 Gansa, 84, 268.
 Gáot, 81, 359.
 Gapas, 90, 30.
 Garbansos, 83, 202, 213; 94, 149; 95, 315.
 Garcinia binucao, 92, 425; 95, 479.
 Garcinia dives, 95, 481.
 dulcis, 95, 481.
 lateriflora, 95, 480.
 luzonensis, 95, 480.
 mindanaensis, 95, 480.
 rubra, 95, 479.
 sp., 89, 201.
 venulosa, 90, 27; 95, 479.
 vidalii, 95, 481.
 Gardnerula, 91, 352, 355.
 corymbosa, 91, 270, 355.
 Gardenia augusta, 84, 290; 86, 237; 96, 398.
 pseudopsidium, 84, 290.
 Gargara luconisa, 97, 193, 196, 204, 213.
 Gargararao, 92, 492.
 Gargarnatis, 92, 492.
 Garland chrysanthemum, 83, 195, 204, 205, 209, 215.
 Garlic, 83, 198, 208; 88, 247; 94, 145, 147, 148, 151; 95, 315; 97, 178, 205; leaves, 83, 192.
 Garuga abilo, 88, 247.
 Gasa, 95, 469.
 Gasigan, 95, 519.
 Gasteropelecus humboldti, 82, 389.
 Gasterosteus aculeatus, 87, 256.
 volitans, 80, 427.
 Gastrimargus marmoratus, 97, 213.

- Gastropoda, 86, 41.
 Gastrotheca boliviana griswoldi, 94, 501.
 Gastroxides, 88, 283, 284, 301, 302.
 aterrimus, 88, 294, 321.
 atricinctus, 88, 306.
 birumis, 88, 281.
 fuscus, 88, 290, 296, 321.
 nepalensis, 88, 281.
 ornata, 88, 301.
 pulchripennis, 88, 281.
 shirakii, 88, 301.
 Gatá', 81, 338.
 Gatas gatas, 92, 425; 95, 467.
 Gatas ng baka, 93, 382; evaporada, 95, 202; ebaporada, filled, 95, 202; kalabaw, 93, 382; kalabaw pasteurized, 95, 203; kam-bing sariwa, 95, 203; pulbos, 95, 203; pulbos ng baka, 93, 382; reconstituted, 95, 203; sariwa, 95, 203; sariwa fortified, 95, 203; utaw, may tsokolate, 83, 213.
 Gatasan, 80, 479; 90, 27; 95, 479.
 Gatí', 81, 325.
 Gatíl, 81, 258, 289.
 Gaway, 85, 461.
 Gayád, 81, 376.
 Gayáman, 81, 300.
 Gayong-gayong, 92, 492, 514; 94, 191.
 Gayúma, 81, 311.
 Gecko brooksii, 95, 339.
 labialis, 95, 338.
 listeri, 95, 332.
 moestus, 95, 338.
 pumilus, 95, 331, 332.
 Geerling's cheese, 83, 213; without syrup, 93, 378.
 Gehyra larutensis, 95, 342.
 Geina, 91, 108.
 Geitonoplesium cymosum, 88, 122.
 Gekko, 95, 331, 342-346.
 athymus, 95, 333, 343.
 chinensis, 95, 333.
 gecko, 95, 343.
 gecko gecko, 95, 333, 344.
 japonicus, 95, 333.
 mindorensis, 95, 333.
 monarchus, 95, 333.
 oorti, 95, 332.
 palmatus, 95, 333.
 palawanensis, 95, 333.
 smaragdinus, 95, 332.
 smithii, 95, 333, 343.
 subpalmatus, 95, 333, 343.
 swinhonis, 95, 333.
 tawaensis, 95, 343.
 vittatus, 95, 333, 343, 344.
 Gelechiidæ, 97, 186, 193, 205, 223.
 Geleruca, 91, 34.
 Gelidiaceæ, 92, 502; 99, 152.
 Gelidiales, 92, 502; 99, 152.
 Gelidiella, 92, 488-490, 511, 515, 516.
 acerosa, 92, 486, 491, 496, 499, 502, 507, 510-513; 94, 191.
 acersa, 99, 152.
 Gelidiella sp., 92, 488.
 Gelidiopsis intricata, 99, 152.
 Gelidium, 94, 191.
 coulteri, 92, 79.
 miniaturum, 90, 294.
 pulchellum, 90, 290.
 Gelidium sp., 92, 79.
 Geliliella acerosa, 90, 290.
 Gellius centrangulatus, 88, 525.
 cymidormis, 88, 525.
 fibulatus, 88, 525.
 ridleyi, 88, 510, 525.
 Gem biscuit, 93, 376.
 Gendarussa, 80, 20.
 Gengibre, 88, 24.
 Gentiana, 93, 78.
 Gentianacae, 88, 121.
 Geodorum nutans, 81, 361.
 Geocica lucifuga, 97, 216.
 Geokichla sibirica, 94, 77.
 Geology—Dynamics and structural:
 Physiographic observations on Mindanao by aerial reconnaissance and their geological interpretation (Irving), 81, 141.
 Structure and basement type from aeromagnetics — Corregidor, Philippines to Labuan, North Borneo (Agoco), 87, 179.
 Submarine morphology of the Philippine Archipelago and its geological significance (Irving), 80, 55.
 Geology—Physiography:
 Physiographic observations on Mindanao by aerial reconnaissance, and their geological interpretation (Irving), 81, 141.
 Geometridæ, 97, 202, 224.
 Geotomus pygmaeus, 97, 179, 218.
 Geophis brevirostris, 93, 418.
 modestus, 93, 410.
 schadenbergi, 93, 410, 412.
 Gephyrinus, 96, 74.
 Gephyrothuria, 90, 333, 334.
 alcocki, 82, 139.
 veleroa, 82, 139; 90, 342.
 Gephyrothuriidæ, 82, 139; 90, 333, 334, 342.
 Geranomyia, 93, 428, 430, 431, 433, 438; 95, 83, 84.

- avocetta, 82, 162.
 multipunctata, 82, 287.
 Gerbera jamesonii, 99, 7.
 German Shepherds, 93, 73.
 Gerres abbreviatus, 87, 73.
 filamentosus, 85, 208; 87, 73;
 95, 202.
 macracanthus, 87, 73.
 oyena, 87, 73.
 poietii, 87, 73.
 Gerridae, 87, 73.
 Ghadus sp., 85, 210.
 Giant African snail, 97, 202.
 Giant bamboo, 87, 125; 95, 475.
 Giardia lamblia, 96, 178.
 Gigantochloa aspera, 87, 125; 95,
 475.
 levis, 81, 280, 298, 351, 352, 368;
 95, 475.
 Gigantogobius, 82, 348, 364.
 jordani, 82, 365.
 Gigartinales, 90, 73; 92, 502, 504;
 99, 155.
 Gihigih, 81, 337, 343, 360.
 Giigibán, 81, 365.
 Gikayan, 90, 30.
 Giling, 87, 457.
 Gimit, 81, 242.
 Ginamos, 93, 380.
 Gingai, riaria, 94, 304.
 Gīngao, 87, 68, 74, 86.
 Ginger, 83, 198, 211; 88, 24; 94,
 149, 151; 95, 315, 559; 97, 178,
 207; 98, 279, 281, 287.
 Ginger root infusion sweetened, 93,
 359.
 Ginit, 94, 356, 357.
 Ginlin, 95, 442.
 Gisau, 95, 449.
 Gisek, 90, 30.
 Gisgis, 81, 243.
 Gisol, 88, 22.
 Gisol na bilog, 88, 23.
 Gitáda, 81, 378.
 Glabropilumnus, 99, 75.
 laevimanus, 99, 77.
 lavis, 99, 76.
 Glass fish, 87, 73.
 Glaucias beryllus, 83, 83.
 crassa, 83, 83, 87, 88.
 Glaucostegus cemiculus, 83, 387.
 Gleichenia, 87, 109.
 gigantea, 81, 3.
 Gleicheniaceae, 87, 108.
 Glenodinium abruptum, 86, 195.
 cosmariaeforme, 86, 195.
 majale, 86, 196.
 Maliavkini, 86, 196.
 minutum, 86, 195.
 rotundatum, 86, 195.
 sungariense, 86, 196.
 turfosum, 86, 196.
 viride, 86, 195.
 Glikway-glikug gued, 88, 257, 261.
 Glikway glumawag, 88, 257, 261.
 Glikway-lakwis, 88, 257, 261.
 Glinus oppositifolius, 88, 223; 95,
 434.
 Gliocladium conglutans, 98, 305.
 Gliricidia sepium, 80, 364; 81, 207;
 82, 254; 84, 360; 85, 308; 89,
 72; 90, 31; 96, 396, 398; 97,
 26; 99, 7.
 Globba, 88, 4, 5.
 barthei, 88, 6.
 ectobolus, 88, 6.
 heterobracteata, 88, 6.
 marantina, 81, 376; 88, 5.
 Globericera moriokana, 82, 31.
 Glochidion llanosii, 81, 315.
 luzonense, 81, 371.
 philippicum, 84, 285.
 triandrum, 81, 314.
 urophylloides, 81, 303.
 Glochina frontalis, 95, 232.
 Gloeocapsa alpicola, 91, 306, 365.
 membranina, 91, 287.
 Gloria, 87, 143-145.
 Glossogobius biocellatus, 87, 77.
 celebius, 87, 77.
 giurus, 85, 206; 87, 77, 84.
 sp., 87, 87.
 Glossopelta, 89, 292.
 Glow-worms, 90, 163.
 Glutinous preparation with black
 rice, 93, 374.
 Glutinous rice, 93, 359.
 Glutinous rice cake, 93, 374, 376.
 Glutinous rice cake with peanut,
 93, 376.
 Glutinous rice cake wrapped in
 blades nipa leaf, 93, 375.
 Glutinous rice flakes, 93, 375.
 Glutinous rice preparation, 93,
 374, 375.
 Glutinous rice preparation with co-
 conut syrup, 93, 374.
 Glutinous rice preparation with
 grated coconut, 93, 374.
 Glutinous rice preparation with
 grated coconut and sugar, 93,
 375.
 Glutinous rice preparation wrapped
 in banana leaf, 93, 375.
 Glutinous rice product with grated
 coconut, 93, 375.
 Glutinous rice, raw, 84, 355.
 Glutinous rice, roasted and pound-
 ed, 82, 240.

- Glycine max.*, **83**, 213; **84**, 357; **85**, 61; **88**, 223; **90**, 453, 502; **94**, 149, 150.
Glycosmis pentaphylla, **91**, 425, 427, 430-432; **95**, 540.
Glyphis flexuosa, **86**, 29.
Glyphodes indica, **97**, 223.
Glyphotaenium, **80**, 95, 101, 119, 130, 131, 136.
 Campbellii, **80**, 131.
 enterosoroides, **80**, 131.
 percrassum, **80**, 131.
Glyptocoris, **85**, 389.
Glyptorus, **91**, 18.
Glyptotermes chapmani, **89**, 63, 65, 67, 73.
 franciae, **89**, 63, 67, 73.
 magsaysayi, **89**, 63, 65, 67, 73.
Gmelina philippinensis, **81**, 322.
Gnathocerus maxillosus, **97**, 184, 219.
Gnatholepis baliurus, **82**, 195, 196.
 calliurus, **82**, 194, 196.
 davaoensis, **82**, 195, 197.
 deltoides, **82**, 194, 195, 197.
 gemmus, **82**, 195, 197.
 hendersoni, **82**, 195, 196.
 key to the species of, **82**, 194.
 knighti, **82**, 195, 197.
 koumansii, **82**, 194, 196.
 mingi, **82**, 194, 196.
 puntiagoides, **82**, 194, 196; **87**, 77.
 scapulo-stigma, **82**, 193, 194, 196.
 turneri, **82**, 196.
 volcanus, **82**, 195, 196; **87**, 81.
Gnatophiurida, **95**, 3, 9, 11, 20.
Gnetaceæ, **84**, 279, 292, 294; **95**, 472.
Gnetum gnemon, **84**, 279, 294, 297; **88**, 223; **90**, 34; **94**, 146; **95**, 314.
 gnemon var. *gnemon*, **95**, 472.
 indicum, **81**, 245, 270, 272, 297, 373; **95**, 472.
Gnoma luzonicum, **97**, 220.
Gnophomyia, **82**, 24, 171.
 (*Gnophomyia*) *anaphora*, **88**, 176.
 (*Gnophomyia*) *eupetes*, **92**, 234, 235.
 (*Gnophomyia*) *nebulicincta*, **88**, 176.
 (*Gnophomyia*) *nigrescens*, **92**, 235.
 (*Gnophomyia*) *strenua*, **92**, 235.
Gnorimoschema heliopa, **97**, 223.
Goa, **94**, 149; **97**, 25.
Goa bean, **83**, 197, 205; **95**, 315; winged bean, **83**, 210.
Goat, **84**, 267; liver, **84**, 269; lungs, **84**, 269; kidney, **84**, 269; large intestines, **84**, 270.
Goatfish, **85**, 75; **95**, 202.
Goatfishes, **87**, 75.
Goat's milk: fresh, **93**, 382; **95**, 203.
Gobies, **83**, 111; **97**, 148; sp., **93**, 379; with vomerine teeth, **82**, 181.
Gobiidæ, **82**, 189, 345; **87**, 77, 80-82; **93**, 379; **95**, 202.
Gobioidæ, **87**, 78.
Gobioidea, **87**, 76, 82.
Gobioididæ, **87**, 82.
Gobiomorphus, **82**, 347, 357.
 illotus, **82**, 357.
 key to the Philippine species of, **82**, 357.
 sclateri, **82**, 357.
Gobitrichonotus radiocularis, **87**, 78.
Gobius oligolepis, **87**, 80.
Goby, **87**, 77, 87, **95**, 202; fry, **87**, 67; **93**, 365.
Goga, **81**, 378.
Gogo, **81**, 372; **85**, 308; **90**, 34; **92**, 424; **95**, 487.
Gogon, **94**, 302.
Golandrina, **95**, 467.
Golasiman, **95**, 531.
Golden-banded snapper, **87**, 74.
Golden cæcio, **85**, 207.
Golden cup, **92**, 426.
Gold flame snapper, **87**, 74.
Goldfussia, **80**, 11.
 palawanensis, **80**, 11.
Gomamila, **81**, 214.
Gomohaw, **81**, 320.
Gomphandra cumingii, **81**, 288, 358.
 luzoniensis, **81**, 231.
Gomphonema, **86**, 340-342, 347, 353.
Gomphonema acuminatum, **98**, 92.
 acuminatum var. *brebissoni*, **98**, 92.
 acuminatum var. *coronatum*, **98**, 92.
 constrictum, **98**, 91.
 constrictum var. *capitatum*, **98**, 91.
 intricatum var. *minor*, **98**, 59, 90.
 intricatum var. *pumilum*, **98**, 90.
 jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 90.
 quadripunctatum, **98**, 59, 92, 93.
 quadripunctatum var. *nudum*, **98**, 59.
 parvulum, **98**, 91.
 schantungensis var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**, 59, 90.

- selengensis var. jeniseyensis, **98**.
 59, 91.
 subsalinum var. jeniseyensis, **98**.
 91.
 subsalsum, **98**, 59.
 tergestinum, **98**, 59.
 tergestinum var. schantungensis,
 98, 90.
 ventricosum, **98**, 92.
 ventricosum fo. subcapitatum,
 98, 92.
Gomphostemna philippinarum, **81**,
 327.
Gomphrena celosioides, **82**, 325.
Gomphrena globosa, **96**, 398; **99**, 7.
Gonactinia, **83**, 108.
Gonatonotus, **99**, 73.
Goneplacidae, **99**, 23, 77, 93.
Goneplacinae, **99**, 23, 86.
Goneplax, **99**, 77.
 maldivensis, **99**, 78.
 nipponensis, **99**, 77, 78, 82.
 ockelmanni, **99**, 21, 23, 24, 77, 78,
 82.
 renoculis, **99**, 77, 78.
 sinuatifrons, **99**, 23, 77-79, 82.
 wolfi, **99**, 77-78.
Gonggong, **87**, 74.
Gongylocormus, **92**, 525.
Gongylosoma, **92**, 368, 369.
 tricolor, **92**, 372.
Goniaulax tamarensis, **93**, 325.
Gonichthys, **82**, 383.
Goniobracon, **98**, 275.
Goniodineura, **93**, 433, 450.
Goniophlebium integrum, **81**, 42.
Goniopteris, **80**, 182, 184, 251.
Goniothalamus amuyong, **81**, 314.
 elmeri, **81**, 315.
Gonocaryum calleryanum, **84**, 285.
Gonocephalum adpressum, **97**, 219.
 aequatoriale, **97**, 219.
 bilineatum, **97**, 219.
 depressum, **97**, 179, 219.
Gonomyella slossonae, **96**, 31.
Gonomyia, **82**, 24; **96**, 29.
 tenella, **96**, 30.
 (Electrogonomyia) pinetorum, **96**,
 30.
 (Ellipteroides) ebenomyia, **90**,
 194.
 (Ellipteroides) meoineura, **90**,
 192, 194.
 (Ellipteroides) pictilis, **86**, 433.
 (Ellipteroides) rohuna, **86**, 433.
 (Ellipteroides) thiasodes, **86**, 433.
 (Euptilostena) moghalica, **90**,
 194; **96**, 50.
 (Euptilostena) reticulata, **96**, 30.
 (Gonomyia) abbreviata, **85**, 375.
 (Gonomyia) affinis, **90**, 202; **96**,
 66.
 (Gonomyia) brachyura, **92**, 237,
 238.
 (Gonomyia) chalaza, **90**, 205; **92**,
 243.
 (Gonomyia) decacantha, **90**, 204,
 206; **92**, 238.
 (Gonomyia) emphysema, **90**, 200,
 202.
 (Gonomyia) fulvipennis, **96**, 64,
 65.
 (Gonomyia) gilvipennis, **83**, 300;
 85, 376, 377.
 (Gonomyia) gracilistylus, **85**, 374.
 (Gonomyia) hirsutistyla, **92**, 238,
 240; **96**, 65.
 (Gonomyia) hirsutistyla obtusis-
 tyla, **96**, 65.
 (Gonomyia) irianensis, **92**, 409.
 (Gonomyia) ishana, **90**, 202.
 (Gonomyia) kurokawae, **85**, 373,
 375.
 (Gonomyia) luteipleura, **85**, 376.
 (Gonomyia) multiacuta, **92**, 240,
 241.
 (Gonomyia) nansei, **82**, 302.
 (Gonomyia) necopina, **85**, 376,
 377.
 (Gonomyia) omogoensis, **83**, 299;
 85, 376.
 (Gonomyia) periploca, **90**, 204;
 92, 241, 243.
 (Gonomyia) ravana, **90**, 202, 204.
 (Gonomyia) resoluta, **92**, 241.
 (Gonomyia) rhicnantha, **92**, 243.
 (Gonomyia) serindibensis, **86**, 435.
 (Gonomyia) sibyna, **90**, 204, 205.
 (Gonomyia) tanaocantha, **96**, 66.
 (Gonomyia) turitella, **92**, 241.
 (Gonomyia) yama, **90**, 205, 206.
 (Gonomyia) durabilis, **96**, 30.
 (Idiocera) **90**, 198.
 (Idiocera) absona, **96**, 53.
 (Idiocera) acenophallos, **96**, 43,
 44.
 (Idiocera) acifurca, **96**, 45, 55.
 (Idiocera) arete, **86**, 311.
 (Idiocera) coheriana, **96**, 45, 53.
 (Idiocera) displosa, **96**, 57.
 (Idiocera) forcosa, **96**, 45, 55.
 (Idiocera) involuta, **90**, 194.
 (Idiocera) kashongensis, **96**, 47,
 48, 55.
 (Idiocera) kuwayamai, **85**, 374.
 (Idiocera) lamia, **96**, 49, 50.
 (Idiocera) leda, **96**, 50.
 (Idiocera) magra, **90**, 194, 196;
 96, 47, 48.

- (Idiocera) maharaja, 90, 196; 96, 47, 48, 55.
 (Idiocera) myriacantha, 90, 196; 96, 48, 55, 57.
 (Idiocera) nigrilobata, 85, 372, 373.
 (Idiocera) paleuma, 90, 196; 96, 47, 48.
 (Idiocera) pergracilis, 96, 53.
 (Idiocera) persimilis, 86, 434.
 (Idiocera) petilis, 86, 434; 96, 51, 57.
 (Idiocera) phallostena, 96, 53, 57.
 (Idiocera) proxima, 96, 53, 54.
 (Idiocera) pruinosa, 86, 311-313.
 (Idiocera) recens, 86, 435.
 (Idiocera) serratistyla, 96, 51.
 (Idiocera) serrulifera, 85, 373.
 (Idiocera) shantungensis, 82, 171.
 (Idiocera) similior, 96, 51.
 (Idiocera) sita, 96, 53.
 (Idiocera) subpruinosa, 82, 33; 86, 312, 313.
 (Idiocera) teranishii, 85, 373; 86, 313.
 (Idiocera) terribilis, 96, 47, 54.
 (Idiocera) thaicola, 83, 177.
 (Idiocera) vayu, 96, 54, 56.
 (Lipophleps) acus, 89, 255, 260, 261.
 (Lipophleps) ambiens, 96, 61.
 (Lipophleps) amblystyla, 96, 59.
 (Lipophleps) auchetes, 89, 252.
 (Lipophleps) basicuspis, 89, 260.
 (Lipophleps) bicircularis, 89, 254.
 (Lipophleps) bicolorata, 96, 60, 61.
 (Lipophleps) biserpentigera, 89, 255.
 (Lipophleps) citribasis, 89, 253.
 (Lipophleps) conjugens, 90, 200.
 (Lipophleps) curvistyla, 96, 60.
 (Lipophleps) dispar, 89, 255.
 (Lipophleps) dissimilis, 90, 198.
 (Lipophleps) flavomarginata, 86, 436, 439; 96, 61.
 (Lipophleps) fuscofemorata, 89, 253.
 (Lipophleps) hedy, 86, 436.
 (Lipophleps) hestica, 96, 60.
 (Lipophleps) incompleta, 96, 60.
 (Lipophleps) ischyria, 89, 253.
 (Lipophleps) insulensis, 96, 60.
 (Lipophleps) kama, 96, 61.
 (Lipophleps) lanka, 86, 436-438.
 (Lipophleps) melanostyla, 89, 256.
 (Lipophleps) nexosa, 86, 437.
 (Lipophleps) nigradorsata pleurostriata, 89, 258.
 (Lipophleps) nilgiriana, 93, 81; 96, 62.
 (Lipophleps) nilgiriensis, 93, 81.
 (Lipophleps) nubeculosa, 90, 199, 200.
 (Lipophleps) mizoensis, 96, 62.
 (Lipophleps) pallicostata, 96, 61.
 (Lipophleps) pallidosignata, 90, 200.
 (Lipophleps) perpicta, 89, 252, 253.
 (Lipophleps) pleurostriata, 89, 258.
 (Lipophleps) quadrifila, 82, 302.
 (Lipophleps) reclinata, 89, 258.
 (Lipophleps) sauteri, 82, 302.
 (Lipophleps) speratina, 96, 62, 63.
 (Lipophleps) subacus, 89, 255, 260.
 (Lipophleps) subaegina, 89, 261, 262.
 (Lipophleps) tenuipollex, 89, 253.
 (Lipophleps) trepida, 90, 198, 200.
 (Lipophleps) turritella, 96, 63.
 (Lipophleps) varsha, 96, 63.
 (Lipophleps) xanthophleps, 90, 198, 199.
 (Neolipphleps) cinerea, 96, 30.
 (Paralipophleps) pleuralis, 96, 30.
 (Progonomyia), 96, 30.
 (Protogonomyia) acustylata, 96, 31, 34, 38, 39.
 (Protogonomyia) aitholodes, 90, 192.
 (Protogonomyia) alomata, 92, 236, 237.
 (Protogonomyia) apiculata, 96, 31, 34, 39.
 (Protogonomyia) apocrypha, 96, 32.
 (Protogonomyia) clista, 96, 33.
 (Protogonomyia) confluenta, 96, 31.
 (Protogonomyia) contostyla, 96, 33, 34, 38, 39.
 (Protogonomyia) distifurca, 96, 34.
 (Protogonomyia) glabristyla, 96, 34, 35.
 (Protogonomyia) khasiana, 96, 35.
 (Protogonomyia) lateromacula, 96, 35, 36.
 (Protogonomyia) megalomata, 92, 236; 96, 33, 34, 37.
 (Protogonomyia) namtokensis, 83, 177; 96, 36.
 (Protogonomyia) nilgiriana, 93, 81.

- (*Protogonomyia*) *pakistanica*, 96, 34, 39.
 (*Protogonomyia*) *pellax*, 96, 37, 39.
 (*Protogonomyia*) *rejecta*, 96, 38, 39.
 (*Protogonomyia*) *scoteina*, 96, 39, 40.
 (*Protogonomyia*) *thiorhopala*, 96, 40.
 (*Ptilostena*) *shantungensis*, 82, 171.
 (*Ptilostena*) *subpruinosa*, 86, 313.
 (*Ptilostena*) *teranishii*, 86, 313.
 (*Ptilostena*) *capitula*, 96, 57, 58.
 (*Ptilostenodes*) *ptilostenella*, 96, 31.
 (*Ptilostenodes*) *stenomera*, 96, 58.
 (*Ramagonomyia*) *basiculifera*, 96, 42, 43.
 (*Ramagonomyia*) *protensa*, 96, 42, 43.
 (*Sivagonomyia*) *discolophallos*, 96, 40.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *aciculifera*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *edwardsi*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *horribilis*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *ithyphallus*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *noveboracensis*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *percomplexa*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *sevierensis*, 96, 67.
 (*Teuchogonomyia*) *tetonensis*, 96, 67.
Gonophora, 84, 230, 233, 234.
 angusta, 84, 237.
 bakeri, 84, 238, 239.
 bengalensis, 84, 231.
 femorata, 84, 234, 237-239.
 gemeinsame, 84, 238.
 haemorrhoidalis, 84, 240.
 integra, 84, 240.
 linkei, 84, 238.
 mindoroica, 84, 237, 238.
 mjöbergi, 84, 236.
 mjöbergi, 84, 236.
 nitidicollis, 84, 238.
 pulchella, 84, 231.
 xanthomela, 84, 231.
Gonophorini, 84, 235.
Gonophorites, 84, 237.
Gonostegia reptans, 81, 234.
Gonyodipsas, 97, 292.
Goose, 84, 268; *liver*, 84, 269; *gizzard*, 84, 269; *grass*, 94, 298.
Gordejeviella, 86, 140, 154.
Gorgonocephalidae, 95, 8, 10, 11, 72.
 key to the genera of, 95, 11.
Gorgonocephalids, 95, 6.
Gosá, 94, 358.
Gossamphynus heptaphylla, 88, 246, 247.
Gosslingia, 87, 107.
Gossypium sp., 83, 286.
 spp., 85, 236; 97, 191.
Gouania javanica, 84, 286.
Gouper, 87, 74.
Gourd, 95, 455.
Governor plum, 83, 191, 207; 92, 23, 27, 31.
Gracilaria, 90, 38, 273; 92, 488, 489, 512, 516.
 canaliculata, 92, 511.
 compressa, 90, 46, 74.
 confervoides, 92, 484.
 coronopifolia, 92, 486, 506, 508; 94, 191.
 crassa, 90, 291.
 eucheumoides, 90, 273, 290; 99, 155.
 key to the species of, 92, 506.
 lichinoides, 90, 272, 273, 290; 92, 511.
 salicornia, 90, 291; 92, 82-84, 486, 489, 506, 510, 513, 514; 94, 191; 99, 155.
 sp., 88, 247; 92, 514; 97, 222; 99, 155, 156.
 spp., 92, 492.
 verrucosa, 92, 486, 490, 506-508, 510, 511, 513, 514; 94, 191; 99, 155.
Gracilariaceae, 90, 74; 92, 504, 506; 99, 155.
Gracileotris, 82, 189, 347, 356.
 bockensis, 82, 190, 356.
Gracilariidae, 97, 222.
Gramineae, 96, 398.
Gracinia mangostana, 84, 287.
Grade German Shepherd, 93, 73.
Grallatotermes, 89, 69.
 admirabilis, 89, 64, 66, 71, 76.
 splendidus, 89, 64, 71, 76.
Gramma, 94, 298.
Gramma del caballo, 94, 298.
Gramineæ, 84, 279, 294; 86, 233, 234, 236; 92, 422; 95, 173-175, 179, 183, 184, 472; 99, 8.
Grammatophyllum scriptum, 98, 163.
Grammitaceæ, key to the genera of, 81, 81.

- Grammitis, **81**, **81**, **82**; **84**, 382.
 adpersa, **80**, 181, 207, 209, 214-218; **81**, 87.
 angustata, **80**, 114.
 angustifolia, **80**, 93.
 araucana, **80**, 114, 116, 118.
 Archboldii, **80**, 165, 168, 187, 191; **83**, 88.
 Ashinae, **80**, 208, 235.
 athroosperma, **80**, 145.
 attenuata, **80**, 120, 247.
 australi, **80**, 145.
 australis, **80**, 114.
 Baldwinii, **80**, 141, 156, 158.
 barbatula, **80**, 133, 135, 136.
 Bassii, **80**, 141, 146.
 beddomeana, **80**, 238.
 Billardieri, **80**, 93, 106, 114, 116, 118, 142, 144, 205, 261.
 blechnoides, **81**, 109.
 brevipila, **80**, 217, 219, 221.
 brevisetulosa, **81**, 83, 89, 165, 192.
 bulbotricha, **80**, 178, 179, 207, 210, 223.
 caespitosa, **80**, 119, 207, 209, 217, 220, 248.
 calcipunctata, **80**, 208, 251.
 cavisora, **80**, 243.
 ceramica, **80**, 207, 213.
 ceratocarpa, **81**, 83, 88, 165, 188.
 ciliata, **80**, 205.
 ciliolata, **80**, 165, 187, 205; **81**, 83, 88.
 caricifolia, **80**, 164, 166, 175; **81**, 82, 84.
 Christophersenii, **80**, 141, 147, 148.
 ciliata, **80**, 104, 116-118.
 conformis, **80**, 141, 147, 149, 160, 162.
 congener, **80**, 209, 222, 223, 243, 248.
 coredrosora, **80**, 100, 164, 179, 181; **81**, 82, 86.
 crassa, **80**, 115-117.
 crispatula, **80**, 232.
 crispatum, **80**, 130, 131.
 cryptoblebia, **80**, 133.
 Cryptoblebia, **80**, 133.
 cuneifolia, **80**, 225.
 debilifolia, **80**, 166, 191, 192, 194; **81**, 83, 89.
 dictymioides, **80**, 164, 175, 176; **81**, 82, 86.
 dolichosora, **80**, 165, 188, 205; **81**, 83, 88.
 denticulata, **81**, 103.
 diminuta, **80**, 114, 141.
 dorsipila, **80**, 208, 221, 222, 233-236, 243.
 fasciata, **80**, 103, 109, 168, 169, 204, 206, 209, 210, 212, 214, 220, 252.
 fasciculata, **80**, 166, 192, 194-196, 198, 201, 205; **81**, 84, 91, 94, 99, 163, 208-210, 230, 247, 250.
 Fenicis, **80**, 207, 209, 210, 222.
 fluminensis, **80**, 253, 256, 258-264, 266, 267.
 Frederici, **80**, 163, 208, 250-252.
 frigida, **80**, 165, 166, 170; **82**, 83, 85.
 furcata, **80**, 102, 118-122, 132.
 graminea, **80**, 93, 96, 118, 119, 132.
 graminifolia, **80**, 164, 169, 206, 212; **81**, 82, 84.
 habbemensis, **80**, 165, 193, 194; **81**, 83, 89.
 Havilandii, **80**, 100, 104, 134, 208, 249.
 hirtiiformis, **80**, 165, 190-193; **81**, 83, 89.
 hirta, **80**, 199, 247-249.
 hirtae, **80**, 245.
 hirtella, **80**, 207, 209, 226, 227, 229, 230, 232, 234, 235.
 hirtelloides, **80**, 141, 146.
 hispida, **80**, 165, 203; **81**, 83.
 Holophlebia, **80**, 133, 136.
 Holtumii, **80**, 208, 227, 231.
 Hookeri, **80**, 104, 140, 143, 144, 147, 151, 156-158, 162, 163.
 humilis, **80**, 114.
 inconstans, **80**, 165, 189, 192, 193, 194; **81**, 83, 89.
 immersa, **80**, 243.
 impressa, **80**, 242, 244.
 insularis, **80**, 140, 147, 149.
 integra, **80**, 164, 171, 206; **81**, 82, 85.
 interrupta, **80**, 95, 164, 173; **81**, 82, 85.
 jagoriana, **80**, 104, 207, 210, 222, 225, 233, 246.
 jungermannioides, **80**, 123, 132, 134.
 knutsfordiana, **80**, 105, 109, 165, 187, 201, 203, 205, 207, 208, 210, 217; **81**, 83, 91.
 kyimbilensis, **80**, 253, 257, 266.
 lanceolata, **80**, 94, 245.
 leptopoda, **80**, 253, 255, 256, 261, 266.
 ligulata, **80**, 122, 141, 147, 150, 162.
 limapes, **80**, 178, 179, 207, 209, 222, 223.
 limbata, **80**, 253, 258-260, 262, 266, 267.

- lineari, **80**, 219.
 linearis, **80**, 95, 96, 119.
 locellata, **80**, 162, 164, 165-177;
 81, 82, 86.
 loculosa, **80**, 164, 175, 176, 243,
 244; **81**, 82, 86.
 loheriana, **80**, 101, 207, 209, 213,
 214.
 longa, **80**, 211, 220, 241, 242.
 longifolia, **80**, 176.
 ludens, **80**, 193, 101, 208, 209,
 227, 229-230.
 magellanica, **80**, 114, 115, 259.
 maireau, **80**, 140, 160.
 marginella, **80**, 93, 132, 145, 243-
 258, 263, 266.
 marginelloides, **80**, 160, 162.
 Mariæ, **80**, 100, 165, 189; **81**, 83,
 88.
 marivelessensis, **80**, 210, 246.
 matapensis, **80**, 165, 191, 193; **81**,
 83, 89.
 Merrillii, **80**, 102, 207, 210, 224.
 mesocarpa, **80**, 164, 181; **81**, 82,
 87.
 microtricha, **80**, 104, 207, 209, 222,
 223.
 minuscula, **80**, 119, 128-130.
 mollipila, **80**, 166, 195, 196; **81**,
 83, 90.
 multiplepharis, **80**, 141, 160.
 multifolia, **80**, 229-231.
 murrayana, **81**, 83, 91.
 muscosa, **80**, 123.
 Myer-Dreessii, **80**, 165, 193; **81**,
 83, 89.
 myosuroides, **80**, 94.
 nana, **80**, 104, 114, 115, 228, 229.
 neocaledonica, **80**, 140, 144.
 nesiotica, **80**, 119, 127.
 nigro-limbata, **80**, 259, 260.
 nigropaleata, **80**, 166, 198; **81**,
 84, 90.
 nigrosetosa, **80**, 208, 244.
 novoguineensis, **80**, 178, 179; **81**,
 82, 86.
 nudicarpa, **80**, 141, 143, 144.
 oahuensis, **80**, 141, 156, 158.
 oblanceolata, **80**, 166, 168; **81**, 82,
 84, 89.
 obscura, **80**, 208, 209, 230, 245.
 obtusa, **80**, 138, 139, 241, 243,
 247.
 ornatissima, **80**, 165, 194, 195;
 81, 83, 90.
 ornatissima var. dichotomum, **80**,
 195, 196; **81**, 90.
 padangensis, **80**, 207, 209, 212,
 213.
 parietina, **80**, 119, 126, 124.
 parva, **80**, 100, 164, 180, 181; **81**,
 82, 87.
 pellucidivenosa, **80**, 133, 137.
 peninsularis, **80**, 207, 227, 231,
 232.
 petrophila, **80**, 221.
 pilosiuscula, **80**, 104, 208, 209, 227,
 234, 244, 248, 249.
 pleurogrammoides, **80**, 162, 164,
 172, 174; **81**, 82, 85.
 plurisetulosa, **80**, 164, 174, 175,
 177, 188; **81**, 82, 85.
 ponapensis, **80**, 141, 161, 163.
 Poolii, **80**, 100, 133, 134, 136.
 proctori, **80**, 118, 121.
 pseudaustralis, **80**, 141, 145, 163.
 pseudomarginella, **80**, 253, 256,
 257.
 pubinervia, **80**, 223.
 pubinervis, **80**, 104, 241, 242, 249.
 pumila, **80**, 117.
 pusilla, **80**, 94, 145, 198, 226,
 228.
 pusilla var. alpestris, **80**, 228, 229.
 pusilla var. lasiososa, **80**, 227-229.
 pygmaea, **80**, 138.
 quaerenda, **80**, 253, 260, 263, 264,
 267.
 raiatensis, **80**, 141, 151, 153, 155.
 reducta, **80**, 164, 167; **81**, 82, 84.
 Reinwardtii, **80**, 144, 158, 202, 208-
 210, 229, 230, 235, 236, 238,
 246.
 reinwardtioides, **80**, 208, 232.
 rubinervia, **80**, 220.
 rigida, **80**, 114, 115.
 rosulatum, **80**, 130.
 samoensis, **80**, 141, 146, 147, 151,
 152, 158, 163.
 scabristipes, **80**, 164, 178, 179,
 224; **81**, 82, 86.
 scleroglossoides, **80**, 141, 162, 163.
 serrulata, **80**, 123.
 sessilifolia, **80**, 215.
 setosa, **80**, 104, 139, 187, 208-
 210, 220, 241-245.
 setosæ, **80**, 242.
 spongiosum, **80**, 131.
 Sprucei, **80**, 180.
 stanleyana, **80**, 164, 168; **81**, 82,
 84.
 stenocrypta, **80**, 209, 211, 219, 220.
 stomatocarpa, **80**, 164, 177; **81**,
 82, 86.
 Stresemannii, **80**, 208, 244.
 subdichotomum, **80**, 207.
 subfasciata, **80**, 164, 170, 172; **81**,
 82, 85.
 subrepanda, **80**, 183, 205, 207.

- subreticulata, **80**, 165, 185, 187;
 81, 83, 87.
 subspathulata, **80**, 149, 153-156,
 161.
 sucklingiana, **80**, 190.
 sumatrana, **80**, 100, 109, 164, 181,
 184, 205, 207, 209, 219; **81**, 82.
 synsora, **80**, 133, 137.
 tahitensis, **80**, 141, 152, 153, 163.
 Tatei, **80**, 119, 120, 132.
 tenella, **80**, 103, 105, 107, 122,
 141, 156, 159, 160, 163.
 trichopoda, **80**, 166, 196-198; **81**,
 84, 90.
 trichopoda var. serratolobatum,
 80, 197; **81**, 90.
 trifurcata, **80**, 94, 100, 101, 119,
 126, 130, 132, 141, 151, 153,
 154.
 troeophylla, **80**, 165, 196; **81**, 83,
 90.
 turquina, **80**, 96, 118-120, 132.
 ulugurense, **80**, 133, 135.
 universa, **80**, 207, 218, 219.
 Vaupelii, **80**, 147, 253, 265, 266.
 Wallii, **80**, 208, 240.
 Watsii, **80**, 196.
 Whitmeei, **80**, 141, 145, 147, 150,
 152.
 wittigiana, **80**, 118, 123, 132.
 yarumalensis, **80**, 180.
 zeylanica, **80**, 208, 240.
 (Trichothemelum) attenuata,
 80, 207, 238.
 Granada, **83**, 188, 206; **88**, 247; **92**,
 21, 25, 29, 32.
 Grape, **84**, 286; **95**, 558.
 Grapes, **97**, 178, 195; **98**, 326.
 Graphidaceæ, **93**, 329.
 Graphina copelandi, **86**, 21.
 copelandi var. chapmani, **86**, 21.
 hololeuca, **86**, 21.
 orientalis, **86**, 21.
 philippina, **86**, 22.
 streblocarpa, **86**, 22.
 Graphium agamenon, **97**, 225.
 idaeoides, **93**, 207-215.
 sp., **91**, 416.
 Graphis afzeli, **86**, 22.
 albidolivens, **86**, 28.
 eugeniae, **86**, 22.
 mitis, **86**, 29.
 ramoso-connexa, **86**, 32.
 scripta, **93**, 329.
 Graphium agamenon, **97**, 225.
 Grapholitha molesta, **85**, 259, 260.
 Graptophyllum pictum, **48**, 290.
 Graptostethus sp., **97**, 192, 217.
 Grapsidæ, **99**, 23, 84, 93, 95.
 Grass, **95**, 472.
 Grasshopper, **97**, 358.
 Grasshoppers, **97**, 349, 358.
 Grateloupia filicina, **99**, 154.
 Grateloupiaceæ, **90**, 72; **92**, 503;
 99, 154.
 Gray-faced Buzzard, **81**, 229.
 Gray snapper, **87**, 74.
 Great Dane, **93**, 73.
 Great Dipper, **85**, 344.
 Greater yam, **83**, 199, 211.
 Green algae, **90**, 276.
 Green bug, **97**, 184, 186.
 Green carabao mango, **94**, 150.
 Green clam, **95**, 202.
 Green clams, **85**, 211.
 Green-locust, **81**, 303.
 Green moth, **97**, 201.
 Green piko mango, **94**, 150.
 Green rice leafhopper, **97**, 180.
 Green rice moth, **97**, 182.
 Green scale, **97**, 180.
 Green stink bug, **97**, 185.
 Green string beans, **82**, 247.
 Greenidea formosana, **97**, 201, 216.
 Greenideinae, **97**, 216.
 Gressittia, **88**, 279, 280, 281, 283,
 284, 290, 300.
 apicalis, **88**, 321.
 aterrima, **88**, 291, 294, 295.
 aterrimus, **88**, 302, 321.
 birumis, **88**, 291, 292, 294, 297,
 321.
 flava, **88**, 292, 297, 298, 321.
 fusca, **88**, 292, 296, 298, 302.
 fuscus, **88**, 302.
 key to the species of, **88**, 291.
 media, **88**, 291, 295, 298, 321.
 nepalensis, **88**, 292-293, 321.
 pulchripennis, **88**, 292, 294.
 Gressittomyia, **93**, 430, 433.
 Grewia asiatica, **95**, 551.
 eriocarpa, **81**, 242, 343; **95**, 551.
 multiflora, **81**, 237, 300, 363; **95**,
 551.
 merrillii, **87**, 121, 123.
 Griffithia curvata, **98**, 293, 294.
 simaensis, **98**, 293, 294.
 Griffithsia, **99**, 177, 179.
 ovalis, **99**, 179.
 sp., **99**, 158.
 Gronaulax, **90**, 391; **98**, 266.
 leptogaster, **98**, 266.
 pilosellus, **90**, 392; **98**, 266.
 Ground orchid, **92**, 423.
 Ground peanut brittle, **93**, 383.
 Ground rice, **93**, 359.
 Groutiella goniorhyncha, **87**, 278.
 Grunt, **87**, 80.

- Grunts, **87, 74.**
 Gryllidae, **97, 213.**
 Gryllotalpa africana, **97, 213.**
 Gryllotalpidae, **97, 213.**
 Gryllus bimaculatus, **97, 213.**
 Guák, **81, 196.**
 Guam stinging fish, **80, 387.**
 Guamachil, **81, 203; 83, 189, 205, 206; 84, 350, 360.**
 Guanábanos, **81, 206.**
 Guava, **83, 188, 206, 215; 84, 292; 89, 72; 90, 35; 95, 316; 96, 93; 97, 26, 178, 201; 98, 326; 99, 7, green, 92, 20, 24, 28; jelly, 93, 367; red, 92, 20, 24, 28.**
 Guavas, **84, 349, 354: red, 84, 360; white, 84, 360.**
 Guayabano, **97, 178, 196.**
 Gubas, **87, 121, 123.**
 Gudulyó', **81, 206, 207.**
 Gúgot kilat, **81, 339.**
 Gugulangin, **84, 285.**
 Guháng, **94, 339, 341-345, 347, 349-351, 353-362, 367, 369.**
 Guhang halang, **94, 349.**
 Guho, **90, 33.**
 Guijo, **87, 122, 123; 90, 30; branch, 87, 122, 126.**
 Guillainia purpurata, **88, 15.**
 Guinamos, **82, 346; 85, 212.**
 Guinea grass, **95, 276, 282; 98, 13.**
 Guinogulan, **92, 554.**
 Guinotellus, **99, 59.**
 melvillensis, **99, 21, 22, 24, 59, 60.**
 Guinuguran, **92, 554.**
 Guioa koelreuteria, **81, 292, 377.**
 Guitarfishes, **83, 387.**
 Guitars, **81, 378.**
 Gulaman, **88, 247; 92, 484.**
 Gulaman-dagat, **83, 193, 208; 92, 484, 514.**
 Gulamang pula, **93, 384.**
 Gulaphalius eximius, **87, 81, 86.**
 Gulaphallus mirabilis, **87, 81, 86.**
 Gulaphallus mirabilis, **87, 81; 92, 281.**
 Gulasiman, **95, 531.**
 Gulipas, **95, 491.**
 Gulunggút, **81, 329.**
 Gulútung, **81, 195.**
 Gúma, **81, 357.**
 Gumamila, **81, 214; 84, 349, 360; 85, 309; 95, 183, 491; 96, 396.**
 Gumihan, **95, 498.**
 Guna, **84, 324.**
 GunfihI', **81, 267.**
 Guno, **87, 72.**
 Gunpowder, **94, 352.**
 Gunpowder plant, **95, 177.**
 Gurami, **87, 67.**
 Gurgurya, **93, 362, 376.**
 Gusa, **84, 326.**
 Guttapercha, **95, 543.**
 Guttifereae, **84, 287, 293; 89, 201; 92, 425; 95, 479; 96, 398.**
 Guwayabano, **82, 229, 242, 243; 92; 21, 25, 29, 32, 423; 94, 164, 165, 167; leaves, 86, 237; stems, 86, 237; stems, 86, 237.**
 Guwayabano (Anona muricata L.) concentrate, the preparation and storage properties of canned, **94, 161.**
 Gymnapistes, **80, 386, 450.**
 key to the Philippine species of, **80, 451.**
 leucogaster, **80, 451.**
 niger, **80, 451, 452; 81, 215, 336; 87, 76, 86.**
 Gymnapistus, **80, 451.**
 barbatus, **80, 454.**
 leucogaster, **80, 451.**
 niger, **80, 452.**
 Gymnastes, **82, 23, 24.**
 flavitibia, **82, 33, 71.**
 shirakii, **82, 33.**
 (Paragymnastes) flavitibia, **82, 76.**
 (Paragymnastes) kandyana, **86, 440.**
 (Paragymnastes) maya, **86, 440.**
 (Paragymnastes) simhalae, **86, 439.**
 Gymnodactylus caudeloti, **95, 338.**
 Gymnogramme, **80, 94.**
 Gymnopleura, **99, 22, 24, 28, 29.**
 Gymnosorus collaris, **90, 284.**
 variegatus, **90, 61.**
 Gymnosphaera dinagatensis, **81, 19.**
 Gymnosporia spinosa, **81, 288, 328.**
 Gymnothorax meleagris, **87, 71.**
 polyuranodon, **87, 71.**
 tile, **87, 79.**
 Gynaikothrips chavicae, **97, 196, 213.**
 Gynandropis gynandra, **95, 451.**
 Gynoplistia (Gynoplistia) albizonata, **89, 251.**
 (Gynoplistia) jocosa, **89, 251.**
 (Gynoplistia) jucunda, **89, 251.**
 (Gynoplistia) lieftinckiana, **89, 252.**
 (Paralimnophila) euryphaea, **89, 248.**
 Gynostemma pentaphyllum, **91, 197.**
 Gynura acuminatissima, **84, 291.**
 angulosa, **84, 291.**
 aurantiaca, **96, 398.**
 crepidioides, **96, 398; 97, 73, 74.**

Gyrosigma attenuatum var. *asiatica*,
98, 55, 72.
kolbei var. *jeniseyensis*, 98, 72.
kolbei, var. *obtusa*, 98, 72.
Gyrosorium samarense, 81, 43.

II

Háa, 81, 222, 223.
Hábá, 81, 222.
Habáw, 81, 331.
Habenaria, 93, 78.
spp., 81, 361.
Habichuelas, red, 85, 308; white,
85, 308.
Habóng, 81, 311.
Habót, 81, 377.
Hábot-báboy, 81, 333.
Habranthus *versicolor*, 83, 225.
Habrobracon, 98, 260.
Habromastix, 93, 79, 80.
Habuy, 87, 457.
Habyog, 94, 343.
Habyog, 94, 343.
Haemanthus *catharinus*, 83, 222.
puniceum, 86, 22.
Haematoxylon *campechianum*, 92,
424.
Hagakhak, 87, 122, 123.
Hagimit, 87, 122, 123; 84, 281;
90, 26; 95, 499.
Hagitit, 81, 371.
Hagliót, 81, 301.
Hagód, 81, 314, 326.
Hagód-ya-kiniw, 81, 314.
Hagosahes, 96, 307.
Hairtail, 85, 206; 95, 201.
Hákat, 81, 289.
Hakít, 81, 245, 259, 351.
Hakitbúkot, 81, 326.
Hakittatiyán, 81, 326.
Hakitúlo, 81, 327.
Hakka, 85, 141.
Haklát, 81, 301.
Halaan, 85, 211; 95, 202, 318, 319;
97, 148.
Halaang puti, 95, 202.
Hal-ák, 81, 298.
Halamis, 85, 205, 211.
Halapáng, 81, 271, 380.
Halayang bayabas, 93, 383.
Halcyon *chloris collaris*, 86, 7.
smyrnensis *gularis*, 86, 7.
Halfbeak, 87, 86.
Haliastur *indus intermedius*, 86, 7,
8.
Haliclona *zamboangae*, 88, 510, 527.
(*Reiniclona*) *subcapitata*, 88, 510,
527.
Halicoryne, 90, 41.

wrightii, 88, 433; 90, 42, 51, 271,
272, 381.
Halicystis ovalis, 90, 281.
Halili, 95, 443.
Halimeda, 90, 41, 273.
cuneata, 88, 443; 90, 42, 58.
discoidea, 88, 443; 90, 42, 57.
discoidea fo. *discoidea*, 88, 443.
discoidea fo. *intermedia*, 88, 443.
discoidea fo. *subdigitata*, 88, 443.
gigas, 90, 280.
gracilis, 88, 443.
incrassata, 88, 444.
incrassata fo. *lamourouxii*, 88,
444.
macroloba, 88, 443; 90, 58, 272,
273, 280; 99, 144.
monile, 88, 443.
obovata, 90, 58.
opuntia, 88, 443, 90, 38, 42, 57,
59, 271-273, 280; 99, 144.
opuntia fo. *cordata*, 88, 444.
opuntia fo. *hederacea*, 88, 444.
opuntia fo. *intermedia*, 88, 444.
opuntia fo. *opuntia*, 88, 444.
opuntia fo. *renchii*, 88, 444.
orientalis, 88, 444.
tridens fo. *lamourouxii*, 88, 444.
tridens fo. *typica*, 88, 444.
tuna, 88, 444; 90, 42, 57.
tuna fo. *platydisca*, 88, 444.
tuna fo. *typica*, 90, 273, 280.
Halimede *nodosus*, 99, 62.
tyche, 99, 70.
Haliotis sp., 85, 211.
Hallieracantha *addisoniensis*, 80, 20.
elmeri, 80, 11.
Hallóng, 81, 297, 311, 313.
Halobagbug, 81, 202.
Halobagting, 81, 202.
Halochloa *longifolia*, 90, 285.
serratifolia, 90, 285.
serratifolia var. *longifolia*, 90,
286.
Halodeima *edulis*, 89, 87.
pulla, 89, 83.
Halóloy, 81, 380, 381.
Halóloy-pahinga', 81, 380.
Halom, whole plant, 86, 235.
Halomitra, 83, 108.
Halopag, 81, 242.
Halophila, 90, 271.
ovalis, 90, 271, 273, 275.
sp., 90, 275.
spinulosa, 90, 275.
Halticid beetle, 97, 181.
Halticus *minutus*, 97, 217.
Halu, 84, 324.
Halubagat-kahoi, 95, 451.

- Halupay, **81**, 242.
 Halyscaea, **90**, 393.
 Halycoryne, **98**, 141.
 Halymenia, **90**, 273, 488, 503, 512, 514.
 dilatata, **90**, 291.
 durvillaei, **92**, 82-84, 486, 492, 504, 511, 513, 515; **94**, 191; **99**, 154.
 formosa, **90**, 291.
 harveyana, **90**, 45, 72.
 maculata, **90**, 291.
 sp., **90**, 45; **92**, 82, 83.
 Halys mucorea, **82**, 317.
 Hamadryas, **93**, 544.
 elaps, **93**, 545.
 hannah, **93**, 544.
 Hamarok, **87**, 73.
 Hamát-bakl', **81**, 254, 324.
 Hamát-bakólaw, **81**, 324.
 Hamát-mantüg, **81**, 254.
 Hamburger with tomato catsup, **83**, 181.
 Hamindang, **87**, 122, 123; **90**, 28, 33.
 Hammerhead shark, **85**, 212.
 Hamon, **93**, 380.
 Hampád, **81**, 287.
 Hamtak, **81**, 200.
 Hamüyaw, **81**, 322.
 Hanagdong, **95**, 553.
 Handók, **81**, 369.
 Handugan, **87**, 464.
 Handuyong-a-lilinaw, **81**, 216.
 Hangalay, **94**, 358.
 Hanggod, **84**, 282, 295, 347, 353, 358.
 Hanglág, **81**, 224.
 Hanip ng palay, **86**, 208.
 Hanópol, **81**, 269, 304; **90**, 36; **95**, 555.
 Hantzchia amphioxys, **98**, 94.
 amphioxys var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 95.
 amphioxys var. vivax, **98**, 95.
 crassa var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 95.
 elongata var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 95.
 irrigata var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 95.
 Hapalosiphon laminosus, **91**, 303, 371.
 Hapátan, **81**, 367.
 Haplonodon, **94**, 118.
 philippinensis, **94**, 118-121, 126, 127.
 Haplosomoides, **91**, 15, 214.
 costata, **91**, 4, 216.
 serena, **91**, 214.
 unicolor, **91**, 214.
 Hapmón, **81**, 375. •
- Hard boiled infertile egg, **93**, 381.
 Hardheads, **87**, 72.
 Hardtail, **85**, 208; **87**, 73.
 Harengula dispilonotus, **87**, 79.
 punctata, **87**, 70.
 tawilis, **87**, 80.
 Harmonycha, **83**, 76.
 Harmostes, **89**, 290.
 Harpactes ardens, **86**, 3.
 ardens ardens, **86**, 4.
 ardens luzoniensis, **86**, 3, 4.
 ardens minor, **86**, 3, 7, 9.
 Harpegnathus empesoi, **92**, 254, 255.
 macgregori, **92**, 255.
 medioniger, **92**, 255.
 rugosus, **92**, 255.
 Harpullia arborea, **81**, 280, 359; **84**, 286.
 Haruan, **87**, 67.
 Hasa-hasa, **85**, 207; **95**, 202; tinapa, **85**, 210.
 Hasimit, **81**, 242.
 Hasselt's-panau, **87**, 122, 123, 127.
 Hotdog, **93**, 380.
 Haúili, **84**, 281; **90**, 33; leaves, **86**, 235; stem, **86**, 235.
 Havilanditermes, **89**, 74.
 atripennis, **89**, 64, 66, 76, 99.
 Hawáan, **81**, 216.
 Hawáan-láwak, **81**, 330.
 Háwag, **81**, 290.
 Hawíl, **81**, 272.
 Hawíl-hawíl, **81**, 276.
 Hawas, **86**, 126.
 Hawk cuckoo, **86**, 6, 8.
 Hawóng, **81**, 348.
 Hayápüh, **81**, 216, 373.
 Hayapíl, **81**, 367.
 Hebeloma crustuliniforme, **95**, 192.
 Hecalus kirschbournii, **83**, 327.
 Hedyia (Cellifera), **97**, 200.
 Hedyachras philippinensis, **95**, 543.
 Hedychium, **88**, 4, 6.
 coronarium, **84**, 280; **86**, 236; **88**, 7.
 gardnerianum, **88**, 7, 8.
 key to the species of, **88**, 7.
 lingulatum, **88**, 7.
 pallidum, **88**, 8.
 philippinense, **88**, 7; **92**, 423.
 Hedyotis sp., **81**, 341.
 Hedsarum tortuosum, **82**, 327.
 Heizmannia, **91**, 448.
 scientillans, **91**, 439.
 Helcon, **90**, 392.
 Helconinae, **90**, 392.
 Heleophryne, **94**, 494.
 Helianthus annuus, **84**, 291; **87**, 192; **89**, 173, 177-179; **92**, 427; **97**, 25.

- Helicolenus*, **80**, 393, 409.
marmoratus, **80**, 393.
Heliconia platystachys, **92**, 423.
psittacorum, **96**, 398.
Helicteres hirsuta, **81**, 300.
Heliodinidæ, **97**, 182, 201, 223.
Heliothis assulta, **97**, 224.
(*Helicoverpa*) *armigera*, **97**, 185, 191, 194, 206, 224.
Heliothrips sp., **97**, 213.
Heliotropium indicum, **81**, 332; **96**, 398.
Helius, **82**, 23; **95**, 246.
longirostris, **95**, 246.
tenuirostris, **82**, 32, 162.
(*Helius*) *anaemicus*, **92**, 398, 399.
(*Helius*) *anamalaiensis*, **95**, 247, 248.
(*Helius*) *apophysalis*, **95**, 148, 249.
(*Helius*) *breviroricornis*, **82**, 288.
(*Helius*) *catreus*, **95**, 249, 251, 262.
(*Helius*) *compactus*, **95**, 251, 252.
(*Helius*) *euryphallus*, **88**, 156, 157; **95**, 257.
(*Helius*) *ferruginosus*, **88**, 158, 159.
(*Helius*) *flavipes*, **89**, 235.
(*Helius*) *fratellus*, **95**, 254.
(*Helius*) *fuscoangustus*, **95**, 248, 252, 254.
(*Helius*) *Gorokanus*, **89**, 234.
(*Helius*) *impensus*, **95**, 254, 255.
(*Helius*) *inconspicus*, **95**, 252, 259.
(*Helius*) *longirostris*, **89**, 235.
(*Helius*) *murrensis*, **88**, 158; **95**, 254, 255, 264.
(*Helius*) *obliteratus*, **83**, 284; **88**, 156, 158.
(*Helius*) *numenius*, **95**, 255, 256.
(*Helius*) *oxystylus*, **95**, 257, 258.
(*Helius*) *pavo*, **95**, 251.
(*Helius*) *pavoninus*, **95**, 249, 251, 261, 262.
(*Helius*) *serenus*, **95**, 258, 259.
(*Helius*) *stenorhynchus*, **95**, 259, 260.
(*Helius*) *stenorhynchus coracinus*, **95**, 259, 260.
(*Helius*) *stolidus*, **92**, 399.
(*Helius*) *subanaemicus*, **92**, 398.
(*Helius*) *sufasciatus*, **95**, 261.
(*Helius*) *tahtalus*, **95**, 260.
(*Helius*) *taos*, **95**, 251, 261, 262.
(*Helius*) *tenuirostris*, **82**, 162.
(*Helius*) *verticillatus*, **95**, 262.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *Bigeminatus*, **89**, 235.
(*Rhyncholimonia*) *dicroneurus*, **92**, 400, 401.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *fenestratus*, **89**, 236, 239.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *gracilirostris*, **89**, 236, 237, 239.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *guttulinus*, **89**, 238.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *mesolineatus*, **89**, 236, 239.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *papuanus*, **89**, 235, 237-239.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *simulator*, **89**, 237.
(*Rhampholimnobia*) *subreticulatus*, **89**, 236-238.
Helix, **93**, 223-226.
Hellenia gracilis, **88**, 11.
Helminthocarpon pervarians var. *McGregori*, **86**, 15.
prevosti, **86**, 15.
taylori, **86**, 14.
Helminthocladiaceæ, **90**, 69; **99**, 151.
Helminthoelaps, **92**, 525.
Helminthosporium halodes, **94**, 459.
gramineum, **98**, 305.
sp., **91**, 416, 417.
Helmintostachys zeylanica, **81**, 238; **84**, 359; **95**, 513.
Helonotocoris, **84**, 137.
modigliani, **84**, 111, 134, 135.
Helonotus, **84**, 137.
abbreviatus, **84**, 140.
Helopeltis bakeri, **97**, 217.
collaris, **97**, 217.
sp., **97**, 202, 217.
Helysinus scobipennis, **83**, 138.
Hemerocallis fulva, **83**, 212.
Hemiberlesia lataniae, **97**, 217.
palmae, **97**, 217.
rapax, **97**, 217.
Hemibungarus, **92**, 536.
calligaster, **81**, 288; **92**, 538, 539, 543, 545, 547.
collaris, **92**, 537.
gemmanulis, **92**, 537, 538, 545.
gemmiannulis, **92**, 545.
mcclungi, **92**, 537-539, 547.
sp., **92**, 547.
Hemidactylus frenatus, **95**, 121, 122.
garnoti, **95**, 122.
meijerei, **95**, 338.
Hemidenax donaciforme, **85**, 211.
Hemidinium bryophyticum, **86**, 193.
mucosum, **86**, 194.
occulatus, **86**, 194.
Hemigraphis, **80**, 14.

- benguetensis, 80, 16.
 colorata, 92, 427.
 culionensi, 80, 14.
 cumingiana, 80, 15, 16.
 diffusa, 80, 14.
 lancibractea, 80, 16.
 mediocrem, 80, 14.
 mediocris, 80, 15.
 oblongibractea, 80, 16, 17.
 pachyphylla, 80, 16.
 palawanensis, 80, 15.
 palawanensis var. hirsuta, 80, 15.
 parvifolia, 80, 18.
 polillensis, 80, 17.
 samarensis, 80, 16.
 sublobata, 80, 18.
 Hemionitis arifolia, 81, 336.
 Hemiphyllodactylus, 95, 331, 334,
 335, 337, 339, 340, 342-350.
 aurantiacus, 95, 341.
 chapaensis, 95, 341.
 harterti, 95, 341, 342.
 insularis, 95, 341.
 leucostictus, 95, 341.
 margarethae, 95, 341.
 typus, 95, 340-342.
 typus typus, 95, 333.
 typus yunnanensis, 95, 333.
 yunnanensis, 95, 340, 341.
 Hemipimelodus manillensis, 87, 80.
 Hemiptera, 97, 179, 181, 182, 185,
 188, 192, 193, 195, 196, 202.
 Hemiramphidae, 81, 136; 87, 71, 79,
 81.
 Hemiramphidae, 81, 136; 87, 71, 79,
 81.
 Hemiramphus gaimardi, 87, 71.
 georgii, 85, 207.
 marginatus, 87, 71.
 quoyi, 87, 71.
 unifasciatus, 87, 71.
 Hemirhamphus longirostris, 81, 135.
 macrorhynchus, 81, 135.
 Hemitarsonemus latus, 97, 226.
 Hemitelini, 90, 378.
 Hen, egg, white, 95, 203; egg, whole,
 leghorn, 84, 362; 95, 203; egg,
 whole, local, 95, 203; egg, yolk,
 95, 203.
 Henicognathus, 92, 374.
 Heniochus acuminatus, 87, 75.
 Henosepilachna pusillanina, 97, 220.
 Hen's egg, 84, 351.
 Hepaticae, 81, 45; 96, 9.
 Hepsetia balabacensis, 87, 72.
 Hercotrips striatopterus, 97, 213.
 Heritiera littoralis, 95, 548.
 Hernandia, 95, 482.
 Hernandiaceae, 95, 482.
 Heronax maculipennis, 97, 214.
 Herpetineuron santosii, 87, 279.
 Herpetodryas geminatus, 92, 374.
 tricolor, 92, 267-369, 372.
 Herpetotragus, 96, 74.
 Herpis flavescens, 97, 187, 214.
 Herposiphonia, 99, 181.
 sp., 99, 181.
 tenella, 99, 181.
 Herreolus, 82, 349, 366.
 formosus, 82, 366.
 key to the species of, 82, 366.
 philippinus, 82, 366, 367.
 Herrring, dried, 85, 210.
 Hesperia philino, 97, 180, 225.
 Hesperiidæ, 97, 180, 225.
 Hesperoconopa, 90, 209.
 sikkimensis, 90, 207.
 Hesperolimonia infuscata, 94, 398.
 Hesperotipula, 94, 238.
 Hestia leuconoe, 93, 207, 208, 213.
 Heterangaeus, 82, 23.
 esakii, 86, 295, 296.
 gloriosus, 86, 296.
 gloriosus gloriosus, 86, 296.
 gloriosus kusunokii, 82, 290; 86,
 296.
 japonicus, 82, 61, 291, 295, 296.
 japonicus crenatus, 86, 296.
 laticinctus, 86, 295, 297.
 pallidellus, 86, 296, 297.
 spectabilis, 86, 295, 297.
 Heteraspini, 85, 83.
 Heteraspis, 85, 76, 83.
 japana, 85, 85.
 Heteraspitæ, 85, 83.
 Heterospites, 85, 83.
 Heterobostrychus aequalis, 97, 220.
 Heterocystineæ, 91, 282.
 Heterogastrinæ, 84, 12.
 Heterogonium, 84, 162.
 Heterogaphis bengalella, 97, 223.
 Heteronema, 86, 176.
 acutissimum, 86, 179.
 fusiformis, 86, 179.
 medusæ, 86, 180.
 nebulosum, 86, 180.
 robusta, 86, 179.
 Heteronychus interruptus, 97, 181,
 219.
 Heterophyllum bipinnatum, 87, 280.
 Santosi, 87, 280.
 Heteropneustes fossilis, 87, 257.
 Heterosiphonia sp., 90, 273.
 Heterosomata, 87, 71.
 Heterospatha elata, 90, 35; 95, 525.
 negrosensis, 95, 526.
 philippinensis, 95, 526.
 sibuyanensis, 95, 516.

- Heterotermes philippinensis*, 89, 63, 65, 68, 73; 97, 213.
Heterotermitinae, 89, 73.
Hevea brasiliensis, 86, 243; 87, 124.
 brasiliensis, 82, 341.
 rasiliensis, 97, 194.
Hexamitus abrupta, 86, 193.
 cornuta, 86, 193.
 inflatus, 86, 193.
Hexatoma japonica, 82, 68.
 (*Eriocera*), 82, 23; 94, 269.
 (*Eriocera*) *alboguttata*, 82, 31, 68.
 (*Eriocera*) *cerberus*, 82, 167.
 (*Eriocera*) *coheri*, 86, 431.
 (*Eriocera*) *fulvibasis*, 82, 168.
 (*Eriocera*) *fusca*, 86, 433.
 (*Eriocera*) *gifuensis*, 82, 168.
 (*Eriocera*) *glomerosa*, 90, 189.
 (*Eriocera*) *imperator*, 82, 169, 170.
 (*Eriocera*) *kamiyai*, 82, 168.
 (*Eriocera*) *kariyai*, 82, 168.
 (*Eriocera*) *longifurca*, 82, 33, 69.
 (*Eriocera*) *lygropis*, 82, 33.
 (*Eriocera*) *moriokana*, 82, 33.
 (*Eriocera*) *morosa*, 82, 31.
 (*Eriocera*) *nigrotrochanterata*, 83, 292.
 (*Eriocera*) *nipponensis*, 83, 292.
 (*Eriocera*) *serendib*, 86, 432, 433.
 (*Eriocera*) *stricklandi*, 82, 170.
 (*Eriocera*) *stricklandi pallidibasis*, 82, 68.
 (*Eriocera*) *stricklandi stricklandi*, 82, 68.
 (*Hexatoma*) *japonica*, 82, 68.
Hexatomini, 82, 23, 64, 163, 292; 83, 285, 286; 85, 357; 86, 422; 88, 169; 89, 239; 90, 186; 92, 231, 401.
Hibi, 93, 380.
Hibiscus, 84, 349, 360; 95, 491.
 cannabinus, 97, 193.
 esculentus, 82, 247; 83, 223, 260; 94, 148; 95, 315.
 japonicus, 88, 260.
 manihot, 83, 260.
 manihot var. palmatus, 88, 260.
 mutabilis, 92, 425.
 notho-manihot, 88, 261.
 palmatus, 88, 260.
 rosasinensis, 81, 214; 84, 360; 85, 309; 96, 396, 398.
 sp., 95, 183.
 surattensis, 95, 492.
 tiliaceus, 81, 364; 87, 124, 138; 90, 32.
Hibít, 81, 374.
Hicriopteris paleacea, 81, 3.
 volubilis, 81, 4.
Hidapdapan, 87, 457.
Hidiok, 81, 265.
Hierba bruja, 94, 300.
Hierba buena, 84, 289; 86, 126.
Hierba de la Virgen, 94, 298.
Hierba del prado, 94, 298.
Hierba fina, 94, 298.
Hierba paral, 94, 300.
Hierva buena, 86, 126.
Hierva maria, 86, 126.
Hígada, 81, 227.
Hispopria ceruleipennis, 83, 45.
Hiid, 81, 286.
Hiíl, 81, 352.
Hill, 81, 297.
Hikhík, 81, 217.
Hikhík-luwaló, 81, 216.
Hilabagting, 84, 289.
Hilagak, 97, 153.
Hildit, 81, 328.
Hiliuasiu, 95, 519.
Hilláangan, 81, 222.
Hilsa, 87, 68, 267.
 ilisha, 87, 255-259, 265, 268-270.
Hillúng, 81, 303.
Himá', 81, 353.
Himbaba-o, 87, 122, 123; 95, 499.
Himbabao, leaves, 86, 235; stems, 86, 235.
Himbabau, 83, 193, 199, 205, 208, 211; 88, 223; flowers, 83, 204, 205, 215.
Himughát, 94, 367.
Hinabuyan, 87, 457.
Hinalhál, 81, 340.
Hinandág, 81, 226.
Hinandugan, 87, 464.
Hindola luzonensis, 85, 234.
Hinea præstabilis, 88, 302.
 rodhaini, 88, 302.
Hingogoto, 84, 285.
Hinidúl, 81, 260.
Hinlaumo, 84, 285, 295; 87, 122, 123; 90, 28.
Hípít, 81, 216.
Hip-on, 81, 329.
Hipon, 97, 148; *malaki*, 95, 211; *puti*, 85, 211; *suahe*, 95, 202, 211; *tagunton*, 95, 202; *tuyo*, *hibe*, 95, 212.
Hippasteria philippinensis, 83, 108.
Hippidea, 99, 29.
Hippocampus sp., 87, 90.
Hippocarinus hispidus, 99, 58.
Hippocratea, 95, 482.
Hippocrateaceæ, 95, 482.
Hippopus, 83, 106.
 maculatus, 83, 105, 108.

- Hipposcorpaena*, 80, 385, 422.
 filamentosa, 80, 422.
Hipposgongia fistulosa, 88, 510, 529.
Hippotion celerio, 97, 225.
Hircinia dendroides, 88, 510, 531.
Hirtigaleruca, 91, 13, 43.
 aptera, 91, 4, 46.
Hispellinus callicanthus, 97, 181, 221.
Hispid beetle, 97, 194.
Hispinæ, 80, 345; 97, 221.
Hispine beetles, 97, 187.
Hispini, 83, 6, 12.
Hispodonta chapuisii, 80, 346.
 delkeskampii, 80, 345, 346, 361.
 depressa, 80, 346.
 forticornis, 80, 361.
 janthina, 80, 345.
 loriæ, 80, 346.
 samarica, 80, 345, 347, 361.
 semperi, 80, 345-347.
 unicolor, 80, 361.
Histology:
 On the artificial hatching of *Thichuris vulpis* embryonated eggs with a note on abnormal ova and posture of the embryos (Yutuc), 86, 275.
 The extra-corporeal hatching of embryonated ova of *Trichuris vulpis* (Froelich, 1789, Yutuc), 85, 241.
 Pulmonary paragonimiasis in the Philippines. Report of a case discovered at autopsy with *Paragonimum* and *Schistosoma* lesions (Montserrat and Buena-ventura), 83, 363.
Hito, 80, 41; 85, 207; 88, 264; 95, 202.
Hoang souc quei, 88, 260.
Hodgesia, 91, 447.
 ampyx, 91, 438.
 malayi, 87, 54; 91, 438.
 niveocaputis, 91, 438.
 quasisanguinæ, 87, 54; 91, 438.
Hog, brain, 95, 316; heart, 95, 316; kidney, 95, 316; liver, 95, 316, 318; lung, 95, 316; spleen, 95, 316; tongue, 95, 316.
Hógat, 81, 206, 212.
Hogpáw, 81, 376.
Hohon-damuwág, 81, 241.
Hokhók, 81, 222.
Holarchus, 91, 459, 462, 473.
 anchorus, 91, 461, 463.
 burksi, 91, 461, 464, 465.
 maculatus, 91, 461, 469.
 meyerinkii, 91, 461, 471, 472.
 octolineatus, 91, 471.
 perkinsi, 91, 461, 476.
 phaenochalinus, 91, 463.
Holgerrhun, 97, 372.
Holmskioldia, sanguinea, 96, 398.
Holocentridae, 87, 72.
Holocentrus cornutus, 87, 72.
Holodeima atra, 89, 82, 83.
Hologerrhum, 94, 519.
 philippinum, 94, 532.
Holorusia, 90, 172; 94, 535.
 ocellata, 86, 408.
 schineriana, 93, 80.
Holothuria, 82, 110, 135; 89, 80, 85, 87.
 aethiops aethiops, 82, 116; 89, 83.
 albida, 89, 87.
 albiventer, 82, 135.
 altimensis, 82, 135.
 alboinensis, 82, 111; 89, 82; 97, 171.
 amboinensis, 97, 171.
 anulifera, 82, 135.
 aphanes, 82, 114; 89, 88; 97, 169.
 arenicola, 82, 134, 135, 140.
 arenicola var. *boutani*, 82, 135.
 argus, 82, 110, 111, 135; 83, 105, 111; 89, 80, 81, 84.
 atra, 82, 110, 111, 116, 134, 135, 140; 83, 105, 106, 108, 109; 89, 80-82; 97, 171.
 atra var. *amboinensis*, 89, 82; 97, 171.
 bivittata, 82, 110, 112; 89, 80, 81, 92.
 botellus, 82, 114; 89, 88; 97, 169.
 bowensis, 82, 135.
 brandti, 82, 115.
 cadelli, 82, 117; 89, 86; 97, 170.
 cincrescens, 82, 135.
 clemens, 82, 119.
 cubana, 82, 134, 135, 140.
 curiosa, 82, 110, 113, 135; 89, 89, 90; 97, 168.
 curiosa var. *pervicax*, 82, 135.
 depressa, 89, 90.
 dofleinii, 89, 90.
 dubia, 89, 93.
 edulis, 82, 135; 89, 80, 82, 87.
 fisheri, 82, 135.
 floridana, 82, 140.
 forskali, 82, 118.
 fulva, 82, 114; 89, 88; 97, 169.
 fuscocinerea, 82, 113; 89, 80; 82, 87, 89-91; 97, 168.
 fuscocinerea var. *pervicax*, 89, 80, 82, 91.
 fuscocinerea var. *philippinensis*, 89, 91.
 gallensis, 82, 117; 89, 86; 97, 170.

- glaberrima, 82, 134, 135, 140.
 graeffei, 89, 80, 81, 92.
 grisea, 82, 140.
 gyriifer, 82, 135; 83, 108.
 hawiiensis var. benedicta, 82, 135.
Holothuria imitans, 82, 135.
 impatiens, 82, 110, 114, 134, 135, 140; 83, 105; 89, 80, 81, 88; 97, 169.
 impatiens var. ludingae, 82, 135.
 inornata, 82, 135.
 key to the species of, 89, 81.
 kollikeri, 82, 119; 89, 85.
 languens, 82, 135.
 lentiginosa, 82, 135.
 lentiginosa var. clarionnensis, 82, 135.
 leopardus, 82, 111; 89, 84.
 lineata, 97, 171.
 lineolata, 82, 121; 89, 96.
 lubrica, 82, 135.
 maculata, 82, 122, 126, 127; 89, 96, 104.
 mammiculata, 89, 90.
 marenzelleri var. theeli, 82, 135.
 marmorata, 82, 110, 115; 83, 106, 108; 89, 80, 81.
 mexicana, 82, 140.
 miliaris, 82, 120.
 modesta, 82, 135.
 mortensenii, 82, 135.
 neozelanica, 82, 135.
 oceanica, 82, 126, 89, 104.
 ocellata, 82, 135.
 papillata, 82, 135.
 papillata var. galapagosensis, 82, 135.
 paradoxa, 82, 110, 115, 135.
 paradoxa var. aculeata, 85; 105.
 pardalis, 82, 135; 88, 108; 97, 171.
 pardalis var. insignis, 97, 171.
 pervicax, 89, 91.
 pseudo-zacae, 89, 90.
 princeps, 82, 135.
 pseudofossor, 82, 135.
 pseudo-zacae, 89, 90.
 pulla, 82, 110, 116, 135; 83, 108, 109; 89, 80, 82, 83.
 radackensis, 82, 111; 89, 82; 97, 171.
 rugosa, 82, 135.
 saecularis, 82, 110, 118.
 saecularis var. forskali, 82, 110, 118.
 santori, 82, 135.
 sanguinolenta, 82, 111; 89, 82, 83; 97, 171.
 signata, 89, 87.
 similis, 82, 119; 89, 85.
 surinamensis, 82, 134, 135, 140.
 tenuissima, 82, 119; 89, 85.
 tigris, 82, 117; 89, 86; 97, 170.
 troschelli, 89, 92.
 tubulosa, 82, 140.
 ualensis, 82, 115.
 utrimoquestigmosa, 82, 115; 89, 87.
 vitiensis, 82, 110, 119, 135; 83, 105, 108, 111.
 (*Actinopyga*) echinites, 82, 120; 89, 94; 97, 168.
 (*Actinopyga*) formosa, 82, 126.
 (*Actinopyga*) mauritiana, 89, 95.
 (*Actinopyga*) serratidens, 82, 121.
 (*Bohadschia*) bivittata, 82, 112; 89, 92.
 (*Bohadschia*) graeffei, 89, 82.
 (*Bohadschia*) marmorata, 82, 115; 89, 87.
 (*Bohadschia*) paradoxa, 82, 115.
 (*Bohadschia*) vitiensis, 82, 119; 89, 85.
 (*Holothuria*) curiosa, 82, 113; 89, 89.
 (*Holothuria*) saecularis, 82, 118.
 (*Microthele*) nobilis, 82, 122; 89, 96.
 (*Thelenota*) ananas, 82, 126.
Holothuriidae, 82, 110, 135; 89, 80.
Holothuriinae, 82, 110; 89, 80.
Holothurioidea, 82, 133, 134; 97, 160.
Holothurioidea described in this paper, key to species of, 97, 167.
Holotrichia, flacki, 97, 219.
mindanaona, 97, 219.
 spp., 97, 219.
vidua, 97, 219.
Homalomena philippinensis, 81, 323; 86, 127; 92, 422.
Homalophiura, 95, 4.
Homalopsis buccatus, 84, 200, 201.
Homaxinella acanthelloides, 88, 510, 515.
domantayi, 88, 510, 515.
Hominy, 93, 374.
Homocidus, 83, 167.
Homocystineae, 91, 282.
Homoeocerus puncticornis, 97, 282.
Homola orientalis, 99, 27.
Homolanthus populens, 84, 285.
Homalidae, 99, 27, 28.
Homona bakeri, 97, 196, 223.
coffearia, 97, 223.
menciana, 97, 192, 223.
phanae, 97, 192, 223.
 sp., 97, 194, 223.
 spp., 97, 223.
Homoptera, 97, 179-181, 183-185, 187, 188, 190-207, 213.

- Homonoia riparia*, **81**, 184, 238, 280, 281, 336, 341; **84**, 285; **95**, 468.
Homoporus, **83**, 162, 166, 167.
 key to the Philippine species of, **83**, 168.
 otanesi, **83**, 168, 169.
 uichancoi, **83**, 168.
Homotropus (*Pimla*) *petiolatum*, **83**, 166.
Hopea acuminata, **88**, 43; **90**, 31.
 basilanica, **88**, 399.
 foxworthyi, **87**, 121, 123.
Hopia, **83**, 362.
Hoplasoma, **91**, 14, 69.
 apicalis, **91**, 69, 71.
 majorina, **91**, 72.
Hoplesebastes, **80**, 384.
Hoplia maculifera, **97**, 219.
Hoplistodera, **82**, 311.
 rubrofasciatus, **82**, 312.
Hoploerioptera, **82**, 171.
Hoplostines, **91**, 34.
Hopya, **93**, 47.
Hopyang baboy, **93**, 376.
Hopyang munggo, **93**, 376.
Horizontal resurrection ginger, **88**, 22.
Hormaphidinae, **97**, 216.
Hormogonales, **91**, 273, 282; **99**, 135.
Hormophysa articulata, **90**, 68.
 sp., **99**, 147.
Hormosira, *articulata*, **90**, 68.
Hormothamnion, **91**, 337, 350.
 byssoides, **91**, 364-367.
 enteromorphoides, **91**, 350.
 key to the species of, **91**, 350.
 solutum, **91**, 350, 351.
Hormathamnium sp., **99**, 136.
Horn shell, **95**, 202.
Horneophyton, **87**, 108.
Horseradish leaves, **95**, 314, 318.
Horseradish pod, **83**, 210; **94**, 148.
Horseradish tree, **82**, 234, 245; **83**, 194, 196, 209; **90**, 35; **94**, 147, 150.
Hospitalitermes, **89**, 70, 74.
 hospitalis, **89**, 64, 66, 71, 76.
 luzonensis, **89**, 64, 67, 71, 76; **97**, 213.
Hot cake, **93**, 376.
Hot dog, **93**, 380.
Hoya-hoya, **81**, 309.
Hoy-ót, **81**, 300.
Hua (*Hua*) *amurensis*, **86**, 42.
Huamuchil, **81**, 203.
Húan, **81**, 369.
Huani, **95**, 439.
Húbang, **81**, 201.
Hübát, **81**, 271, 272; **85**, 207.
Hublóng, **81**, 269, 301.
Húbo'-áho, **81**, 312, 313.
Húbo'-manók, **81**, 311.
Hübút, **81**, 374.
Hudí', **81**, 282.
Hudió, **81**, 225.
Húgat, **81**, 330.
Hugúd, **81**, 314.
Huhodhód, **81**, 356.
Huhúka', **81**, 380.
Húka, **81**, 381.
Hukbalahaps, **83**, 57.
Húkong, **81**, 223.
Hukü, **81**, 298.
Huküh, **81**, 309.
Hulaga, **95**, 450.
Húlan, **81**, 370.
Húláng, **81**, 292, 312, 333.
Huldóng, **81**, 269.
Hulíhol, **81**, 312.
Hulug, **87**, 457.
Hulugdapug, **87**, 456, 457.
Human flea, **97**, 285.
Humót, **94**, 351.
Hundáng, **81**, 357.
Hung-chu, **89**, 2.
Hunggo, **95**, 463.
Hünghüng, **81**, 195.
Huób, **81**, 322.
Hüpa, **81**, 367.
Hura crepitans, **92**, 425.
Huro floridana, **87**, 67; **98**, 160.
 salmoides, **87**, 257.
Húyut, **81**, 201.
Hyacinth bean, **82**, 236, 247; **90**, 453; **94**, 149; **97**, 25.
Hyacinth beans, **95**, 315.
Hyalogonium hyemale, **86**, 163.
Hybogaster, **98**, 266, 268.
 acragas, **98**, 268.
 gibberosus, **98**, 268.
 hundrawensis, **98**, 268.
 jejunos, **98**, 268.
 malayanus, **98**, 268.
 varipennis, **98**, 269.
 xanthopsis, **98**, 268.
Hybomitra, **88**, 283.
Hydnaceae, **95**, 191.
Hydnocarpus alkalae, **84**, 287.
 anthelmentica, **92**, 425.
 palawanensis, **82**, 330.
 quadrasi, **82**, 331.
 subfalcata, **82**, 330.
 unifolia, **82**, 330.
Hydnum adustum, **95**, 191.
 septentrionale, **95**, 191.
 sp., **93**, 490, 498.
Hydrellia philippina, **97**, 179, 226.

- Hydrilla verticellata*, 96, 398.
Hydrocharitaceae, 90, 275; 92, 422; 95, 482; 96, 398.
Hydroclathrus, 90, 273, 282; 92, 499, 512, 516.
 cancellatus, 90, 43, 60; 91, 288; 92, 79, 82-84; 96, 161, 165, 166, 171, 172, 175.
 clathratus, 90, 273, 274, 283; 92, 486, 491, 500, 513, 514; 94, 191; 99, 148.
Hydrocoleum, 91, 283, 334.
 byssoides, 91, 313.
 cantharidosmum, 91, 316, 320, 334, 335.
 comoides, 91, 320, 335.
 glutinosum, 91, 334.
 key to the species of, 91, 334.
 lyngbyaceum, 91, 334, 336.
Hydrogaleruca, 91, 39, 40.
Hygophum, 82, 382, 418.
 reinhardtii, 82, 381, 418, 419, 421, 422.
Hypophorus eburneus, 93, 490.
 sp., 93, 490.
Hylaspes, 91, 159, 162.
Hyledius asper, 83, 139.
Hylesinus crassus, 83, 137.
 javanus, 83, 138.
 philippinensis, 83, 138.
 similis, 83, 139.
 subcostatus, 83, 137.
Hymenia recurvalis, 97, 223.
Hymenocallis littorale, 85, 309.
Hymenochaete, 99, 173.
Hymenochlaena, 80, 11.
 palawanensis, 80, 11.
Hymenodictyon excelsum, 81, 328, 359.
Hymenolepis diminuta, 97, 288.
Hymenophyllaceae, 80, 98, 104, 108, 110; 87, 107, 108.
Hymenophyllum emarginatum, 80, 248.
Hymenoptera, 97, 202, 226.
Hymenosomidae, 99, 22, 58.
Hynnis momsa, 85, 207.
Hyorrhynchus pilosus, 83, 144, 145.
 striatulus, 83, 144, 145.
Hypericum, 93, 78.
Hypholoma appendiculatum, 93, 491.
 sp., 93, 491.
 sublateritum, 93, 491.
Hypnea, 90, 41; 92, 488, 490; 511, 512, 515, 516.
 charoides, 90, 46, 74, 291; 92, 486, 489, 505, 507, 510-514; 94, 191; 99, 156.
 cornuta, 99, 156.
 esperii, 99, 156.
 musciiformis, 92, 82-84, 511.
 nidulans, 90, 46, 74, 291.
 seticulosa, 90, 74.
 sp., 96, 161, 166, 171-174; 99, 156.
 valentiae, 90, 291.
Hypneaceae, 92, 504; 505; 99, 156.
Hypnodinium asiaticum, 86, 197.
 sphaerico, 86, 197.
Hypocolpus, 99, 59.
 perfectus, 99, 61.
 punctatus, 99, 61.
 rugosus stenocaelus, 99, 61.
Hypocryophalus africanus, 81, 62.
 constrictus, 83, 139.
 formosanus, 81, 62.
 obscurus, 97, 189, 222.
Hypaestes, 80, 14.
 cinerea, 80, 18.
 laxifora, 80, 18.
 psilochlamys, 80, 18.
 pulgarensis, 80, 11.
 vidalii, 80, 18.
Hypoglossum attenuatum, 90, 291.
 minimum, 90, 291.
Hypolimnas misippus, 97, 225.
Hypomacrus, 80, 384, 391.
 albaiensis, 80, 391.
Hypomeces squamosus, 97, 181, 192, 221.
Hypomesus pretiosus, 92, 282, 285.
Hyponomeutidae, 97, 223.
Hyposidra sp., 97, 202, 224.
 talaca, 97, 224.
Hypotaemidia philippensis, 95, 226.
Hypothenemus areccae, 83, 139; 97, 190, 198, 222.
 birmanus, 97, 190, 198, 222.
 brunneus, 97, 190, 222.
 eruditus, 97, 190, 222.
 hampei, 97, 222.
 psidii, 97, 222.
 sp., 97, 190, 222.
 setosus, 97, 203, 204, 222.
 tamarindi, 97, 22.
Hypothenoides, 83, 138.
Hypothymis azurea azurea, 86, 6, 8.
 helenae helenae, 86, 6, 8.
Hypseleotris, 82, 347, 354.
 agilis, 82, 354, 355; 87, 87.
 bipartita, 82, 355; 87, 81.
 cyprinoides, 82, 355.
 güntheri, 82, 354, 355.
 leuciscus, 82, 354, 355.
 modestus, 82, 355; 87, 77.
 pangel, 82, 355; 87, 77.
 quisumbingii, 82, 355.

- taenionotopterus, **82**, 354, 355.
 Hypserpa cuspidata, **81**, 269.
 Hypsiglena, **97**, 372.
 Hyptis brevipes, **81**, 208; **84**, 289, 296.
 capitata, **81**, 208; **92**, 426.
 suaveolens, **81**, 209, 212, 338.
 Hysteronura setariae, **97**, 181, 185, 187, 215.
- I**
- Iba, **90**, 35; **95**, 467.
 Ibid, **84**, 324.
 Iboli, **95**, 542.
 Ibot, **87**, 80.
 Ibu, **90**, 30.
 Ibüng, **81**, 356.
 Icacinaceae, **84**, 285, 293.
 Icerya aegyptica, **97**, 216.
 jacobsoni, **97**, 216.
 seychellarum, **97**, 183, 216.
 Ichneumon denigrator, **98**, 264.
 minutator, **98**, 260.
 Ichneumon laetatorius, **83**, 170.
 Ichneumonidae, **90**, 393.
 Ichnocarpus volubilis, **81**, 285.
 Ichnodonax kapne, **88**, 520.
 singaporensis, **88**, 518.
 (Histoderma) vesiculatum, **88**, 520.
 Imo, **95**, 530.
 Idiocera, **96**, 29, 30, 43.
 Idioglochina, **82**, 160; **93**, 428; **95**, 108.
 Idiohelius pentaneura, **95**, 247.
 Idiok, **94**, 343, 350.
 Idioscopus clypealis, **97**, 199, 214.
 Iduk, **81**, 230, 265, 278.
 Ig-alabis, **94**, 356.
 Igat, **87**, 70, 85.
 Igat-igat, **84**, 286.
 Igem, **87**, 122, 123, 138.
 Ihalas na baboy, **84**, 324.
 Ihau', **81**, 369.
 Ihil, **81**, 319.
 Iilo', **81**, 199, 200, 211.
 Ikmo, **84**, 281.
 Ikoy-baki', **81**, 332.
 Ikoy-puha, **81**, 381.
 Ikoy-tawnahan, **81**, 322, 335.
 Ilang-ilang, **81**, 377; **84**, 282; **87**, 122, 123; **89**, 73; **90**, 27; flowers, **86**, 237.
 Ilex, **93**, 78.
 Ilib, **94**, 302.
 Ilingan, **81**, 288.
 Iliomyia, **86**, 318.
 Illana bicirrhosa, **87**, 77.
 Illigera luzonensis, **81**, 240, 323, 328; **95**, 482.
 Ilo', **81**, 200.
 Iloilo, **90**, 29.
 Ilygrapsus paludicola, **99**, 93.
 Imamali, **81**, 330, 340.
 Immaradu, **83**, 383.
 Impatiens balsamina, **84**, 286.
 Impátso, **81**, 197.
 Imperata arundinaceae var. koenigii, **94**, 302.
 cylindrica, **81**, 183, 351; **84**, 279; **86**, 236; **94**, 296; **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 cylindrica var. koenigii, **94**, 302, 306; **96**, 398.
 exaltata, **81**, 183, 329, 351; **90**, 31; **94**, 303.
 sp., **87**, 175.
 spp., **95**, 477.
 Imported powder cocoa, **93**, 384.
 Inabaká', **81**, 223.
 Inaequalifolia, **88**, 346.
 Inagtáy-pahinga', **81**, 226.
 Inalló, **81**, 225.
 Inambalungan, **81**, 225.
 Inangkat na pulbos ñg kakaw, **93**, 384.
 Inapostol, **82**, 16.
 Inapúxan, **82**, 96, 97, 99, 100.
 Inarupí, **81**, 224.
 Ináwak, **81**, 261.
 Inazuma dorsalis, **97**, 180, 214.
 Inbapsón, **82**, 101.
 Incubated duck's egg, **84**, 352.
 India bitongol, **95**, 471.
 Indian flathead, **85**, 209.
 Indian millet, **81**, 252.
 Indian rubber tree, **88**, 247.
 Indian rubber tree, seeds, **86**, 235.
 Indian sardine, **85**, 209; **95**, 202.
 Indian sardine, dried, **85**, 210.
 Indiaradus, **85**, 410.
 crinatus, **85**, 411.
 Indigofera hirsuta, **81**, 323.
 suffroticosa, **84**, 283, 295; **85**, 308.
 Indotipula, **94**, 236, 238.
 Infertile duck's eggs, **84**, 352.
 Infusoria, **86**, 341.
 Inga dulce, **85**, 230.
 Ingkanto, **94**, 352, 355.
 Ingkantós, **91**, 514, 518-521.
 Ingual, **81**, 281.
 Ingula, **81**, 281.
 Ingwál, **81**, 281, 300, 328, 338, 378.
 Iniklóg, **81**, 193.

- Inimicus, 80, 468.
 bifilis, 80, 469.
 cuvieri, 80, 469, 470.
 didactylus, 80, 469, 471, 472.
 japonicus, 80, 466, 468.
 key to the Philippine species of, 80, 469.
 Inimpi, 81, 193.
 Init, 95, 534.
 Inocarpus edulis, 92, 424.
 Inocybe sp., 93, 491.
 Inrarasa, 84, 173.
 Insignita, 83, 2, 4, 11, 17, 33.
 In-sup-ak, 91, 515.
 Insupan, 82, 87.
 Intan, 94, 146, 151.
 Intonsagobius, 82, 182.
 kuderi, 82, 182.
 Intsia bijuga, 84, 283, 295; 87, 122, 123, 126, 128; 98, 183.
 Inual, 81, 281.
 Inulalit, 81, 225.
 Inulnay, 82, 99.
 Inunab, 81, 244.
 Iotrochota baculifera, 88, 510, 518.
 Iphiaulax, 98, 259, 266, 271.
 acragas, 98, 268.
 aethiopicus, 98, 269.
 amestris, 98, 263.
 annulitarsis, 98, 273.
 astiochus, 98, 273.
 basimacula, 98, 273.
 bellicosus, 98, 271.
 bhotanensis, 98, 272.
 brunneo-maculatus, 98, 261.
 burnaensis, 98, 273.
 burngensis, 98, 273.
 cambelli, 98, 270.
 capensis, 98, 262.
 carnasus, 98, 262.
 ceressus, 98, 273.
 cillis, 98, 261.
 clanes, 98, 260.
 coccineomaculatus, 98, 273, 274.
 crassitarsis, 98, 261.
 deceptor, 98, 271.
 decorus, 98, 274.
 deesae, 98, 271.
 distinctisulcatus, 98, 260.
 dodonaeus, 98, 272.
 dolens, 98, 274.
 domdamiensis, 98, 274.
 elizeus, 98, 274.
 ernesti, 98, 270.
 erythroua, 98, 274.
 fletcheri, 98, 274.
 floralis, 98, 272.
 fulvopilosus, 98, 263.
 greeni, 98, 270.
 halaesus, 98, 274.
 harazamensis, 98, 261.
 hundrawensis, 98, 268.
 havilandi, 98, 270.
 hirpinus, 98, 261.
 hookeri, 98, 274.
 immsi, 98, 274.
 insinuator, 98, 272.
 khasianus, 98, 272.
 kirbyi, 98, 261.
 kuchingensis, 98, 270.
 laertius, 98, 274.
 lepcha, 98, 272.
 leptogaster, 98, 266.
 levissimus, 98, 274.
 leneaticarinatus, 98, 272.
 malayanus, 98, 268.
 mareotis, 98, 274.
 martini, 98, 275.
 matangensis, 98, 274.
 melanosonia, 98, 270.
 microphthalmus, 98, 274.
 nataliensis, 98, 273.
 obscurilineatus, 98, 272.
 occultator, 98, 272.
 octofoveatus, 98, 266.
 odontoscapus, 98, 275.
 ornaticollis, 98, 275.
 ornaticornis, 98, 270.
 patrous, 98, 270.
 pauperatus, 98, 272.
 penetrator, 98, 272.
 permutans, 98, 275.
 perplexus, 98, 272.
 phaedo, 98, 272.
 plumrimacula, 98, 274.
 portius, 98, 275.
 quadriceps, 98, 272.
 rampalicuses, 98, 276.
 reticulatus, 98, 269.
 robustus, 98, 275.
 rotundinervis, 98, 275.
 rubrinervis, 98, 268, 275.
 rufithorax, 98, 275.
 rufus, 98, 273.
 sadongensis, 98, 275.
 sadyates, 98, 271.
 saitis, 98, 261.
 seditiosus, 98, 273.
 shelfordi, 98, 271.
 sikkimensis, 98, 261.
 simlaensis, 98, 273.
 soranus, 98, 271.
 spilocephalus, 98, 268.
 spilonotus, 98, 268, 275.
 stanleyi, 98, 267.
 stramineus, 98, 275.
 strenuus, 98, 267.

- suspiciosus, **98**, 273.
 sylus, **98**, 271.
 tenasserimensis, **98**, 275.
 transiens, **98**, 275.
 trichiosoma, **98**, 275.
 trisignatus, **98**, 273.
 turneri, **98**, 275.
 12-fasciatus, **98**, 271.
 vagatus, **98**, 273.
 varicollis, **98**, 276.
 varipalpis, **98**, 269.
 varipennis, **98**, 269.
 wallacei, **98**, 276.
 whitei, **98**, 268, 276.
 xanthopsis, **98**, 268.
 Iphidea, **91**, 225.
 Ipil, **84**, 295; **87**, 122, 123, 126.
 Ipil-ipil, **85**, 308; **87**, 122, 123; **89**, 72; **95**, 488; **97**, 21, 23, 26; **99**, 7.
 Ipit, **81**, 216.
 Ipobracon, **98**, 271.
 Ipobracon rubiginator, **98**, 274.
 Ipocerus kirkaldyi, **97**, 187, 188, 214.
 sp., **97**, 187, 188, 214.
 Ipomoea, **85**, 502.
 aquatica, **83**, 208; **84**, 288; **88**, 223, **87**, 194; **92**, 136, 514; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; **97**, 25; **98**, 124.
 batatas, **81**, 193, 194, 211, 212, 234, 245, 279; **82**, 248; **83**, 208; **84**, 288, 499, 517; **85**, 127; **87**, 194; **88**, 223, **90**, 501; **92**, 132, 136, 514; **94**, 147, 148; **95**, 314, 315; **96**, 397, 398; **97**, 190; **98**, 124, 326.
 cairica, **85**, 127.
 gracilis, **81**, 202.
 hederaceae, **84**, 289; **87**, 194.
 pes-tigridis, **81**, 381.
 purpurea, **84**, 289.
 reptans, **82**, 245; **84**, 359.
 sepiaria, **87**, 517.
 triloba, **81**, 202; **84**, 239.
 Ipon, **85**, 212; **87**, 67.
 Ips interstitialis, **89**, 201.
 typographus, **90**, 95.
 Irar, **95**, 520.
 Irat, **82**, 84.
 Irena cyanogaster cyanogaster, **86**, 8.
 Iridaceae, **96**, 398.
 Iridopteris, **87**, 108.
 Irin-irin, **87**, 81.
 Irish potato, **97**, 178, 191.
 Irók, **81**, 265.
 Irpex flavus, **93**, 483, 491, 498; **98**, 195.
 Isactis, **91**, 352, 354.
 plana, **91**, 354.
 Isang dakut na bigas, **84**, 281.
 Ischnobracon, **98**, 265.
 bakeri, **98**, 265.
 indiscretus, **98**, 265.
 laboriosus, **98**, 265.
 v-macula, **98**, 265.
 Ischnodemus pallidipennis, **84**, 109.
 Ischnomyrmex longipes, **93**, 565.
 Ischnotings horvathi, **83**, 69.
 prolixa, **83**, 70.
 Isdang loro, **85**, 207.
 Isdang sumpit, **87**, 75, 85.
 Isip, **81**, 241.
 Isis, **81**, 243; **84**, 281, 295; **90**, 34; **95**, 499; fruit, **86**, 235; leaves, **86**, 235; stem, **86**, 235.
 reticulata, **83**, 110.
 Isocapnia abbreviata, **82**, 202.
 crinita, **82**, 202.
 grandis, **82**, 202.
 integra, **82**, 202.
 Isoetes, **87**, 105, 107.
 Isoptera, **97**, 182, 189, 196, 201, 204, 213.
 Isospondyli, **87**, 70.
 Isospondylous, **82**, 375.
 Isotoma longiflora, **84**, 291, 296.
 Ispinaka, **82**, 245; **95**, 314; leaves, **92**, 136.
 Ispinakang Baguio, **83**, 193, 208.
 Istroberi, **82**, 231; 243; **92**, 19, 21, 25, 29.
 Isug, **94**, 358.
 Ita, **90**, 30.
 Itlog na maalat, **93**, 366, 381.
 Itlog ng langam, **84**, 351.
 Itlog ng manok, **84**, 351.
 Itlog ng pagong, **84**, 352.
 Itlog ng pato, **84**, 352.
 Itumón, **94**, 346.
 Iwí, **81**, 378.
 Ixobrychus cinnamomeus, **80**, 37; **88**, 267, 272.
 Ixora chinensis, **88**, 248.
 coccinea, **84**, 290.
 finlaysonian, **84**, 290; **96**, 398.
 macrophylla, **81**, 272.
 macrothyrsa, **96**, 398.
 philippinensis, **81**, 242, 272; **95**, 537.
 Iyug, **90**, 35.

J

- Jabl6, **81**, 215.
 Jaboticaba, **84**, 350, 361.
 Jakfruit, **96**, 142.

- Jackfruit, **83**, 189, 206; **87**, 154; **92**, 21, 25, 29; **95**, 316.
 Jackfruit fudge, **93**, 383.
 Jackfruit seed, **83**, 202, 213.
 Jackfruit seeds, **94**, 150.
 Jackfruit, unripe, **83**, 196, 210; **94**, 148, 150.
 Jacks, **87**, 73.
 Jacobina coccinea, **84**, 290.
 Jacobina especial biscuit, **93**, 376.
 Jade-vine, **95**, 488; **98**, 163, 164.
 Jamesonia adnata, **84**, 383, 384.
 Jania, **99**, 177, 183.
 rubens, **90**, 45, 71.
 tenella var. tenella, **99**, 183.
 tenella var. Zaccae, **90**, 273, 292.
 Japanese barnyard millet, **94**, 305.
 Japanese glazed tiles, **88**, 399.
 Japanese millet, **94**, 305.
 Jasmin, **84**, 288.
 Jasminum grandiflora, **84**, 288.
 grandiflorum, **96**, 398.
 sambac, **81**, 209, 288.
 Jatoba, **90**, 30.
 Jatropha curcas, **81**, 210, 211; **85**, 310, 313; **97**, 25.
 Java grass, **97**, 318; **99**, 5, 13-15.
 Java plum, **83**, 188, 206; **84**, 350; black, **84**, 360.
 Java grass, **89**, 173, 176-179; **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291; **98**, 13.
 Javan siganid, **85**, 209.
 Javeta, **84**, 234.
 crassicornis, **84**, 234.
 flavida, **84**, 234.
 kerremansi, **84**, 234.
 manicata, **84**, 234.
 pachycera, **84**, 234.
 Johnius belengeri, **87**, 80.
 Johnson grass, **94**, 304; **95**, 290.
 Joint grass, **94**, 303.
 Jossinia aherniana, **95**, 506.
 tulanang, **95**, 509.
 Jubula, **96**, 12.
 Juglans, **98**, 183.
 Jugulares, **87**, 78.
 Jumbo shrimps, **85**, 211.
 Jumping spider, **93**, 279.
 Juniperus, **98**, 179, 193.
 Jungle grass, **99**, 5, 13-15.
 Jussiaea suffruticosa, **81**, 281.
 Justicia, **80**, 20; **84**, 290.
 gendarussa, **84**, 290; **96**, 398.
 salicifolia, **80**, 20.
 vidalii, **80**, 12.
 vittata, **80**, 12.
 Jute, **82**, 235, 246; **94**, 147; **93**, 314, 318, 553.
- K**
- Kaatoan bangkal, **87**, 122, 123; **95**, 536.
 Kabáhaw, **81**, 376.
 Kabalán, **81**, 223.
 Kabang, **85**, 207.
 Kabasi, **85**, 207; **87**, 70; **95**, 201; daing, **85**, 210.
 Kabatúti', **81**, 221.
 Kabhokán, **81**, 305.
 Kabibi, **85**, 211.
 Kabit-kabit, **94**, 298.
 Kabu, **87**, 462.
 Kabubu, **87**, 75.
 Kabú-kabú, **81**, 369.
 Kaburing, **90**, 29.
 Kabuting ginikan, **96**, 193.
 Kabuting, saging, **96**, 193.
 Kabuyan, **84**, 284.
 Kabuyau, **90**, 29; **92**, 424; **95**, 538.
 Kabuyok, **95**, 538.
 Kabwáng, **81**, 233, 234.
 Kadang-kadang, **86**, 204, 206, 220, 225.
 Kadayohan, **84**, 282.
 Kadayohan, whole plant, **86**, 235.
 Kadáyum, **81**, 301.
 Kadáyum-dagi, **81**, 202, 324.
 Kadena de amor, **97**, 26.
 Kadios, **83**, 196; **85**, 308.
 Kadyos, **83**, 210; **90**, 453; **95**, 315; buto, itim, **94**, 149.
 Kaemferia, **88**, 4, 21.
 galanga, **81**, 254; **88**, 21, 22.
 humilis, **88**, 22.
 key to the species of, **88**, 21.
 plantaginifolia, **88**, 22.
 rotunda, **88**, 21, 23.
 sessilis, **88**, 22.
 sp., **81**, 381.
 vericolor, **88**, 23.
 Kafe, fruit, **86**, 237.
 Kagónaw, **81**, 226.
 Kaguku, **90**, 35.
 Kahoi-dalaga, leaves, **86**, 237; stems, **86**, 237.
 Káhoy, **81**, 226.
 Káhoy-dalága, **81**, 325.
 Kaimito, **83**, 188; berde, **84**, 350; **92**, 20, 24, 28; murado, **92**, 20, 24, 28; **84**, 360.
 Kain, **88**, 130, 131.
 Kaingeros, **94**, 303.
 Kaingin, **87**, 456.
 Kaingítan, **81**, 235.
 Kakáig, **81**, 377.
 Kakamóte, **81**, 202.

- Kakap bato, **87**, 74.
 Kakatoe haematuropygia mcgregori, **85**, 317.
 Kakaw, **90**, 35.
 Kakawate, **90**, 31.
 Kakawati, **84**, 349, 360; **85**, 308; **97**, 21, 23, 26; **99**, 7.
 Kalaad, **84**, 282.
 Kalabaga, **88**, 20.
 Kalabasa, **81**, 203; **82**, 236, 241, 247; **83**, 196, 200, 208, 210, 212; **84**, 290; **88**, 223; **92**, 19, 20, 24, 28; **94**, 148; **95**, 314, 315; bu-laklak, **95**, 315; leaves, **86**, 237; **92**, 136; stems, **86**, 237; talbos, **82**, 245; **94**, 147.
 Kalabasi, **81**, 203.
 Kalabaw, **84**, 266; atay, **84**, 269; **95**, 202; бага, **84**, 269; **95**, 202; bato, **84**, 269; **95**, 202; bituka, malaki, **84**, 270; bituka, maliit, **84**, 270; lapay, **84**, 270; **95**, 202; labrilyo, **84**, 270; mansanilya, **84**, 270; puso, **84**, 271; **95**, 202; sikmura, **84**, 271; **95**, 202; utak, **84**, 271.
 Kalabingay, **87**, 81.
 Kalabua, **92**, 422, 423; **95**, 482.
 Kalachuche, **85**, 309.
 Kalág, **94**, 355.
 Kalaháka, **81**, 334, 336, 360.
 Kalahkáh, **81**, 203, 212.
 Kaláh-kaláh, **81**, 313.
 Kálai, **81**, 278.
 Kalaihan, **81**, 226, 264, 271.
 Kalamansánai, **90**, 27.
 Kalamansi', **81**, 227; **82**, 229, 243, 367, **83**, 193; **92**, 20, 24, 28, 32, 424; **94**, 162, 450, 452, 456, 499.
 Kalamansing, **81**, 227.
 Kalamay, **93**, 359, 361.
 Kalamay na malagkit na may latik, **93**, 374.
 Kalamismis, **88**, 223.
 Kalamitmit, **87**, 194.
 Kalamoga, **95**, 448.
 Kalamonggay, **94**, 350.
 Kalamunding, **81**, 227.
 Kalamunggay, **90**, 35.
 Kalánat, **81**, 258, 269, 291, 321.
 Kalanchoe laciniata, **88**, 248.
 Kalangyá', **81**, 329, 345.
 Kalantas, **88**, 43; **90**, 30.
 Kalantipay, **81**, 237.
 Kaláobútan, **81**, 202.
 Kalao, **95**, 545.
 Kalapati, **84**, 268; pitson, **84**, 268.
 Kalaso, **85**, 207.
 Kalatigan, **90**, 30.
 Kalauag, **88**, 20.
 Kalawág, **81**, 254; **87**, 467, 468.
 Kaláwit, **81**, 357.
 Kalbang, **95**, 476.
 Kálgo, **88**, 128, 130.
 Kalibangbang, **81**, 184, 239, 241.
 Kalibu, **81**, 223.
 Kalibutbút-mantüg, **81**, 326, 332.
 Kalibutbút-yatagálbag, **81**, 280, 358.
 Kálìh, **81**, 377.
 Kalimatas, **84**, 282.
 Kalimutain, **95**, 494.
 Káling, **81**, 210.
 Kalingag, **87**, 193, 194; **88**, 247; **95**, 484.
 Kalingay, **94**, 350.
 Kalios, **84**, 295; **92**, 423; **95**, 499; leaves, **86**, 235; stem, **86**, 235.
 Kaliskis-dalág, **81**, 217; **85**, 308.
 Kaliso, **95**, 520.
 Kalit-kalit, **84**, 286; **92**, 425.
 Kallitaxila cruenta, **97**, 187, 214.
 granulata, **97**, 187, 192, 214.
 Kalomala, **95**, 464.
 Kalophrynus, **90**, 509.
 pleurostigma, **94**, 487, 491, 492, 495, 497, 502, 507, 508, 510.
 pleurostigma pleurostigma, **88**, 342, 343; **94**, 471.
 Kalot, **81**, 196, 232, 233, 251, 324, 335.
 Kalotermes, **89**, 65.
 mcgregori, **89**, 63, 68, 72.
 taylori, **89**, 63, 68, 72.
 Kalotermitidæ, **89**, 63, 72; **97**, 189, 196, 201, 204.
 Kalotermitinæ, **89**, 72.
 Kálot-uwiha, **81**, 296, 297.
 Kaloula, **94**, 509.
 picta, **94**, 471, 486, 491, 492, 494, 499, 500, 502, 507, 508, 510.
 Kalpueng, **84**, 290.
 Kalubáha, **81**, 203.
 Kalubkub, **95**, 505.
 Kalukoi, **95**, 500.
 Kalúlot, **81**, 292.
 Kalumbibit, **84**, 295; **85**, 306; **88**, 247.
 Kalumpang, **95**, 549.
 Kalumpáy, **81**, 203.
 Kalumpit, **92**, 425; **95**, 452.
 Kalyámat, **81**, 242, 269.
 Kamachile, **85**, 308; **95**, 488; **99**, 7.
 Kamadín, **81**, 349, 350.
 Kamagong, **87**, 122, 124, 126; **95**, 462.
 Kamáh, **81**, 204.
 Kamáh-bálang, **81**, 203.

- Kamalig, **81**, 349.
 Kamalingaw, **81**, 269.
 Kamána, **81**, 305, 310.
 Kamandag, **94**, 354.
 Kamandiuh, **81**, 277.
 Kamandiis, **95**, 479.
 Kamañgbuhu, **87**, 74.
 Kamangi, **84**, 284.
 Kamanla, **95**, 506.
 Kamansi, **83**, 196, 202, 210; **84**, 281; **90**, 35; **95**, 315; **97**, 178, 197; buto, **83**, 213; hilaw, **94**, 148; leaves, **86**, 235; stems, **86**, 235.
 Kamansi-an, **83**, 383.
 Kamantigi, **84**, 286.
 Kamariang-sungsong, **84**, 289.
 Kamas, **81**, 204.
 Kamástili, **81**, 202, 279.
 Kamátih, **81**, 204.
 Kamátin-bálang, **81**, 204.
 Kamatis, **81**, 204; **82**, 236, 247; **83**, 196, 210; **84**, 289; **88**, 223; **92**, 20, 24, 28, 32, 139; **94**, 148; fruit, **86**, 235; hilaw, **95**, 315; hinog, **95**, 315; leaves, **86**, 235; stems, **86**, 235.
 Kamatsili, **83**, 189, 206; **84**, 295, 350, 354, 360; **92**, 19, 20, 24, 28, 32; **93**, 362, 376.
 Kambabalo, **85**, 207.
 Kambing, **84**, 267; atay, **84**, 269; бага, **84**, 269; bato, **84**, 269; bituka, malaki, **84**, 270; bituka, maliit, **84**, 270; puso, **84**, 270; sikkura, **84**, 271.
 Kamdingkamding, **90**, 29.
 Kamendaka sp., **97**, 215.
 (Eosaccharissa) pulchra, **97**, 214.
 (Kamendaka) tayabasensis, **97**, 187, 214.
 Kami, **95**, 484.
 Kamia, **84**, 280; **88**, 7; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Kamiás, **81**, 208; **84**, 284; **88**, 223, 224; **90**, 35; **92**, 424; **95**, 315.
 Kami'ing, **81**, 242.
 Kaming, **81**, 242.
 Kamiring, **81**, 242.
 Kamkamote, **81**, 202.
 Kamokamotihan, **81**, 202; **82**, 232, 241, 242, 245, **84**, 289, 347, 353, 359; **87**, 194.
 Kamókik, **81**, 234.
 Kamote, **82**, 238, 242, 248; **84**, 288; **87**, 194; **88**, 223; **92**, 132; **95**, 314; dilaw, **94**, 148; **95**, 315; pula, **95**, 315; puti, **95**, 315; leaves, **92**, 136, 514; talbos, **83**, 208; **94**, 147; **98**, 124, 127, 129, 130.
 Kamoteng kahoi, **84**, 285; **88**, 223.
 Kamoteng kahoy, **83**, 193, 198, 208, 211; **84**, 345, 357; **85**, 310; **94**, 148; **95**, 315; **97**, 21, 23, 26.
 Kamóti, **81**, 193, 202, 211, 234.
 Kamóti-púyo', **81**, 234.
 Kamótin-káyu, **81**, 196.
 Kamótin-móros, **81**, 196.
 Kampa, **87**, 76.
 Kampipi', **81**, 364.
 Kamudó', **81**, 324.
 Kamuling, **95**, 552.
 Kamumbon, **82**, 196; **87**, 77.
 Kamuning, **84**, 284, 295; **95**, 539.
 Kamupang, **92**, 425.
 Kamyas, **83**, 189, 206; **87**, 194; **92**, 20, 25, 29; fruit, **92**, 136.
 Kanapai, **90**, 29.
 Kandikandilaan, **84**, 289; **97**, 25.
 Kandi-kandilaan, leaves, **86**, 236; stems, **86**, 236.
 Kandis, **95**, 480.
 Kandúla', **81**, 226.
 Kandule, **85**, 205, 207; **90**, 498; **94**, 2.
 Kanduli, **95**, 201; daing, **85**, 210.
 Kandyosilis, **83**, 76.
 guadrisculcata, **83**, 77.
 sulcicornis, **83**, 76, 77.
 Kangkong, **82**, 232, 241, 245; **83**, 208; **84**, 288, 347, 359; **87**, 194; **88**, 223; **93**, 193; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; **97**, 20, 22, 23, 25; **98**, 124, 127, 129, 130; leaves, **92**, 136, 514.
 Kanila, **81**, 213.
 Kanín, **81**, 224.
 Kansasaga, **90**, 33; **95**, 489.
 Kantíh, **81**, 375.
 Kantóh, **81**, 375.
 Kantotai, **92**, 427.
 Kanturi, **85**, 211; **95**, 201; **97**, 148.
 Kantutai, leaves, **86**, 237.
 Kanyúti, **81**, 367.
 Kaompáy, **81**, 323.
 Kaong, **92**, 422; **94**, 150; **95**, 520; **96**, 112; leaves, **86**, 237; stems, **86**, 237.
 Kápah, **81**, 381.
 Kapangpangan, **81**, 193.
 Kapanitulot, **84**, 290.
 Kapay, **87**, 457.
 Kape, **94**, 150.
 Kapeng pulbos, **93**, 384.
 Kapistula, **81**, 201.
 Kapok, **87**, 122, 124, 138; **98**, 326; American, **90**, 29.

- Kapónan, **82**, 101.
 Kapuk, **90**, 29.
 Kapúlan, **81**, 263.
 Kapurál, **81**, 242.
 Kara, **95**, 506.
 Karaha, **87**, 468.
 Karáll, **81**, 278, 351.
 Káral, **81**, 278.
 Karamelo, **93**, 368, 383.
 Karamiras, **95**, 494.
 Karandai sp., **90**, 33.
 Karang, **85**, 207.
 Karangkennen, **90**, 29.
 Karapi, **90**, 35.
 Kararaw, **87**, 464, 468.
 Karasu-uri, **91**, 197.
 Karausi, **85**, 343.
 Karl', **81**, 381.
 Karingkit, **85**, 343.
 Kariis, **95**, 480.
 Kariskis, **95**, 489.
 Karlakem, **95**, 436.
 Karot, **82**, 238, 242, 248; **92**, 139; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 Karpa, **97**, 148.
 Kasandig, **85**, 343.
 Kasapad, **84**, 343.
 Kasidoy, **85**, 343.
 Kasili, **87**, 70.
 Kasina, **94**, 353.
 Kasiwagidiastase, **85**, 189.
 Kasixídan, **82**, 78.
 Kasopangil, **84**, 289.
 Kasóy, **81**, 204, 211, 213.
 Kastanyas, **83**, 202, 213.
 Kastíla, **81**, 193.
 Kasubha, **84**, 291; **87**, 192.
 Kasui, **87**, 193; **92**, 425.
 Kasuy, **83**, 189, 202, 206; **84**, 347, 350, 353, 354, 359, 360; **90**, 453; **92**, 21, 25, 29, 32; fruit, **83**, 205; inihaw, **83**, 213; talbos, **94**, 147.
 Kasway, **90**, 29.
 94, 147.
 Kátaban, **81**, 194.
 Katakataka, **88**, 248.
 Katána, **81**, 305, 357.
 Katanda, **82**, 233, 241, 242, 245.
 Kataratara, **82**, 332.
 Katáw, **81**, 349.
 Katchamita, **95**, 401, 402, 404-407; **97**, 337.
 Katiban, **90**, 34.
 Kátid, **81**, 304.
 Katigbi, **87**, 26.
 Katilma, **87**, 122, 124, 127.
 Katimón, **81**, 381.
 Katimpa, **85**, 343.
 Katín-ay, **81**, 237.
 Kating, **81**, 334.
 Kati-u, **95**, 490.
 Katkatan, **88**, 7, 11.
 Katmon, **81**, 241; **87**, 122, 124; **83**, 189, 206; **92**, 19, 21, 25, 29; **95**, 458, 464.
 Katmon-bagin, **95**, 458.
 Katmon-bayani, **95**, 458.
 Katmon-kalabáu, **90**, 36; **95**, 459.
 Katóh, **81**, 228, 241, 304, 333.
 Katolong, **95**, 416, 417.
 Katotang, **88**, 7, 11.
 Katsup na kamatis, **93**, 384.
 Katsuwonus pelamis, **92**, 281.
 Katumbal, **90**, 35.
 Katungal, **84**, 280.
 Katurai, **84**, 284; **85**, 308; **87**, 122, 124.
 Katuray, **83**, 200, 212; **88**, 223; **94**, 148; **95**, 315.
 Katutubong pulbos ng kakaw, **93**, 384.
 Katuwan, **90**, 29.
 Kauat-kauat, **94**, 304.
 Kauayan-kiling, **95**, 476.
 Kauayan tinik, **88**, 223; **90**, 29; **95**, 477.
 Kaúgan, **81**, 281.
 Kaukawate, **96**, 396.
 Kaün, **81**, 224.
 Kaupichthys diodontus, **82**, 9.
 Kawad-kawaran, **87**, 193; **92**, 422; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Kawayan, **81**, 232, 281; **88**, 248; **90**, 29; **97**, 20, 23, 26.
 Kawayan-kiling, **81**, 184, 253, 285, 306, 381; **84**, 279; **87**, 125; **88**, 248; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Kawáyan-mantüg, **81**, 184, 252, 264, 271, 273, 286, 306, 350-352, 355, 378, 381.
 Kawayan-tinik, **87**, 125; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Kawayan na bilawan, **90**, 29.
 Kayabing, **95**, 521.
 Kayáhan, **81**, 184, 258, 268, 289, 303, 304.
 Kayam, **92**, 424.
 Kayapkáp-biingáw, **81**, 380.
 Kayáw, **81**, 222.
 Kayomkom, **95**, 537.
 Káyu, **81**, 265, 272.
 Kayumanis, **84**, 284; **95**, 539.
 Kayum-dalága, **81**, 325.
 Kegùku, **96**, 329.
 Kekiyam, **93**, 364, 380.

- Kemudà, **96**, 328.
 Kenaf, **97**, 178, 193.
 Kending kundol, **93**, 369, 383.
 Kenealmia gracilis, **88**, 10.
 Kepet, **90**, 29.
 Kerria sindica, **99**, 198, 200.
 Kesong gawa sa bahay, **93**, 382.
 Kesong kraft, **93**, 382.
 Kesong puti, **93**, 267, 382; **95**, 202.
 Keyk, **93**, 376; sikulate, **93**, 376.
 Khapra beetle, **97**, 182.
 Kiapo, **92**, 422; **95**, 443.
 Kibatalia blancoi, **85**, 309.
 gitingensis, **94**, 217, 219, 220; **96**, 411, 416.
 macrophylla, **94**, 218.
 Kidney bean, **83**, 200; black, **83**, 205; white, **83**, 205.
 Kidney beans, **83**, 204.
 Kigelia africana, **92**, 426.
 Ki-kik, **85**, 462.
 Kikilang, **81**, 210.
 KIKItbán, **81**, 231.
 Kílat, **81**, 338, 339.
 Kíling, **81**, 375.
 Kíltis, **81**, 200.
 Kimát, **81**, 338.
 Kimónah, **81**, 261.
 Kinabíbi, **81**, 223.
 Kinamadín, **81**, 349.
 Kinamalig, **81**, 349.
 Kinamalingaw, **81**, 225.
 Kinamalítik, **81**, 225.
 Kinamboi, **88**, 20.
 Kinampay, **85**, 343.
 Kinarlos rice, raw, **84**, 355.
 Kinatána, **81**, 224.
 Kinatáw, **81**, 349.
 Kinatursi, **85**, 543.
 Kinawáyan, **81**, 225.
 Kinay, **94**, 357.
 Kinaylumpang, **97**, 20, 23, 25.
 Kinchai, Tsina, **88**, 223.
 Kinchay, **96**, 178.
 Kingiodendron alternifolium, **90**, 32.
 King orange, **82**, 243.
 Kinhil, **81**, 222.
 Kíniw-alló, **81**, 204, 211.
 Kíniw-nangítit, **81**, 285.
 Kinoblón, **82**, 99.
 Kintsay, **82**, 233, 241, 245; **83**, 194, 208; **87**, 193; **92**, 132, 133; **92**, 139; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; leaves, **92**, 136.
 Kinubot, **95**, 534.
 Kinumpánnya, **81**, 223.
 Kirawan, **87**, 74.
 Kirchneriella, **94**, 197.
 Kirí-kirí, **81**, 223.
 Kiroi, **95**, 459.
 Kisol, **88**, 22.
 KI'táng, **81**, 310.
 Kitang, **85**, 207; **37**, 75; **95**, 201.
 Kittacincla parvimaculata, **85**, 319.
 Kleineana, **88**, 320, 321.
 Kleinhobia hospita, **84**, 286.
 Kleinhovia hospita, **81**, 237; **87**, 124; **95**, 549.
 Klitispa, **84**, 230, 235, 236.
 KI'táng, **81**, 193.
 Klutiana, **90**, 378, 380, 383.
 compressa, **90**, 385.
 Knot grass, **94**, 303.
 Knoxia corymbosa, **81**, 380, 381.
 Koahíhi, **81**, 291.
 Kobúb, **81**, 365.
 Kodipungi, **80**, 426.
 Kodium tenue, **84**, 359.
 Koel, **86**, 6.
 Kogeta, **85**, 207.
 Kogon, **90**, 31; **94**, 302; **95**, 276; 282, 290, 291, 477; **97**, 318; **98**, 12-14, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Kogonales, **94**, 303.
 Kohyáwan, **81**, 218.
 Kóla', **81**, 360, 361.
 Kóla'-babái, **81**, 361.
 Kóla'-laláki, **81**, 361.
 Kolahláh, **81**, 303.
 Kólam, **81**, 215, 248.
 Kolatai, **94**, 298.
 Koles, **88**, 223.
 Koliat, **81**, 245.
 Kolino, **94**, 350.
 Koliplawer, **82**, 238, 242, 248; **92**, 133, 136, 139; **94**, 148; **95**, 315.
 Kólitis, **88**, 222-224; whole plant, **86**, 235.
 Kollokolot, **81**, 205.
 Kolobot, **92**, 19, 21, 25, 29, 32.
 Kolot-damuwág, **81**, 204, 205, 215.
 Kolót-mantüg, **81**, 204, 205.
 Kolotang-bilog, **81**, 205.
 Kolowratia, **88**, 4, 10, 11.
 elegans, **81**, 196, 243, 328; **88**, 10; **90**, 36; **95**, 561.
 Kolumbóy, **81**, 187.
 Konanabá, **81**, 187.
 Kondiman, **81**, 260.
 Kondól, **81**, 222; **88**, 248; **94**, 150; leaves, **86**, 237.
 Koneho, **84**, 267; atay, **84**, 269.
 Konik, **88**, 19.
 Koniko, **88**, 19.
 Koompassia sp., **89**, 202.

- Koordersiodendron pinnatum, 87, 121, 122, 128; 95, 438.
 Kópan, 82, 100.
 Kópang, 81, 314, 330, 335.
 Kopástak, 81, 221, 235.
 Kophene cuprea, 97, 222.
 Kopiit, 81, 266.
 Kopít-kopít, 81, 215.
 Kopít-kopít-lall, 81, 215.
 Kosibeng, 84, 286.
 Kosol, 88, 22.
 Koyumpól, 81, 365.
 Krackers, biscuit, 93, 376.
 Krackers na maalat, 93, 376.
 Kraft cheese, 93, 382.
 Krisna olivascens, 97, 187, 214. sp., 97, 187, 214.
 Kropek, 93, 380.
 Kubamba, 95, 530.
 Kubili, 95, 542.
 Kubulad, 85, 343.
 Kuchai, 85, 309; 88, 223.
 Kudlásan, 81, 252.
 Kudól, 81, 338.
 Kufukufu, 96, 320, 321.
 Kugáy, 94, 366.
 Kugtung, 87, 74.
 Kuhlia marginata, 87, 81. rupestris, 87, 81.
 Kuhlíidæ, 87, 81.
 Kukis, 93, 376; araro, 93, 376; na may mantikilya, 93, 376; na may pili, 93, 376.
 Kúko', 81, 323.
 Ku-ku, 81, 335.
 Kulasi, 84, 287.
 Kulapo, 87, 74.
 Kulatigan, 84, 286.
 Kulaxáw, 82, 102.
 Kuliaga, 93, 513.
 Kuliát, 95, 472.
 Kulibáw, 81, 254.
 Kulinglabui, 95, 494.
 Kulis, 95, 493.
 Kulitis, 81, 200; 83, 194, 204, 205, 208, 214; 88, 20; 94, 147; leaves, 92, 137; 95, 314, 436.
 Kuliyát, 81, 245, 270, 272, 297, 373.
 Kulog, 83, 219.
 Kulot, 84, 348, 353, 359.
 Kulótan, 81, 205, 215; 84, 286.
 Kulotkulot, 96, 192.
 Kulotkulótan, 90, 29; 95, 552.
 Kulubasa, 81, 203.
 Kulukulutan, 81, 205.
 Kulutkulutan, 84, 286; leaves, 86, 236; stem, 86, 236.
 Kulútu', 81, 380.
 Kulyau, 88, 20.
 Kumambi, 81, 240.
 Kumbasa, 81, 203.
 Kumbáti, 81, 244.
 Kumbulbulasi, 90, 33.
 Kumí, 82, 101.
 Kumpáy, 81, 357.
 Kundol, 83, 196, 210; 92, 21, 25, 29.
 Kungi, 95, 513.
 Kunig, 88, 20.
 Kunik, 88, 20.
 Kunti, 95, 546; leaves, 86, 235.
 Kupang, 81, 314; 84, 284; 87, 122, 124; 95, 490.
 Kuripátung, 81, 237.
 Kusambi, 90, 29.
 Kusol, 88, 22.
 Kutambak, 87, 74.
 Kutitap, 86, 208.
 Kutód, 94, 352, 361.
 Kutsarita, 82, 233, 241, 245; 84, 294, 347; pula, 84, 359; berde, 97, 20, 22, 25.
 Kutsaritang pula, 97, 21, 25.
 Kutsay, 82, 233, 245; 83, 194, 208; 94, 147; 95, 314; leaves, 92, 137.
 Kutsinta, 93, 359, 374.
 Kutsintang may niyog, 93, 374.
 Kútu', 81, 380.
 Kuwán-kuwán-báboy, 81, 340.
 Kuwán-kuwán-binágbag, 81, 340.
 Kuwán-kuwán-mantüg, 81, 340, 341, 343.
 Kuwát-áday, 81, 231.
 Kuwát-amúkaw, 81, 231.
 Kuwát-anito, 81, 232.
 Kuwát-awili', 81, 232.
 Kuwát-bádah, 81, 231.
 Kuwát-kawáyan, 81, 231, 232.
 Kuwát-lúta', 81, 231.
 Kuwát-tabakónaw, 81, 231.
 Kuwát-yábot, 81, 231.
 Küya'-Küya'-kamána, 81, 303.
 Kuyapüh, 81, 324.
 Kuzminia, 86, 140, 192, 193.
 Kyllinga brevifolia, 81, 382. cylindrica, 81, 380.

L

- La-as, 94, 348.
 Laau-laau, 94, 304.
 Labág-bird, 82, 94, 98.
 Labahita, 85, 207; 87, 75.
 Labáng, 81, 218.
 Labanos, 82, 239, 248; 83, 196, 210; 87, 193, 194; 88, 223; 92, 139; 94, 148; 95, 315; roots, 92, 137.

- Labanús, 81, 206; 84, 282.
 Labáyo, 84, 286; 87, 122, 124.
 Labiate, 84, 289, 293, 296; 92, 426; 95, 483; 96, 398.
 Labidodemas, 82, 136.
 americanum, 82, 136.
 Labidus, 93, 554.
 Labiotipula, 94, 238.
 Lab-labig, 92, 492.
 Labong, 33, 200; dried, 83, 212; 95, 315; fresh, 83, 212; kawayan, 94, 148; partly cooked, 83, 212; shoot, 97, 137.
 Labridæ, 87, 76.
 Labtáng, 81, 197, 278, 343.
 Labuag, 95, 492.
 Labunaw, 90, 35.
 Labúng, 81, 230.
 Lábüŋ-lábüŋ, 81, 319.
 Labusei, 95, 442.
 Labyák, 81, 378.
 Lacatan, 87, 143-145.
 Laccosittitermes, 89, 66, 70, 74.
 holmgreni, 89, 64, 67, 71, 76.
 palawanensis, 89, 64, 67, 71, 76.
 Lacciferidæ, 97, 217.
 Laccoptera tredecim-punctata, 97, 221.
 Lacebug, 97, 196, 202.
 Lachesis flavomaculatus, 93, 258.
 muta, 93, 252.
 wagleri, 93, 266.
 Lachnispæ, 84, 236, 239, 240.
 Lactistis rastellus, 97, 218.
 Lactobacillæ, 83, 350.
 Lactobacillus arabinosus, 90, 500.
 delbrueckii, 86, 256.
 Lactuca sativa, 82, 245; 84, 291; 87, 192; 88, 223, 248; 92, 132, 137, 139; 94, 147; 95, 314; 96, 181, 186, 188.
 Láda, 81, 206.
 Láda-bálang, 81, 206, 211, 312.
 Láda-balí, 81, 206.
 Lady beetle, 97, 191.
 Lady fingers, 93, 376.
 Ladybird beetle, 97, 207.
 Lælia subrosea, 97, 180, 183.
 subrufa, 97, 180, 183, 224.
 suffusa, 97, 224.
 Læmophloeus pusillus, 97, 182, 219.
 Lætmogonidæ, 82, 136.
 Lætmophasma, 82, 136.
 fecundum, 82, 136.
 Lætocantha, 90, 390.
 Lagenaria leucantha, 82, 247; 86, 238.
 Lagerstroemia indica, 84, 287.
 speciosa, 81, 285, 327, 370; 84, 287; 88, 355; 96, 397, 398, 97, 26.
 Lagey Língkuwos, 96, 325.
 Lagikway, 88, 257, 261; 95, 492.
 baniwayon, 88, 261.
 malaguhon, 88, 257, 261.
 Lagonháy, 81, 332.
 Lagsaw, 84, 324.
 Lagtáng, 81, 278; 88, 248; 90, 30.
 Lagtom, 94, 305.
 Lagúna, 81, 193.
 Lagundi, 95, 557; leaves, 86, 236.
 Lagunding-dagat, 84, 289; 88, 248.
 Lagyában, 81, 236, 381.
 Laháy-laháy, 81, 273.
 Laial, 88, 24.
 Laius robustior, 83, 81.
 sumatrensis, 83, 80.
 Laiya, 81, 255; 88, 24.
 Lakálak, 81, 231.
 Lakatán, 81, 223, 345.
 Lakdan, 86, 127.
 Lake Bombon sardine, 87, 80.
 Lalage nigra chilensis, 86, 8.
 Lalaguna, 81, 222.
 Lalamdáwan, 82, 80.
 Lalankan, 82, 93.
 Laláta', 81, 370, 380.
 Lalátog, 81, 282.
 Lalátog, 81, 380.
 Lálaw, 81, 366.
 Lalí', 81, 215.
 Lalóg, 94, 358.
 Lamán, 81, 232.
 Lamb, 84, 267; kidney, 84, 269; spleen, 84, 270; heart, 84, 271; brain, 84, 271.
 Lambayung, 90, 30.
 Lamenia flavescens, 97, 187, 215.
 Lamídan, 81, 296.
 Lamíg, 81, 331.
 Lamiinæ, 97, 220.
 Laminaria cloustini, 92, 79.
 digitata, 92, 85.
 saccharina, 92, 79.
 Lamio, 95, 439.
 Lamit, 81, 257, 261.
 Lamnostoma polyopthalmus, 87, 71.
 Lamog, 84, 287.
 Lamón, 81, 327; 95, 483.
 Lamón-laním, 81, 215.
 Lamón-pinátúbo, 81, 187.
 Lamp, tails, 85, 211.

- Lampáh, 81, 375.
 Lampanyctus niger, 82, 376.
 Lampides boeticus, 97, 225.
 Lampigi, 95, 521.
 Lampoyang, 88, 19.
 Lamps shell, 85, 211.
 Lampuyang, 88, 20.
 Lamug, 82, 353; 87, 77.
 Lanagon, 95, 471.
 Lánah, 81, 217.
 Lanatnát, 81, 240.
 Lanca, 95, 176, 177.
 Landang, 94, 367.
 Landrina, 92, 427.
 Lanes, 90, 30.
 Langarai, 90, 29.
 Langaray, 87, 73; laot, 85, 207.
 Langgád, 81, 319.
 Langginu', 81, 372.
 Langgit, 90, 30.
 Langguas, 90, 30.
 Langhit, 81, 239.
 Langil, 90, 26.
 Langinlagen, 87, 77.
 Langka, 99, 7.
 Langka, bark, 86, 235; buto, 94, 150; hilaw, 83, 196, 210; 94, 148; hinog, 94, 150; leaves, 86, 235; stem, 86, 235.
 Langkauas, 88, 27.
 Langkuas, 88, 19; 95, 559.
 Langkuas-kulot, 95, 559.
 Langkuas-matsin, 95, 560.
 Lang-og, 94, 357.
 Languas mutica, 88, 12.
 Languas speciosa, 85, 152; 88, 13.
 Lanlm, 81, 215, 238, 281.
 Lanipau, 87, 126; 90, 31.
 Lanipga, 90, 30.
 Lanfti', 81, 280, 358, 370, 378; 90, 30.
 Laniting-gubat, 85, 309.
 Lanká, 81, 229; 92, 423; buto, 83, 213.
 Lankauas na pula, 88, 13.
 Lanpá, 82, 89.
 Lansium domesticum, 82, 243; 84, 284; 86, 236; 90, 35; 92, 21, 25, 29; 97, 201; 98, 166.
 dubium, 95, 495.
 Lansonos, 82, 229, 243; 90, 35; 92, 19, 21, 25, 29; 98, 166; fruit, 86, 236.
 Lansonos-bindok, 95, 495.
 Lanta, 86, 126.
 Lantana camara, 84, 289; 92, 426; 95, 557.
 Lantern fishes, 82, 375.
 Lanutan, 90, 30; 95, 441.
 Lanzon, 82, 229, 243; 92, 21, 25, 29; 97, 178, 201.
 Lanzones, 84, 284.
 Láo, 81, 370.
 Laodelphax striatella, 97, 180, 214.
 Laosa, 93, 430, 433, 452; 95, 96.
 Lápa, 81, 225.
 Lapad halobaybay, 85, 207.
 Lapemis harwickii, 80, 36.
 Laphygma exempta, 97, 225.
 exigua, 97, 225.
 Lapláp, 81, 290.
 Lapni, 81, 212.
 Lapnis, 84, 286.
 Lapnít, 81, 300.
 Lapo-lapo, 87, 74.
 Lapo-lapong manochot, 87, 74.
 Laportea luzonensis, 90, 31.
 meyeniana, 81, 184, 304, 346, 374; 95, 555.
 Lappó, 82, 91.
 Lapság, 88, 131.
 Lapulapu, 85, 208; 95, 202.
 Lára, 81, 206.
 La raie thouin, 83, 391.
 Larang-haba, 95, 547.
 Lard, 91, 168-170.
 Larix, 93, 281.
 Laschia sp., 93, 491.
 Lasí, 82, 78, 95.
 Lasiocampidae, 97, 225.
 Lasioderma serricorne, 97, 184, 190, 205, 220.
 Lasiochila, 80, 359; 84, 233.
 Lasóna-sóngsong, 81, 207.
 Lastrea cavitiesis, 81, 26.
 crassifolia, 81, 30.
 dichrotrichoides, 81, 37.
 exigua, 80, 32.
 Foxii, 81, 27.
 leucolepis, 81, 326, 332.
 nervosa, 81, 32.
 philippina, 81, 32.
 Latá', 81, 290.
 Lates, calcarifer, 84, 206; 87, 74.
 Latik, 85, 452; 93, 358, 361, 368.
 Latók, 94, 366.
 Latundan, 87, 143-145.
 Lauag, 88, 20.
 Lauan, 93, 365; 95, 461.
 Lauas, 95, 511.
 Lawana candida, 97, 215.
 spp., 97, 215.
 Lauraceæ, 84, 282, 292; 87, 193, 194; 92, 423; 95, 484; 96, 398; 98, 179.

- Laurel, 92, 426.
 Laurencia, 92, 488, 490, 503, 511, 515, 516.
 cartilaginea, 90, 76; 99, 159.
 ceylanica, 90, 46, 76.
 decumbens, 90, 46.
 japonica, 90, 46, 77.
 key to the species of, 92, 509.
 multiflora, 90, 76.
 obtusa, 90, 46, 76.
 okamurai, 92, 486, 491, 499, 506, 509, 512, 513; 94, 191.
 opphora, 90, 76.
 papillosa, 90, 274; 292; 92, 486, 491, 509, 512, 513; 94, 191; 99, 159.
 seticulosa, 84, 359.
 sp., 90, 46, 77; 92, 484; 99, 159.
 Laurentii, 92, 180.
 Lauya, 87, 467.
 Lawáan na mapura, 90, 30.
 Lawáan na maputi, 90, 30.
 Láván, 81, 299; 82, 95.
 Láván trap, 81, 292-294.
 Lawak, 81, 217.
 Lawana candida, 97, 215.
 spp., 97, 215.
 Lawanit press board, 83, 399.
 Laway, 86, 126.
 Lawayan, 87, 73.
 Láwin-naudit, 81, 289, 297, 351, 365.
 Lawingan, 90, 30.
 Lawsonia inermis, 92, 425.
 Layá, 81, 255; 83, 24.
 Layag sa-sulug, 88, 27.
 Layenaria leucantha, 88, 224.
 Laynfi, 81, 382.
 Layóhan, 81, 225.
 Leaf beetle, 97, 205.
 Leaf-feeder, 97, 200.
 Leaf-feeders, 97, 189.
 Leaf-feeding beetle, 97, 192.
 Leaf-feeding beetles, 97, 193.
 Leaf-feeding caterpillars, 97, 183.
 Leaf-fish, 87, 75.
 Leaf folder, 97, 196.
 Leafhopper, 86, 220, 222, 225; 97, 184, 193, 201, 203.
 Leafhoppers, 86, 204, 210, 219, 223, 225; 88, 325; 97, 183, 187, 188, 192.
 Leafminer, 97, 184, 206.
 Leafroller, 97, 184.
 Leafrollers, 97, 192.
 Leander, 95, 202.
 sp., 93, 379.
 Leather jacket, 85, 209; 95, 202.
 Leathesia difformis, 90, 283.
 Lecanora sp., 93, 328, 329.
 sordida, 98, 2.
 subfusca, 93, 327-329, 331.
 thiodes, 98, 2.
 varia, 93, 328, 329.
 Lechria argentosigna, 86, 412, 413.
 argyrosipila, 86, 413.
 coorgensis, 90, 176.
 Lechriini, 86, 412; 90, 176.
 Lechuga, 84, 291.
 Lecidea visayana, 86, 15.
 Lecythidaceæ, 84, 285, 293; 95, 485.
 Leea manillensis, 81, 292, 330, 340.
 Leek, 83, 194, 205, 208; 88, 223; 94, 147; 95, 314, 318; 96, 181, 186, 188.
 Leeks, 96, 178.
 Legleg, 88, 131.
 Leguminosæ, 98, 159, 163.
 Leguminosæ, 82, 326; 84, 283, 293-295, 297; 85, 306, 308, 312; 89, 202; 92, 423; 95, 485; 96, 398; 99, 1, 3, 7, 8.
 Leignathus sp., 97, 85.
 Leiobatus panduratus, 83, 387.
 Leiodermatium, 83, 108.
 pfeifferæ, 83, 105, 106.
 Leiognathidæ, 87, 73, 79.
 Leiognathus daura, 85, 207.
 dussumieri, 87, 73.
 equulus, 85, 209; 87, 73; 93, 381.
 insidiator, 87, 79.
 ruconius, 87, 79.
 splendens, 87, 73.
 Leiopisma sp., 93, 143.
 Leiosnathus equulus, 95, 202.
 Leipocten, 99, 93, 94.
 Leiponeura gracilis, 96, 30.
 skusei, 96, 30.
 Lejeunea, 96, 18.
 inundata, 96, 21, 23.
 Lejeuneaceæ, 96, 9, 12, 16, 21.
 Leket, 90, 31.
 Lelia decempunctata, 82, 312.
 octopunctatus, 82, 312, 313.
 porrigens, 82, 312.
 10-punctata, 82, 312.
 Leligo pealii, 93, 381.
 Lemon, 83, 190, 206; rind, 83, 206.
 Lemugen, 96, 326.
 Lenek, 90, 31.
 Lenga, 90, 35.
 Lentinus, 98, 177.
 elerianus, 93, 491.
 exilis, 93, 483, 491.
 ramosii, 95, 192.

- sajor-caju, **98**, 178.
 sp., **93**, 491.
 squarrosulus, **83**, 483, 484, 485, 491; **96**, 192, 198.
 Lenzites, **98**, 174, 178.
 sapiara, **98**, 180.
 sp., **95**, 178, 180.
 striata, **98**, 178, 180.
 subferruginea, **98**, 178, 179.
 trabea, **98**, 180.
 Leonardi, **83**, 2, 4, 11, 16, 31.
 Leontopodium, **93**, 279.
 Leonurus sibiricus, **84**, 289.
 Lepidiotia blanchardii, **97**, 219.
 sp., **81**, 303.
 Lepidodactylus, **95**, 331, 332, 334-337, 339, 340, 342-350.
 aureolineatus, **95**, 333, 337-339.
 brevipes, **95**, 332, 336.
 ceylonensis, **95**, 341.
 christiani, **95**, 339.
 divergens, **95**, 338.
 gardineri, **95**, 339.
 guppyi, **95**, 333, 337, 339.
 herrei, **95**, 333, 337, 339.
 intermedius, **95**, 338.
 listeri, **95**, 332, 333, 337, 343.
 lombocensis, **95**, 338.
 lugubris, **95**, 121, 122, 333, 337.
 manni, **95**, 333, 337.
 naujanensis, **95**, 333, 337.
 oorti, **95**, 332, 333, 337, 343.
 planicaudus, **95**, 333, 337.
 pulcher, **95**, 339.
 pumilus, **95**, 332, 333, 337, 343.
 shebæ, **95**, 332, 333, 337.
 woodfordi, **95**, 333, 337.
 Lepidodendron, **87**, 107.
 Lepidopa, **94**, 88, 89, 108.
 Lepidopsychoda, **83**, 411.
 Lepidoptera, **97**, 179, 180, 182, 183, 185, 186, 189, 191-197, 199-207, 222.
 Lepidosaphes beckii, **97**, 217.
 gloverii, **97**, 217.
 lasianthi, **97**, 217.
 mcgregori, **97**, 217.
 rubrovittatus, **97**, 217.
 supp., **97**, 217.
 unicolor, **97**, 217.
 Lepiota, **95**, 195.
 americana, **93**, 483, 491, 498; **95**, 192.
 asperula, **93**, 491.
 candida, **93**, 491, 492.
 cepastipes, **93**, 492; **95**, 192, 193.
 chlorospora, **93**, 492; **95**, 192.
 cristata, **93**, 492, 493, 498.
 denundata, **93**, 493.
 lilacea, **93**, 493.
 metulispora, **93**, 483, 493.
 sp., **93**, 483, 493.
 Lepomis macrochirus, **87**, 257.
 Leponcincilis acuta, **86**, 167.
 cordiformis, **86**, 166.
 minor, **86**, 167.
 ovalis, **86**, 166, 167.
 sungariensis, **86**, 166.
 Lepraria chlorina, **93**, 328, 329.
 Leptotes, **85**, 101.
 gracilicornis, **85**, 106.
 Leptotini, **85**, 87.
 Leptotitæ, **85**, 87.
 Leptotites, **85**, 87.
 Leptaleocera nigrofasciata, **97**, 187, 215.
 Leptarthra, **91**, 186.
 Dohrni, **91**, 188.
 grandipennis, **91**, 186.
 intermedia, **91**, 186.
 Leptina, **94**, 564.
 Leptobranchella, **94**, 496.
 Leptocentrus manilensis, **97**, 193, 213.
 Leptochilus, **80**, 98.
 Leptocorixa acuta, **97**, 183, 185, 218.
 corbetti, **97**, 218.
 costalis, **97**, 218.
 discoidalis, **97**, 218.
 geniculata, **97**, 218.
 varicornis, **97**, 218.
 Leptodactylus, **94**, 504.
 pentadactylus, **94**, 501.
 Leptodeira, **97**, 372.
 Leptofaucha sp., **99**, 157.
 Leptogium azureum, **86**, 24.
 cæsium, **86**, 22.
 granulans, **86**, 23.
 javanicum, **86**, 23.
 marginellum, **86**, 23.
 mollucanum, **86**, 23.
 pacificum, **86**, 23.
 tremelloides var. azureum, **86**, 24.
 Leptoglossus membranaceus, **97**, 192, 218.
 Leptomicrurus collaris, **92**, 537.
 Leptomonas lata, **86**, 189.
 pisciformis, **86**, 189.
 Leptopentacta, **90**, 333.
 deichmannæ, **82**, 140.
 macullochæ, **82**, 138; **90**, 334, 339.
 mina, **82**, 138.
 nova, **82**, 138.
 nova var. colombiana, **82**, 138; **90**, 334, 339.
 nova var. foridana, **82**, 140.
 nova gemmata, **82**, 140.

- Leptophis caudalineatus*, 97, 385.
Leptopodidæ, 80, 339.
Leptorhytaon, 94, 118.
Leptosolena haenkei, 81, 243.
Leptospira andaman, 94, 50.
 australis, 94, 50.
 autumnalis, 94, 50.
 bataviæ, 94, 49-52.
 canicola, 94, 50.
 hebdomadis, 94, 50.
 hyos, 94, 49-52.
 icterohemorragiæ, 94, 45, 46, 50-52.
 javanica, 94, 49, 51, 52.
 manilæ, 95, 45, 49, 50, 52.
 pomone, 94, 50.
 pyrogenes, 94, 49, 51, 52.
 semerang, 94, 50.
 sentot, 94, 50.
 inhærens, 82, 139.
 latipatina, 82, 139.
 Lesser meal worm, 97, 181, 182.
Lessonothuria pardalis, 97, 161, 171.
Lessonothuriidæ, 97, 161.
Lethothamnion, 80, 463.
Lethrinidæ, 87, 74.
Lethrinus, 83, 111.
 miniatus, 87, 74.
 nebulosus, 87, 74.
 opercularis, 85, 206.
 rhodopterus, 87, 74.
Letsugas, 82, 233, 241, 242, 245;
 87, 192; 88, 223; 92, 132, 137,
 139; 94, 147; 95, 314.
Lettuce, 82, 233, 245; 88, 248; 94,
 147; 95, 314, 318; tree, 94, 147;
 96, 178, 181, 186, 188.
Leucæna glauca, 84, 283; 85, 308;
 87, 122, 123; 89, 72; 96, 398;
 97, 26.
 leucocephala, 95, 488; 99, 7.
Leucania compta, 97, 224.
 loreyi, 97, 224.
 roseilinea, 97, 224.
 unipuncta, 97, 224.
 yu, 97, 224.
Leucas lavandulifolia, 81, 330; 96,
 398.
Leucobryacæ, 87, 277.
Leucobryum chlorophyllum, 87, 277.
Leucanostoc, 83, 350; 89, 23, 24.
 citrovorum, 86, 256; 89, 24.
 dextranicum, 83, 336; 89, 24, 25,
 30, 34.
 mesenteroides, 89, 25, 34, 35; 90,
 500; 96, 93, 105.
Leucopholis irrorata, 97, 219.
Leucosidæ, 99, 22, 53.
Leucosyke benguetensis, 84, 167, 169.
 brunnescens var. *eubrunnescens*,
 84, 168.
 capitellata, 87, 121, 122, 127, 138;
 88, 247; 95, 554.
 capitellata var. *celtidifolia*, 84,
 170.
 capitellata var. *eu-capitellata*, 84,
 168, 170, 172.
 capitellata var. *falcata*, 84, 170.
 capitellata var. *villosa*, 84, 171,
 172.
 Elmeri var. *aspera*, 84, 173.
 hispidissima, 84, 175.
 nivea, 84, 167.
 ovalifolia, 84, 173-176.
 samarensis, 84, 172.
 sp., 81, 379.
 Weddellii, 84, 174.
 Weddellii var. *acuminata*, 84, 173-
 175.
 Weddellii var. *eu-weddellii*, 84, 173.
Leucotreron lechancheri longialis,
 85, 317.
Leuresthes tenuis, 92, 282.
Leveillea, 99, 177, 181.
 jungermannioides, 90, 45, 75; 99,
 159, 181.
 Li, 81, 216.
Liagora, 90, 41; 92, 489, 504; 99,
 151.
 cenomyce, 99, 151.
 ceranoides fo. *leprosa*, 90, 273;
 99, 111.
 divaricata, 90, 273, 274, 292.
 farionsa, 99, 151.
 hawaiiæ, 90, 45, 69.
 japonica, 90, 292.
 sp., 90, 292; 92, 492.
Líbañ, 82, 94.
Libás, 90, 26, 31; 95, 440.
Libato, 95, 445; *alugbati*, 83, 194,
 208.
Libiocoris, 85, 390.
 pæcilus, 85, 391.
Libnotes, 82, 157; 93, 461; 94, 415;
 95, 96.
 nohirai, 83, 281.
 undulatus, 82, 31, 158.
Libug, 81, 206.
Liburnia sp., 97, 214.
Lichi chinensis, 83, 206.
Licuala, 92, 422.
 grandis, 92, 422.
 spinosa, 88, 247; 92, 422.
Lidda, 94, 299.
Lielaphis, 94, 120.
Ligas, 87, 193; 95, 440.

- Lignát, **81**, 332.
 Ligtáng, **90**, 30.
 Ligustrum pubinerve, **81**, 208, 280, 358; **93**, 78.
 Líha, **81**, 207, 212.
 Lihe, **87**, 458.
 Lihí, **94**, 349, 353, 355, 356, 361; **96**, 307, 308, 314.
 Lihik-lihik, **81**, 217.
 Likiam, **93**, 384.
 Likway, **88**, 261.
 Likyam, **93**, 384.
 Lilas, **94**, 363-365.
 Liliaceæ, **82**, 323; **83**, 223; **84**, 280, 292, 295; **85**, 306, 309, 312, 313; **88**, 122.
 Lilinaw, **81**, 216, 217.
 Lilinaw-láwak, **81**, 217.
 Lilinaw-naudit, **81**, 216, 217.
 Lilip, **81**, 270.
 Lilit, **81**, 287.
 Lilium, **83**, 220, 222.
 Mackliniæ, **93**, 78.
 (Adoxa), **83**, 221.
 Lilliput, **82**, 100.
 Lily blossom, **83**, 205; flowers, **83**, 200; flowers, dried, **83**, 212.
 Lima bean, **82**, 236; **90**, 453, 512; **94**, 149; white, **90**, 501, 504; **95**, 315.
 Limacodidæ, **97**, 180, 224.
 Lima-lima, **81**, 233; **92**, 426; **95**, 460.
 Limang-sugat, **82**, 233, 245.
 Limátik, **81**, 197.
 Limbaan, **90**, 31.
 Lime, **83**, 188, 206; **92**, 21, 25, 29.
 Limnobia, **95**, 93.
 amatrix, **82**, 158.
 anthracina, **82**, 156.
 argus, **83**, 281; **86**, 416.
 avis flavoabdominalis, **83**, 281.
 esakii, **82**, 282.
 fascipennis, **95**, 102.
 flavocincta, **95**, 102.
 longipennis, **82**, 159.
 macrostigma, **95**, 228.
 modesta, **83**, 283.
 pilipennis, **83**, 282.
 pulchripennis, **95**, 232.
 pusilla, **82**, 157.
 satsuma, **82**, 64.
 sciophila, **82**, 157.
 subnubeculosa, **82**, 157.
 substituta, **82**, 69.
 tanakai, **82**, 284.
 turpis, **83**, 282.
 varriinervis, **82**, 61.
 irrorata, **82**, 69.
 (Idiocera) sexguttata, **96**, 30.
 Limnobiorhynchus, **93**, 433.
 Limnocharis humboldti, **84**, 282.
 Limnocorax flavirostra, **95**, 226.
 Limnolabis (Prinolabis) odai, **82**, 165.
 Limnomyza, **93**, 432.
 Limnophila auribasis, **82**, 164.
 crux, **82**, 69.
 incompleta, **90**, 192.
 inconcussa, **82**, 164.
 japonica, **82**, 149, 165.
 mundella, **83**, 289.
 nigrofemorata, **83**, 287.
 rugosa, **95**, 545.
 satsuma, **82**, 24, 64.
 subnemoralis, **82**, 167.
 (Adelphomyia), **82**, 22, 23.
 (Adelphomyia) acicularis, **82**, 293.
 (Adelphomyia) biacus, **82**, 295.
 (Adelphomyia) brevirama, **82**, 296.
 (Adelphomyia) cæsiella, **82**, 296.
 (Adelphomyia) pilifer, **82**, 295.
 (Dendrolimnophila) shikokuensis, **82**, 66.
 (Dicranophragma), **82**, 23.
 (Dicranophragma) formosa, **83**, 290, 291.
 (Dicranophragma) microspila, **82**, 165.
 (Dicranophragma) perlata, **83**, 289.
 (Dicranophragma) taiwanensis, **82**, 166.
 (Dicranophragma) upsilon, **82**, 167.
 (Elæophila), **82**, 23.
 (Elæophila) bicolorata, **88**, 173.
 (Elæophila) delicola, **90**, 186, 188.
 (Elæophila) dietziana, **82**, 167.
 (Elæophila) formosa, **82**, 33.
 (Elæophila) kintaro, **85**, 362.
 (Elæophila) persalsa, **85**, 363.
 (Elæophila) serenensis, **85**, 363.
 (Elæophila) subaprilina, **82**, 167.
 (Elæophila) ussuriiana iwatensis, **85**, 363.
 (Ephelia) dietziana, **82**, 167.
 (Epheila) subaprilina, **82**, 167.
 (Eulimnophila) tokionis, **82**, 167.
 (Eutonia), **82**, 23.
 (Eutonia) satsuma, **82**, 31, 32, 64.
 (Lasiomastix) breviramus, **82**, 296.
 (Limnophila), **82**, 23.
 (Limnophila) japonica, **82**, 32, 165.
 (Phylidorea), **82**, 23.
 (Phylidorea) mundella, **83**, 289.
 (Phylidorea) subcostata, **83**, 289.
 (Phylidorea) subcostata claggi, **83**, 289.

- (Poecilostola) japonica, 82, 165.
 (Poecilostola) satsuma, 82, 64.
 (Prionolabis), 82, 23.
 (Prionolabis) acutistylus, 82, 296.
 (Dicranomyia) rhinocerus, 93, 287.
 (Prionolabis) auribasis, 82, 33, 164.
 (Prionolabis) inermis, 82, 66.
 (Prionolabis) iycensis, 83, 288.
 (Prionolabis) kunumiana, 83, 289.
 (Prionolabis) liponeura, 82, 65, 66.
 (Prionolabis) nigrofemorata, 83, 287, 297.
 (Prionolabis) recurvans, 82, 64, 66.
 (Prionolabis) rufipennis, 82, 297.
 (Prionolabis) serridentata, 82, 66.
 (Prionolabis) shikokuana, 82, 65, 66.
 (Prionolabis) shikokuana, 82, 65, 66.
 (Prionolabis) submunda, 82, 165.
 (Prionolabis) uncinata, 82, 296.
 (Tricholimnophila) caesiella, 82, 296.
 (Troglophila) cavernicola, 85, 360.
 Limnorimarga, 82, 287.
 limonioides, 82, 287; 83, 272.
 Limon, 83, 190, 206; balat, 83, 206.
 Limon-cito, 95, 539.
 Limonia, 83, 264; 90, 174; 92, 220; 93, 277, 427-432, 459, 468; 94, 236; 95, 227.
 annulata, 83, 281, 282.
 anthracina, 82, 285.
 aperta, 82, 159.
 aspropoda, 93, 452, 453; 95, 246.
 basispina, 82, 282.
 bhima, 93, 453, 454.
 biceps, 82, 156.
 brevivena, 82, 159.
 citrofocalis, 93, 428, 459.
 congesta, 95, 245, 246.
 decurvans, 94, 418.
 divaricata, 82, 158.
 euphileta, 82, 156.
 flavocinta, 93, 464.
 fusca, 83, 282.
 gentilis, 93, 453.
 immerens, 92, 228, 230.
 indefessa, 93, 455, 456.
 inelegans, 83, 278.
 latiflava, 94, 418.
 latiorflava, 94, 416, 417.
 lecontei, 93, 467.
 longivena, 88, 149.
 luteipostica, 93, 456.
 luteitarsis, 93, 457, 458, 459.
 moiwana, 83, 282.
 monilis, 93, 461.
 morio, 82, 161.
 multinodulosa, 93, 461.
 nebulinervis, 94, 418.
 neonebulosa, 83, 279.
 niveipes, 93, 453.
 nubeculosa, 82, 157.
 parvispinula, 83, 282.
 patens, 82, 159.
 pernodosa, 93, 459.
 plutonis, 82, 157.
 puncticosta, 93, 462.
 sciophila, 82, 157.
 signipennis, 82, 160.
 subnubeculosa, 82, 157.
 tanyrhyncha, 93, 429.
 trigonia, 82, 228, 230.
 tristina, 82, 285.
 ushas, 93, 361, 462.
 vibhishana, 93, 462.
 whitei, 93, 464.
 (Alexandriaria) brevissima, 95, 107.
 (Alexandriaria) suffusca, 95, 108.
 (Alexandriaria) phalangioides, 95, 108.
 (Alexandriaria) whartoni, 95, 108.
 (Atypophthalmus) kurma, 94, 406.
 (Dapanoptera) gressitiana, 89, 232.
 (Dapanoptera) virago, 89, 233.
 (Dicranomyia), 82, 23.
 (Dicranomyia) abigor, 98, 99.
 (Dicranomyia) abjuncta, 92, 225-227.
 (Dicranomyia) alpina, 93, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) ananta, 93, 286; 95, 234.
 (Dicranomyia) autumnalis, 93, 291, 295.
 (Dicranomyia) baileyi omeiana, 93, 299.
 (Dicranomyia) basifusca, 83, 283.
 (Dicranomyia) bhutanica, 88, 155.
 (Dicranomyia) caledonica, 82, 161.
 (Dicranomyia) chandra, 93, 294, 295; 94, 402.
 (Dicranomyia) chorea, 93, 318.
 (Dicranomyia) clarissima, 95, 99, 100.
 (Dicranomyia) clotho, 93, 285, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) complicata, 93, 287; 95, 234.
 (Dicranomyia) cramptonella, 93, 287.

- (Dicranomyia) dactylophora, **93**, 310, 311; **94**, 402; **95**, 104.
 (Dicranomyia) defuncta, **93**, 303.
 (Dicranomyia) delicata, **93**, 298.
 (Dicranomyia) depauperata, **82**, 286.
 (Dicranomyia) draupadi, **93**, 293.
 (Dicranomyia) emodi, **88**, 152.
 (Dicranomyia) encharis, **92**, 391.
 (Dicranomyia) euernes, **93**, 311, 313, 317.
 (Dicranomyia) euryrhyncha, **95**, 100, 102.
 (Dicranomyia) flavocincta, **95**, 102.
 (Dicranomyia) frontalis, **95**, 232.
 (Dicranomyia) fugax, **93**, 313, 134, 317.
 (Dicranomyia) fullowayi, **82**, 161, 162; **95**, 102.
 (Dicranomyia) gentilis, **95**, 236.
 (Dicranomyia) gloriosa, **93**, 282.
 (Dicranomyia) goana, **88**, 155.
 (Dicranomyia) goritiensis, **93**, 304, 305.
 (Dicranomyia) grishma, **93**, 308, 310, 311.
 (Dicranomyia) halterella, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) immanis, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) immodesta, **93**, 321.
 (Dicranomyia) immodestoides, **82**, 32, 159; **93**, 321.
 (Dicranomyia) innocua, **88**, 155; **93**, 321.
 (Dicranomyia) intricata, **93**, 287; **95**, 234.
 (Dicranomyia) iowensis, **82**, 159.
 (Dicranomyia) kalki, **94**, 398.
 (Dicranomyia) kamtschatica, **95**, 105.
 (Dicranomyia) kaurava, **93**, 287-289.
 (Dicranomyia) kaurava facifera, **93**, 289.
 (Dicranomyia) kinensis, **93**, 313.
 (Dicranomyia) klefbecki, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) kongosana, **83**, 272, 283; **86**, 418.
 (Dicranomyia) kubera, **93**, 300, 301.
 (Dicranomyia) lakshmi, **86**, 417.
 (Dicranomyia) longipennis, **82**, 159.
 (Dicranomyia) magnicauda, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) malina, **93**, 317, 318; **95**, 236, 237.
 (Dicranomyia) marmorata, **82**, 160.
 (Dicranomyia) mecogastra, **93**, 305, 307, 308; **94**, 401.
 (Dicranomyia) melleicauda, **93**, 286, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) mesosternata, **82**, 32; **95**, 104, 105.
 (Dicranomyia) mesosternatoides, **95**, 105.
 (Dicranomyia) michigana, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) microentmena, **93**, 320.
 (Dicranomyia) mitis, **93**, 318.
 (Dicranomyia) modesta, **83**, 283; **93**, 305.
 (Dicranomyia) monostromia, **82**, 160.
 (Dicranomyia) morio, **86**, 417, 418.
 (Dicranomyia) murina, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) naga, **93**, 302, 303.
 (Dicranomyia) nakula, **93**, 297; **94**, 399, 401.
 (Dicranomyia) nankaidoensis, **82**, 160.
 (Dicranomyia) neabjuncta, **92**, 225.
 (Dicranomyia) neananta, **95**, 233.
 (Dicranomyia) neofascipennis, **95**, 102.
 (Dicranomyia) nigrithorax, **88**, 152, 154.
 (Dicranomyia) nigrobarbata, **93**, 291, 294.
 (Dicranomyia) niveifusca, **92**, 392, 394.
 (Dicranomyia) parjanya, **95**, 102, 104.
 (Dicranomyia) parvati, **95**, 104.
 (Dicranomyia) pentadactyla, **93**, 296, 297.
 (Dicranomyia) perexcelsior, **93**, 280.
 (Dicranomyia) piscataquis, **95**, 105.
 (Dicranomyia) platyrostra, **93**, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) peuricomata, **93**, 287, 289.
 (Dicranomyia) poli, **82**, 161, 162.
 (Dicranomyia) pseudomoris, **82**, 162.
 (Dicranomyia) pudica, **95**, 100.
 (Dicranomyia) pulchripennis, **95**, 232.
 (Dicranomyia) punctulata, **92**, 393, 394; **95**, 102.
 (Dicranomyia) ravana, **93**, 320, 321.
 (Dicranomyia) rectistyla, **95**, 235, 236.

- (Dicranomyia) rhinocerus,, 93, 313.
 (Dicranomyia) rixosa, 93, 304, 305.
 (Dicranomyia) rudra, 88, 154.
 (Dicranomyia) schineri, 93, 282.
 (Dicranomyia) schineriana, 93, 282.
 (Dicranomyia) shinanoensis, 82, 286.
 (Dicranomyia) simulans, 93, 304.
 (Dicranomyia) skanda, 93, 307.
 (Dicranomyia) sordida, 83, 283; 93, 313, 317; 95, 106.
 (Dicranomyia) spinifera, 83, 283; 86, 418.
 (Dicranomyia) sternolobata, 93, 283-287; 94, 402.
 (Dicranomyia) sternolobatoides, 93, 283-287.
 (Dicranomyia) sternolobatoides almorae, 93, 284.
 (Dicranomyia) stigmatica, 93, 287.
 (Dicranomyia) sublimis, 93, 317.
 (Dicranomyia) subtristis, 93, 313.
 (Dicranomyia) synclera, 93, 320.
 (Dicranomyia) tacheuchii, 82, 32.
 (Dicranomyia) Takahashii, 82, 32.
 (Dicranomyia) takeuchii, 82, 162.
 (Dicranomyia) tristis, 92, 391, 393; 93, 313, 314; 95, 105.
 (Dicranomyia) tyranneca, 93, 314, 317; 95, 106.
 (Dicranomyia) umbonis, 93, 317.
 (Dicranomyia) vaccha, 94, 399, 401.
 (Dicranomyia) varsha, 95, 236, 237.
 (Dicranomyia) veda, 94, 401.
 (Dicranomyia) veteriosa, 93, 310, 311.
 (Dicranomyia) videi, 95, 105.
 (Dicranomyia) yaksha, 93, 301, 302.
 (Dicranomyia) yoganidra, 95, 105.
 (Discobola), 82, 23.
 (Discobola) annulata, 83, 281; 86, 416.
 (Discobola) armorica, 86, 416.
 (Discobola) euthenia, 86, 415.
 (Discobola) fumihalterata, 83, 281.
 (Discobola) margarita, 82, 158.
 (Euglochina), 82, 23.
 (Eurhipidia) aoneura, 95, 116.
 (Eurhipidia) argema, 95, 115, 116.
 (Eurhipidia) coberiana, 94, 409; 95, 116, 243.
 (Eurhipidia) endecamera, 95, 243.
 (Eurhipidia) hariola, 94, 409; 95, 116.
 (Eurhipidia) hexadiclona, 95, 242.
 (Eurhipidia) perscutula, 94, 409; 95, 116.
 (Eurhipidia) pictipennis, 94, 409.
 (Eurhipidia) productina, 94, 409.
 (Eurhipidia) rostrifera, 94, 409.
 (Eurhipidia) simplicis, 94, 409; 95, 116, 243.
 (Geranomyia), 82, 23.
 (Geranomyia) ablusa, 95, 112, 113.
 (Geranomyia) argentifera, 94, 402.
 (Geranomyia) atychia, 92, 394.
 (Geranomyia) avocetta, 82, 162.
 (Geranomyia) cernua, 95, 113, 240.
 (Geranomyia) commogastra, 95, 237.
 (Geranomyia) dicranostyla, 92, 396, 397.
 (Geranomyia) durga, 95, 239, 240.
 (Geranomyia) feuerborni, 88, 155, 156.
 (Geranomyia) fletcheri, 95, 241.
 (Geranomyia) fortibasis, 95, 113, 240.
 (Geranomyia) fumimarginata, 92, 228.
 (Geranomyia) ganesa, 88, 155, 156; 95, 241.
 (Geranomyia) gifuensis, 82, 286.
 (Geranomyia) gracilispinosa, 95, 241.
 (Geranomyia) gravelyana, 95, 241.
 (Geranomyia) hirudinis, 95, 240, 241.
 (Geranomyia) multicolor, 94, 402.
 (Geranomyia) multipuncta, 82, 287.
 (Geranomyia) nigrinotata, 94, 404.
 (Geranomyia) offirmata, 92, 228.
 (Geranomyia) poliophara, 95, 113.
 (Geranomyia) rupex, 92, 396.
 (Geranomyia) semifasciata, 95, 113.
 (Geranomyia) semistrata, 95, 113, 237, 239.
 (Geranomyia) symantaka, 92, 227, 228.

- (Geranomyia) tanytrichiata, 92, 397.
 (Idioglochina) gloriosa, 93, 282.
 (Idioglochina) tokunagana, 93, 282.
 (Laosa) dolonigra, 93, 452; 95, 90, 96-98.
 (Laosa) falcata, 92, 385, 386.
 (Laosa) fuscineris, 95, 96.
 (Laosa) gloriosa, 93, 282.
 (Laosa) impensa, 95, 97.
 (Laosa) innuba, 92, 385.
 (Laosa) iris, 93, 283.
 (Laosa) noctipes, 95, 96.
 (Laosa) pavo, 92, 383, 385.
 (Laosa) suffalcata, 92, 385, 386.
 (Libnotes), 82, 23.
 (Libnotes) adicia, 92, 389.
 (Libnotes) alternimacula, 89, 226, 229.
 (Libnotes) amatrix, 82, 158; 88, 151; 92, 388, 389.
 (Libnotes) divaricata, 82, 158.
 (Libnotes) fastosa, 89, 223.
 (Libnotes) ferruginata, 89, 231.
 (Libnotes) garoensis, 95, 93.
 (Libnotes) grammoneura, 89, 227.
 (Libnotes) inattenta, 95, 88.
 (Libnotes) infixa, 95, 93.
 (Libnotes) inusitata, 93, 282.
 (Libnotes) invicta, 92, 388.
 (Libnotes) ishana, 95, 93.
 (Libnotes) laetinita, 92, 224, 225.
 (Libnotes) longinervis, 95, 91.
 (Libnotes) longipennis, 95, 93.
 (Libnotes) muscicola, 95, 90.
 (Libnotes) neopleuralis, 93, 282.
 (Libnotes) neovittata, 93, 282.
 (Libnotes) nervosa, 92, 225.
 (Libnotes) nigriceps, 82, 32.
 (Libnotes) nohirae, 82, 32.
 (Libnotes) nohirai, 83, 281.
 (Libnotes) notata, 88, 152.
 (Libnotes) notata sicca, 88, 152.
 (Libnotes) philemon, 89, 229.
 (Libnotes) pleuralis, 93, 282.
 (Libnotes) pramatha, 93, 447.
 (Libnotes) punctithorax, 93, 449, 450.
 (Libnotes) rufula, 89, 230.
 (Libnotes) sharva, 93, 449, 450.
 (Libnotes) simplicircus, 95, 90.
 (Libnotes) sphagnicola, 95, 90.
 (Libnotes) subamatrix, 88, 151.
 (Libnotes) tartarus, 93, 452.
 (Libnotes) tayloriana, 89, 231, 232.
 (Libnotes) termitina, 89, 231.
 (Libnotes) thwaitesiana, 89, 231.
 (Libnotes) thyestes, 88, 152.
 (Libnotes) tibiocincta, 92, 388, 389.
 (Libnotes) undulata, 82, 31, 158.
 (Libnotes) univibrissa, 95, 91, 93.
 (Libnotes) viridicolor, 89, 231.
 (Libnotes) vittata, 93, 282.
 (Limonia) 82, 23.
 (Limonia) acinacus, 94, 415.
 (Limonia) amblymera, 95, 227, 228.
 (Limonia) angulosa, 94, 412; 95, 85.
 (Limonia) angustistria, 82, 32.
 (Limonia) anteterminalis, 93, 442; 95, 85.
 (Limonia) anthracina, 82, 156.
 (Limonia) ayodhya, 94, 413, 415.
 (Limonia) basispina, 82, 282.
 (Limonia) bifaria, 93, 436; 95, 82, 88.
 (Limonia) bilobulifera, 93, 436, 437.
 (Limonia) brachylabis, 93, 429, 438-440.
 (Limonia) brahma, 93, 444.
 (Limonia) canis, 93, 434.
 (Limonia) cneprosa, 93, 434.
 (Limonia) cynotis, 93, 434.
 (Limonia) decurvans, 93, 436.
 (Limonia) devata, 93, 433, 434.
 (Limonia) dravidica, 88, 148.
 (Limonia) ectopa, 95, 79.
 (Limonia) edura, 83, 280.
 (Limonia) erichtho, 88, 149.
 (Limonia) esakii, 82, 282.
 (Limonia) euphileta, 82, 156.
 (Limonia) festiva, 94, 413; 95, 85.
 (Limonia) flavoterminalis, 95, 232.
 (Limonia) fusciceps, 82, 156.
 (Limonia) globithorax, 93, 433, 434.
 (Limonia) globithorax globithorax, 83, 278.
 (Limonia) globulithorax, 93, 434.
 (Limonia) hians, 95, 81.
 (Limonia) hostilis, 93, 429, 437-439, 442; 95, 87.
 (Limonia) illumina, 86, 413.
 (Limonia) indefessa, 95, 99.
 (Limonia) indica, 93, 450.
 (Limonia) inelegans, 82, 284; 83, 278.
 (Limonia) inusitata, 93, 282.
 (Limonia) inusitatella, 93, 282.
 (Limonia) kashmirica, 93, 443.

- (Limonia) latiflava, **88**, 149.
 (Limonia) latipennis, **93**, 438.
 (Limonia) lindbergi, **93**, 430, 438.
 (Limonia) lyssa, **95**, 82.
 (Limonia) machidai, **82**, 157, 284;
94, 436; **95**, 228.
 (Limonia) macrostigma, **93**, 438;
95, 228.
 (Limonia) melas, **93**, 434.
 (Limonia) micropyga, **88**, 146.
 (Limonia) monacantha, **82**, 283.
 (Limonia) murcida, **95**, 288, 230.
 (Limonia) neonebulosa, **82**, 32;
83, 279.
 (Limonia) neorepanda, **93**, 282.
 (Limonia) nubeculosa, **82**, 32, 157.
 (Limonia) ochripes, **83**, 279.
 (Limonia) omogoensis, **82**, 283.
 (Limonia) parvistylata, **88**, 146,
 149.
 (Limonia) peramabilis, **95**, 84, 85.
 (Limonia) perdocta, **88**, 148.
 (Limonia) perissopteria, **89**, 225.
 (Limonia) perproducta, **95**, 85,
 87.
 (Limonia) plutonis, **82**, 157.
 (Limonia) propior, **95**, 85.
 (Limonia) repanda, **93**, 282.
 (Limonia) sannionis, **95**, 230.
 (Limonia) serpula, **95**, 87, 88.
 (Limonia) sicca, **93**, 452.
 (Limonia) sielediva, **88**, 148, 149.
 (Limonia) stenolabis, **93**, 438, 440.
 (Limonia) subnubeculosa, **82**, 32.
 (Limonia) tagax, **88**, 150; **93**,
 436; **95**, 82, 88.
 (Limonia) tanakai, **82**, 32, 284.
 (Limonia) tonyrhyncha, **93**, 438,
 440, 441.
 (Limonia) thanatos, **86**, 415.
 (Limonia) tristina, **82**, 285.
 (Limonia) vajra, **88**, 150; **95**, 85.
 (Limonia) yakushimensis, **83**, 280.
 (Melanolimonia) aurita, **93**, 469,
 472.
 (Melanolimonia) benguetensis, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) caledonica, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) emodi, **93**, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) fulvomorio, **93**,
 468, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) fulvonigrina, **93**,
 47; **95**, 244.
 (Melanolimonia) hamata, **93**, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) kansuensis, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) kansuensis, **93**,
 468, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) lakshmi, **93**, 468,
 469; **95**, 244.
 (Melanolimonia) morio, **93**, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) morioides, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) moronis, **93**, 469,
 (Melanolimonia) nankaidoensis,
93, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) neomoris, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) nesomorio, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) nigrithorax, **93**,
 469-472.
 (Melanolimonia) nithidithorax,
93, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) nycteris, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) occidua, **93**, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) pacifera, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) paramorio, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) paramorio pla-
 tysoma, **93**, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) parviloba, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) penita, **93**, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) pernigrita, **93**,
 469-472.
 (Melanolimonia) priapula, **94**, 404,
 405.
 (Melanolimonia) pseudomorio, **93**,
 469, 472; **94**, 404, 405.
 (Melanolimonia) rhadinostyla, **95**,
 110, 111.
 (Melanolimonia) rufiventris, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) spinifera, **93**,
 468, 469.
 (Melanolimonia) stylifera, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) subaurita, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) submorio, **93**,
 469.
 (Melanolimonia) tergotruncata,
94, 405, 406.
 (Melanolimonia) tyrrhenica, **93**,
 469.
 (Metalimnobia) annulifemur, **93**,
 446.
 (Metalimnobia) annulus trunca-
 ta, **82**, 32.
 (Metalimnobia) biannulata, **93**,
 446.
 (Metalimnobia) bifasciata, **93**,
 447; **94**, 416.

- (Metalimnobia) bifasciata flavo-abdominalis, **83**, 281.
 (Metalimnobia) brahma, **94**, 416.
 (Metalimnobia) eusebeia, **94**, 415.
 (Metalimnobia) hedone, **93**, 446; **94**, 416.
 (Metalimnobia) improvisa, **94**, 416.
 (Metalimnobia) jactator, **93**, 446; **94**, 416.
 (Metalimnobia) quadrimaculata, **94**, 416.
 (Metalimnobia) vittata, **93**, 282.
 (Metalimnobia) xanthopteroides, **93**, 447.
 (Metalimnobia) adonis, **93**, 446.
 (Metalimnobia) yunnanica, **94**, 416.
 (Metalimnobia) zanthopteroides, **94**, 416.
 (Nealexandriaria) argyrata, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) atayal, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) atromaculata, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) carneotincta, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) cinereicapella, **95**, 108.
 (Nealexandriaria) conveniens, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) diengana, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) injucunda, **95**, 107, 109.
 (Nealexandriaria) nathalinae, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) nigroephippia-ta, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) ochricapella, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) prominens, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) semirufa, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) simplissima, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) sollicita, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) tecta, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) tenella, **95**, 107.
 (Nealexandriaria) unibrunnea, **95**, 107.
 (Peripheroptera) arcuata, **82**, 162.
 (Peripheroptera) schineri, **93**, 282.
 (Pseudoglochina) apicalba, **93**, 472.
 (Pseudoglochina) bicinctipes, **86**, 419.
 (Pseudoglochina) bilatissima, **93**, 474, 475.
 (Pseudoglochina) bilator, **93**, 474, 475.
 (Pseudoglochina) eurymelania, **93**, 474.
 (Pseudoglochina) periscelis, **86**, 418; **93**, 473.
 (Pseudoglochina) pictipes, **86**, 419.
 (Rhipidia) choprai, **93**, 468.
 (Rhipidia) crassirostris, **93**, 464, 465.
 (Rhipidia) dione, **92**, 389.
 (Rhipidia) duplicata, **94**, 411, 412.
 (Rhipidia) garrula, **93**, 467.
 (Rhipidia) hariola, **93**, 465, 467.
 (Rhipidia) javanensis, **94**, 411.
 (Rhipidia) lacontei, **82**, 158.
 (Rhipidia) lecontei, **82**, 32.
 (Rhipidia) lecontoi maculata, **82**, 32.
 (Rhipidia) maculata, **82**, 158; **94**, 412.
 (Rhipidia) maculata lecontei, **82**, 158.
 (Rhipidia) marmoripennis, **95**, 115.
 (Rhipidia) monophora, **93**, 468.
 (Rhipidia) peratripes, **95**, 113, 115.
 (Rhipidia) pulchra, **82**, 159; **95**, 115.
 (Rhipidia) rostrifera, **93**, 467.
 (Rhipidia) subpectinata pleuralis, **93**, 282.
 (Rhipidia) subtesselata, **93**, 465; **94**, 411.
 (Rhipidia) synspilota, **93**, 465.
 (Rhipidia) ugra, **93**, 467.
 (Sivalimnobia) alticola, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) approximata, **96**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) biceps, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) bicolor, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) bipunctata, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) curvispina, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) euphileta, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) fortis, **92**, 221, 224.
 (Sivalimnobia) kali, **92**, 221, 224; **95**, 110.
 (Sivalimnobia) marginata, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) marginella, **92**, 221.

- (Sivalimnobia) nigrithorax, **92**, 222.
 (Sivalimnobia) nonkodjadjarensis, **92**, 221.
 (Sivalimnobia) pleiades, **95**, 110.
 (Sivalimnobia) rahula, **92**, 221, 223.
 (Sivalimnobia) uma, **95**, 109.
 (Thrypticomys), **82**, 23.
 (Thrypticomys) aclistia, **95**, 116.
 (Thrypticomys) apicalis, **95**, 117.
 (Thrypticomys) arcus, **92**, 397, 398.
 (Thrypticomys) estigmata, **95**, 244, 245.
 (Thrypticomys) microstigma, **95**, 245.
 (Thrypticomys) unisetosa, **82**, 162.
 (Thrypticomys) unisetosa nigribasis, **86**, 419; **95**, 117.
 Limoniinae, **82**, 23, 156, 282; **83**, 278; **85**, 354; **86**, 412; **88**, 146; **89**, 225; **92**, 220, 383.
 Limoniini, **82**, 23, 156, 282; **83**, 278; **86**, 413; **88**, 146; **89**, 225; **90**, 176; **92**, 220, 383; **94**, 397.
 Limonsito, **92**, 424.
 Limputut, **90**, 31.
 Limúdan, **81**, 307, 309.
 Limúran, **81**, 309; **90**, 29; **95**, 522.
 Linabí, **88**, 131.
 Linas, **90**, 31.
 Linauin, **95**, 540.
 Línaw, **81**, 216.
 Linckia laevigata, **83**, 105, 106, 108, 109-111.
 Lindernia sp., **81**, 187, 341.
 Lindneria, **94**, 238.
 Lindsæa angusta, **81**, 5.
 apensis, **81**, 6.
 cultripinna, **81**, 6.
 decrescens, **81**, 6.
 pectinata, **81**, 5.
 Linga, **88**, 248; **90**, 35; **93**, 360; **94**, 150.
 Liñgat, **95**, 445.
 Lingaw, **90**, 31.
 Lingí, **81**, 217.
 Linguatula serrata, **93**, 172.
 Linguatulids, **93**, 171.
 Linguingin, **92**, 554.
 Lingula unguis, **85**, 211; **95**, 201; **97**, 148.
 Lino, **81**, 216.
 Linociera ramiflora, **81**, 265, 271, 351.
 Linón, **82**, 77.
 Linóto, **88**, 130.
 Liogma, **82**, 23.
 fuscipennis, **82**, 55, 56.
 kuwanai, **82**, 56.
 serraticornis, **82**, 32, 55, 56.
 Lion fish, **80**, 428.
 Lion fishes, **80**, 423.
 Liopeltis, **92**, 367-369.
 key to the Philippine species of, **92**, 370.
 philippina, **92**, 370, 371.
 philippinus, **92**, 370.
 tricolor, **92**, 370-372.
 Liophallus, **97**, 292.
 Liophidium, **92**, 375.
 Liopsis, **83**, 173.
 Lioscorpis, **80**, 439, 440.
 Lipa, **90**, 31.
 Lípa, **81**, 304, 374.
 Lípah, **81**, 184, 346.
 Lipák sa minteryo, **94**, 352.
 Lipang-kalabau, **95**, 555.
 Lipaphis erysimi, **97**, 215.
 Lipay, **90**, 31; **95**, 554.
 Lipoglyptus, **90**, 395.
 primus, **90**, 395.
 Lipophleps, **85**, 375; **96**, 29, 30, 59.
 (Gonomyia) pusilla, **96**, 60.
 Lipote, **95**, 506.
 Lipoti, **84**, 350, 361; **92**, 21, 25, 29.
 Lipsotrix, **82**, 24.
 apicifusca, **85**, 377; **86**, 315.
 babai, **86**, 314.
 leucopeza, **82**, 170.
 mirabilis, **90**, 207.
 mirifica, **90**, 206, 207.
 nigrilinea, **86**, 315.
 shasta, **86**, 315.
 taiwanica, **82**, 170.
 tokunagai, **85**, 378; **86**, 315.
 yamamotana omogocensis, **82**, 301.
 Lirio, **84**, 280; **85**, 309.
 Liroëtis, **91**, 166.
 Lisak, **87**, 122, 124.
 Liscorpius longiceps, **80**, 441.
 Lissobracon, **98**, 266.
 forticornis, **98**, 276.
 nitidus, **98**, 276.
 Lissodendoryx, **88**, 518.
 Litchi, **83**, 189, 206.
 chinensis, **98**, 162.
 Lithocolletis triarcha, **97**, 222.
 Lithophyllum okamurai, **90**, 292.
 Litiran, **84**, 286.
 Litlít, **81**, 187; **313**; **84**, 281, 295.
 Lító, **81**, 366.
 Litocheira sculptimana, **99**, 71, 73.
 Litophyton, **83**, 105, 107, 110.
 Litsea glutinosa, **87**, 193; **92**, 423.
 perrottetti, **87**, 124.
 philippinensis, **90**, 27.

- sp., **81**, 324, 351, 359, 361, 370.
Litsiyas, **83**, 189, 206.
 Little mangrove heron, **86**, 8.
 Little neck clam, **95**, 202.
 Little stinging fish, **80**, 388.
 Little stinging sea-wasp, **87**, 86.
Liúhin, **81**, 238, 341.
Liúhin-lanlm, **81**, 184, 238, 280, 281, 336, 341.
Liusin, **95**, 437.
Livistona merrillii, **95**, 522.
 robinsoniana, **95**, 521.
 rotundifolia, **81**, 264; **90**, 28; **96**, 398.
 rotundifolia var. *luzonensis*, **89**, 183; **95**, 514.
 rotundifolia var. *mindorensis*, **95**, 524.
 saribas, **95**, 528.
 sp., **81**, 334; 335; **84**, 324.
 spp., **81**, 263, 266, 351.
Liwalo, **87**, 67.
Liza caeruleo-maculata, **87**, 72.
 ceramensis, **87**, 72.
 macrolepis, **87**, 72.
 melinoptera, **87**, 72.
 oligolepis, **87**, 79.
 seheli, **87**, 72.
 vaigiensis, **87**, 72.
 waigiensis, **87**, 84.
Lizard goby, **87**, 81.
Lizettea, **82**, 348, 360.
 pelewensis, **82**, 360.
Llbanos, **81**, 206.
Lobaria discolor, **86**, 24.
 isidiosa, **86**, 24.
 retigera, **86**, 24.
Loblepelta, **93**, 555.
Lobomonas rostrata, **86**, 154.
Lobophytum, **83**, 105-107, 110.
Lobotes surinamensis, **87**, 74.
Lobotidae, **87**, 74.
Lobster, **85**, 211.
Lobúngan, **81**, 271, 273.
Local cocoa, **93**, 384.
Local water chestnut, **94**, 145, 146, 151.
Local water chestnuts, **94**, 151.
Lochnera, **95**, 138.
 rosea, **84**, 288; **95**, 123, 126; **95**, 139, 140; **96**, 396, 398.
Locusta cinerascens, **97**, 179, 213.
 danica, **97**, 179, 213.
 migratoria manilensis, **97**, 179, 213.
Locustidae, **81**, 303.
Læmophiurida, **95**, 2.
Loganiaceæ, **92**, 426.
Logenaria leucantha, **95**, 315.
 siceraria, **94**, 148.
Logwood, **92**, 424.
Lohuwa sa bigas, **93**, 383.
Lohuwa sa linga, **93**, 383.
Lohuwa sa mani, **93**, 383.
Lokdo, **90**, 33.
Loktob, **87**, 122, 124.
Lokwat, **92**, 19, 21, 25, 29, 32.
Lolong, **80**, 423, 428, 431.
Lomagramma Brooksii, **81**, 23, 24.
 copelandii, **81**, 23.
 cordata, **84**, 162.
 lomarioides, **81**, 23.
 pedicellata, **81**, 23.
Lomaphlebia, **80**, 95.
 linearis, **80**, 119, 120.
Lomog, **87**, 77.
Lomonunæ, **90**, 176.
Lonchæa citricola, **97**, 200, 226.
Lonchæidae, **97**, 200, 226.
Lonchura ferruginosa jagora, **97**, 227.
 ferruginosa jagori, **86**, 8.
 leucogaster everetti, **86**, 8.
 punctulata cabanisis, **97**, 227.
 sp., **81**, 382.
Long-finned mullet, **95**, 201, 319.
Longganisa, **93**, 380.
Longganisang baboy at baka, **93**, 364, 380.
Longannisang makaw, **93**, 364, 381.
Long-horned beetles, **97**, 202.
Long-horned grasshopper, **81**, 303; **97**, 187.
Long-horned grasshoppers, **97**, 185.
Longitarsus, *manilensis*, **97**, 220.
Longiunguis sacchari, **97**, 193, 215.
Long-jawed anchovy, **83**, 365; **85**, 207; **86**, 247; **87**, 70.
Long-jawed anchovy, large, **95**, 202.
Long-snouted kutambak, **87**, 74.
Long-tailed nemipterid, **85**, 206.
Long-white larva, **81**, 303.
Longurio alexanderi, **93**, 79.
 edwardsiana, **93**, 79.
 hudsoniana, **93**, 79.
 huttoni, **93**, 79.
 pulverosa, **82**, 32.
 riedeliana, **93**, 80.
 rubriceps, **82**, 32.
 (*Acracantha*) *hudsoni*, **93**, 282.
 (*Longurio*) *errans*, **86**, 408.
 (*Longurio*) *fulvus*, **82**, 39.
 (*Longurio*) *pallida*, **86**, 408.
 (*Longurio*) *pulverosa*, **82**, 31, 38, 39.
 (*Longurio*) *yanoi*, **82**, 38.
 (*Longurio*) *zeylanica*, **86**, 407.

- (*Macromastix*) *hudsonella*, **93**, 282.
 (*Tanypremna*) *bezziana*, **93**, 79.
Lo-on, **86**, 127.
Lopá, **81**, 346; **95**, 478.
Lophobranchii, **87**, 72.
Lophocateres pusillus, **97**, 181, 184, 220.
Lophomastix, **94**, 88.
Lophopanopeus japonicus, **99**, 65.
Lophopidæ, **97**, 187, 215.
Lophops carinata, **97**, 215.
 zebra, **97**, 215.
Lophoxanthus erosus, **99**, 66.
Lophozozymus (*Lophoxanthus*) *bel-lus leucomanus*, **99**, 69.
Loranthaceæ, **83**, 223; **95**, 491; **96**, 398.
Loranthus edanoi, **89**, 284.
 hænkeanus, **81**, 341.
 philippensis, **81**, 341; **95**, 491.
Loricata, **80**, 381.
Loriculus bournsi, **85**, 318.
 philippensis, **81**, 291.
 philippensis bournsi, **85**, 318.
 philippensis philippensis, **86**, 7; **97**, 227.
Los-ong, **86**, 204, 225.
Lotus, **84**, 345; **95**, 511.
Loukashkinia, **86**, 140.
 natans, **86**, 187.
 ovata, **86**, 187.
 vacularis, **86**, 188.
Loxogramme, **80**, 95, 95, 101, 109, 130, 140; **81**, 81.
 key to the species of, **81**, 117.
 major, **81**, 117.
 paltonioides, **81**, 117, 118.
 parallela, **81**, 117.
 Parksii, **80**, 109.
 scolopendrina, **81**, 117.
 subselliguea, **81**, 117.
 vittariiformis, **81**, 118.
Luayan, **94**, 346, 357, 360.
Lubadlubad, **87**, 457.
Lubalub, **81**, 242; **95**, 468.
Lubáy, **81**, 259.
Lubigan, **95**, 443; leaves, **86**, 236.
Lúbi-lúbi, **81**, 198, 235, 251; **84**, 347, 359.
Lübnóy, **81**, 197, 296, 365.
Lubón, **81**, 363, 364, 366.
Lubón-lubón, **81**, 364.
Lubu, **90**, 31.
Lucanidæ, **97**, 218.
Lucban, **95**, 537.
Lucilia sp., **96**, 182.
Lucuma nervosa, **83**, 207; **84**, 288; **92**, 23, 27, 31; **95**, 316; **97**, 204; **98**, 326.
Ludón, **81**, 299.
Ludwigia americana, **82**, 140.
Ludwigothuria, **97**, 161.
 atra, **89**, 82; **97**, 161, 167, 171, 172.
Ludwigothiuridæ, **97**, 161.
Luffa acutangula, **81**, 224; **86**, 238.
 cylindrica, **81**, 221; **82**, 247; **84**, 290; **88**, 223; **92**, 137; **94**, 148; **95**, 315.
 sp., **97**, 205.
Lugaung, **90**, 31.
Lugpaw, **81**, 351.
Luha, **84**, 285, 295.
Luhang-dalaga, **85**, 310.
Lúhob, **81**, 189.
Luhuwa, **93**, 368.
Luiang-osiu, **88**, 27.
Luiang-usiu, **84**, 280; leaves, **86**, 236.
Luidia, **97**, 160.
 key to the species of, **97**, 161.
 longispina, **97**, 160, 161.
 maculata, **97**, 160, 161.
Luididiidæ, **97**, 160.
Luiquidambar, **98**, 192.
Lukan, **95**, 202.
Lukban, **92**, 424; leaves, **86**, 237; rinds, **86**, 237; stems, **86**, 237.
Lukó, **81**, 225.
Lukó-lukó, **81**, 379.
Luklub, **90**, 31.
Lulpó, **81**, 358.
Luma, **87**, 468.
Lumay, **81**, 313.
Lumbang, **87**, 122, 124; **90**, 28; **95**, 465; **97**, 178, 195.
Lumbang-bato, **92**, 425.
Lumbang oil, **86**, 242.
Lumbáw, **81**, 210.
Lumbayau, **90**, 29.
Lumbiá, **90**, 35; **95**, 522.
Lumbiya, **90**, 35.
Lumbong, **84**, 284.
Lumbóy, **81**, 241, 243, 327, 333, 334.
Lumitzera racemosa, **84**, 287.
Lu-mó, **82**, 95.
Lúmog, **81**, 355.
Lumot, **92**, 491, 512; **94**, 191.
Lumpia wrapper, **93**, 358, 374.
Lumuluas, **90**, 33.
Lumut jusi, **96**, 161.
Lunah, **81**, 335, 343.
Lunatipula, **93**, 92; **94**, 237, 238, 245, 282; **95**, 361.
Lúngon-düh, **81**, 269.
Lungsod, **94**, 345.
Lupá, **81**, 346.

- Luperodes, 91, 16, 124, 125.
 alboplagiatus, 91, 225.
 bicoloripennis, 91, 227.
 ferrugineus, 91, 230.
 hieroglyphicus, 91, 129.
 key to the species of, 91, 227.
 nitidissimus, 91, 4, 228, 232.
 pallidulus, 91, 123.
 quadriguttata, 91, 129.
 saramao, 91, 4, 227, 230.
 saturalis, 91, 233.
 Luperomorpha serricornis, 97, 220.
 Luperosaurus compressicorpus, 95, 335, 336.
 cumingii, 95, 339.
 joloensis, 95, 339.
 macgregori, 95, 339.
 Luperus, 91, 16, 221, 235, 236.
 flaviventris, 91, 223.
 key to the species of, 91, 238.
 sauteri, 91, 238.
 semiflavus, 91, 239.
 (Calomicros) flaviventris, 91, 223.
 Luping, 225.
 Lusong, 87, 468.
 Luták, 94, 346.
 Lutianidae, 80, 383; 87, 74, 80, 83.
 Lutianus, 83, 111; 87, 84.
 argentimaculatus, 87, 68, 74, 83, 85, 86, 88.
 biguttatus, 87, 74.
 bohar, 87, 74.
 chrysotenia, 87, 74.
 decussatus, 87, 74.
 fulviflamma, 87, 74.
 fuscescens, 87, 74.
 gibbus, 87, 80.
 johni, 87, 74.
 malabaricus, 85, 208; 87, 74.
 maxweberi, 87, 74.
 russelli, 87, 80.
 vaigiensis, 87, 74.
 Lutraria, 83, 106, 108.
 Luy-a, 87, 467, 468.
 Luy-ahan, 87, 467.
 Luya, 81, 255; 83, 198, 199, 211; 88, 24, 223, 248; 94, 149; 95, 315; rhizomes, 86, 236.
 Luya-luya, 94, 301.
 Luya-luyahan, 88, 19; 94, 301.
 Luyang-dilaw, 83, 211; 88, 20.
 Luyan-luya, 88, 6.
 Luzon yam, 83, 199, 211.
 Luzoneleotris, 82, 349, 368.
 nasugbua, 82, 368.
 Lyallii, 88, 346.
 Lycænidæ, 97, 206, 225.
 Lycastopsis, 93, 147.
 amboinensis, 93, 148.
 augeneri, 93, 148.
 catarractarum, 93, 147, 148.
 pontica neapolitana, 93, 148.
 Lycodon, 94, 117-120, 124.
 albofuscus, 84, 201.
 aulicus, 84, 201; 94, 118-121, 131, 134, 135.
 aulicus capucinus, 94, 121, 131, 133, 134.
 capucinus, 94, 131, 134.
 dumerili, 94, 121.
 effraenis, 94, 118.
 key to the Philippine species of, 94, 121.
 lineatus, 94, 520, 526, 528.
 mülleri, 94, 119, 125, 126.
 subcinctus, 84, 195, 198-202; 94, 118-121, 129, 130.
 subcinctus maculatus, 84, 195, 196, 199, 201; 94, 130.
 subcinctus sealei, 84, 195, 198, 199, 201; 94, 121, 128, 129.
 subcinctus subcinctus, 84, 195-198, 201; 94, 130.
 tessellatus, 94, 121, 130.
 Lycodontinæ, 84, 200.
 Lycoperdaceæ, 95, 193.
 Lycoperdales, 95, 193.
 Lycoperdon, 95, 195.
 gemmatum, 95, 193.
 pyriforme, 95, 193.
 sp., 93, 493, 498.
 Lycopersicum esculentum, 81, 204; 82, 247; 83, 21; 84, 289; 86, 235; 88, 223; 92, 136, 139; 94, 148; 95, 315; 96, 181, 187, 188; 97, 207.
 esculentum var. pyriforme, 92, 20, 24, 28.
 Lycopodium, 81, 98; 87, 107.
 cernuum, 81, 313.
 plegmaria, 81, 313.
 Lygaeid bug, 97, 192.
 Lygaeid bugs, 97, 192.
 Lygaeidae, 84, 1, 12, 19; 97, 192, 217.
 Lygaeus crassimana, 84, 84.
 crassimanus, 84, 92.
 Lyginodendron, 87, 108.
 Igodium, 87, 107.
 circinnatum, 81, 293, 340, 366, 373; 84, 327, 328; 90, 32; 92, 422.
 flexuosum, 81, 340.
 sp., 82, 101.
 Lymantria lunata, 97, 200-204, 207, 224.
 sp., 97, 224.
 Lymantridae, 97, 180, 183, 195, 200, 201, 203, 204, 206, 207, 224.

- Lymnaea, 93, 224.
 Lyngbya, 90, 307, 309, 326; 91, 283, 316; 99, 171.
 æstuarii, 91, 281, 270, 294, 316, 317, 321, 357.
 confervoides, 91, 316, 319, 321.
 key to the species of, 91, 316.
 lutea, 91, 313.
 major, 91, 313, 319.
 majuscula, 91, 270, 316, 318, 319, 321, 336; 99, 135, 171.
 meneghiniana, 90, 306, 309.
 nigra, 91, 292.
 putealis, 91, 316, 321.
 semi-plena, 91, 316, 319.
 sordida, 91, 316, 320.
 versicolor, 91, 316, 322.
 Lypesthes, 85, 88, 101.
 anger, 85, 106.
 ater, 85, 101.
 farinosus, 85, 108.
 gracilicornis, 85, 103, 106.
 sauteri, 85, 103.
 taiwanus, 85, 103, 105.
 Lypesthini, 85, 8, 87.
 Lyreidus, 99, 24-26, 34.
 channeri, 99, 27, 36.
 integra, 99, 27.
 tridentatus, 99, 27.
 Lythraceæ, 82, 332; 84, 287, 293; 92, 425; 96, 398.
 Lythrum carthaginensis, 82, 332.
- M**
- Maalasiat, 82, 94.
 Mabalaxúbug, 82, 98.
 Mabárut, 82, 101.
 Mabayáni, 81, 196.
 Mabolo, 92, 19, 21, 26, 30, 426; 95, 462; 96, 114; 97, 178, 203.
 Mabulo, 83, 190, 206.
 Mabuálunan, 82, 95.
 Mabuya, 94, 528; 96, 85, 87; 97, 389.
 sp., 93, 273.
 Macaca erus, 86, 73.
 philippinensis philippinensis, 97, 227.
 Macadamia ternifolia, 98, 162.
 Macaranga bicolor, 87, 122, 123; 90, 28, 33.
 candatifolia, 87, 121, 123.
 grandifolia, 81, 280, 361, 370.
 tanarius, 81, 184, 280, 377; 84, 285, 85, 310, 313; 87, 121, 123, 128; 90, 31; 95, 466.
 Macaroni, 84, 344, 356, 93, 358, 374.
 McArthur palm, 92, 422.
 Macgregoromyia brevicula, 90, 166.
 itoi, 93, 80.
 perpendicularis, 90, 166.
 shikokuana, 82, 264.
 sikkemensis, 90, 164, 166.
 Machærota attenuata, 85, 233.
 confirtissima, 85, 237.
 coomani, 85, 237.
 ensifera, 85, 234, 236; 97, 193, 213.
 exaggerata, 85, 238.
 extensa, 85, 237, 238.
 formosana, 85, 238.
 fusca, 85, 233.
 luzonensis, 85, 234.
 mindanaensis, 85, 234.
 philippinensis, 85, 234, 236, 238.
 virescens, 85, 234, 236.
 Machærotidæ, 97, 193, 213.
 Machete, 84, 324.
 Machilid, 93, 279.
 Mackerel, dried, 85, 210; smoked, 85, 210.
 Macopa, 95, 178; 97, 178, 200; 99, 209.
 Macrispa bipartita, 83, 39.
 krishnalohita, 83, 39.
 perakensis, 83, 39.
 Macrobracon, 98, 263.
 concolor, 98, 263.
 fulvopilosus, 98, 263.
 gravidus, 98, 263.
 nigripennis, 98, 263.
 Macrocephalidæ, 89, 290.
 Macrocephalinæ, 89, 290-294, 298, 299, 307.
 Macrocephalus, 89, 290, 292, 300; 97, 292.
 fortificatus, 89, 455.
 Macroceræa grandis, 97, 218.
 Macrochlamys indica, 93, 220, 221, 224, 225.
 Macrochyrus, 80, 423.
 Macrodontogobius, 82, 182.
 wilburi, 82, 182.
 Macrodyctium, 88, 260.
 Macroglæna flavo-fusca, 84, 163.
 obtusa, 84, 163.
 Macromastix, 93, 79.
 Macromedæus, crassimanus, 99, 62.
 demani, 99, 62.
 distinguendus, 99, 62.
 nudipes, 99, 62, 63.
 punctatus, 99, 62.
 quinquedentatus, 99, 62.
 voeltykowi, 99, 62.
 Macronus striaticeps boholensis, 85, 320.

- Macrophetrix, 95, 26, 27, 36, 37.
 clementii, 95, 9, 27, 30, 71.
 key to the species of, 95, 26.
 lampra, 95, 9, 27, 29, 30.
 longipeda, 83, 108; 95, 9, 27, 29, 30, 69.
 rhabdota, 95, 9, 27, 29, 30.
 spinifera, 95, 9, 27-29.
 Macrophthalminae, 99, 93.
 Macropygia phasianella phaea, 85, 317.
 phasianella tenuirostris, 86, 7.
 Macroscorpius, 80, 385, 438.
 pallidus, 80, 439.
 Macroscytes transversus, 97, 179, 182, 218.
 Macrosiphinae, 97, 215.
 Macrosiphum avenae, 97, 183, 215.
 smilacifolium, 97, 215.
 (Sitobion) graminis, 97, 183, 185, 215.
 (Sitobion) miscanthi, 97, 193, 215.
 (Sitobion) smilacifolium, 97, 185.
 (Sitobion) sp., 97, 185, 215.
 Macrostemion, 90, 392.
 Macrostemionella, 90, 392.
 philippinensis, 90, 393.
 Macrotermes, 89, 74.
 barneyi, 90, 216.
 gilvus, 89, 64, 65, 69, 75; 90, 215-217; 97, 196, 201, 213.
 Macrotermitinae, 81, 125; 89, 75; 90, 215.
 Macrura, 99, 29.
 Madaeus rouxi, 99, 70.
 Madhuca betis, 86, 235.
 leerii, 95, 544.
 obovatifolia, 95, 545.
 Madre-cacao, 90, 31.
 Mádri-kakaw, 81, 207.
 Maenas maculifascia, 97, 225.
 Maesa, 84, 288.
 laxa, 95, 510.
 sp., 84, 288.
 Maga'amyong, 81, 315.
 Magabaung, 90, 31.
 Magaburay, 90, 31.
 Magabuyo, 84, 281; 95, 553.
 Magadulyan, 90, 31.
 Magakasili, 90, 31.
 Magalops cyprinoides, 85, 206.
 Magapó, 88, 130.
 Magarinabut, 90, 31.
 Magasamuru, 90, 31.
 Magbabanig, 81, 328.
 Magbalay, 82, 94.
 Magbatay, 82, 88.
 Magbabaúkok, 81, 193.
 Magbayo, 82, 88.
 Magdadangláh, 81, 292.
 Magduduhó, 81, 381.
 Magel, 85, 309.
 Maghúbong, 81, 225.
 Magilik, 84, 289; 90, 31.
 Magirhang, 85, 462.
 Magirhang, 85, 462.
 Magkakatimón, 81, 381.
 Magkakatin-áy, 81, 300.
 Magkawayan, 90, 32.
 Maglala, 94, 365.
 Maglalagyában, 81, 381.
 Maglapi, 94, 365.
 Magmamani', 81, 379.
 Magninus, 84, 13, 15, 19, 20, 107.
 typicus, 84, 7, 107, 108.
 Magnolia, 93, 78; 99, 183.
 Magnoliaceae, 92, 423.
 Mag-pa-dá-, 82, 94.
 Magpakkaw, 82, 96.
 Magpatalíp, 82, 96.
 Magpipiyás, 81, 315.
 Magsáhal, 82, 95.
 Magsayap, 90, 31.
 Magsilpút, 82, 98.
 Magtañóol, 82, 102.
 Magtarat, 82, 77.
 Magtarikayo, 82, 94.
 Magtataká', 81, 197.
 Magtatalóm, 81, 243.
 Magtimbang, 90, 31.
 Magtol, 82, 102.
 Magtungan, 87, 122, 124, 138.
 Maguey, 84, 280.
 Magugudulyó', 81, 207.
 Maguguhi', 81, 300, 364.
 Magulung, 90, 31.
 Maguribas, 90, 31.
 Maguritem, 90, 31.
 Maha blankang may kunudkod na niyog, 93, 374, 375.
 Maha blankang may ubi, 93, 374, 375.
 Maha blankang mais, 93, 358, 361, 374.
 Maha blankang ubi, 93, 361.
 Mahogany, 87, 122, 124.
 Mahonia japonica, 92, 36, 37.
 philippinensis, 92, 35, 37.
 sp., 91, 393.
 Mahoplák, 81, 242, 343.
 Maiden hair ferns, 98, 166, 167.
 Maih, 81, 194.
 Maínal, 82, 101.
 Mais, 84, 345; 89, 173, 177-179; 92, 422; 94, 146; 98, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319. dilaw, 84, 356; giniling, 84, 356; luto, 84, 356; puti, 84, 356; seeds, 86,

- 236; **95**, 276, 282, 290; sariwa, **95**, 315.
 Maize, **97**, 318.
 Makabuhay, puti, **84**, 282.
 Makahia, **85**, 308; **90**, 31.
 Makahiya, **81**, 205; **89**, 173, 176-179; **95**, 177, 178; **98**, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319; **99**, 7.
 Makahiya- lalaki, **84**, 284.
 Makahiyang-lalaki, **88**, 248; **92**, 424.
 Makangngasa, **90**, 31.
 Makapuno, **83**, 202, 213.
 Makaroni, **93**, 374.
 Makátba, **81**, 228.
 Makatló, **81**, 223.
 Makilingia colorata, **97**, 187, 214.
 nigra, **97**, 188, 214.
 Makopa, **83**, 190, 206; **84**, 288; **90**, 35; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **99**, 7; leaves, **86**, 237; stems, **86**, 237.
 Makupa, **90**, 35.
 Mala, **81**, 269.
 Mala-agdaw, **94**, 350.
 Mala-anis, **84**, 290.
 Malaanonang, **90**, 32.
 Malabanos, **85**, 208.
 Malabansi, **87**, 74.
 Malabar lapo-lapo, **87**, 74.
 Malabar nightshade, **82**, 232, 245; **83**, 194, 205, 208; **94**, 144, 146; **95**, 314, 318.
 Malabar red snapper, **85**, 208.
 Malabawúgan-makumüd, **81**, 217, 218.
 Malabawúgan-malháy, **81**, 217, 328.
 Malabawúgan-mayámo, **81**, 217.
 Malabayabas, **84**, 290.
 Malabinuku, **95**, 480.
 Malabuhó, **95**, 549.
 Malabulak, **95**, 447.
 Malacacao, **84**, 286.
 Malachiidæ, **83**, 80.
 Malachra capitata, **84**, 286.
 faciata, **96**, 398.
 Malacosoma flaviventris, **91**, 223.
 Maladita, **85**, 309.
 Malagayaman, **81**, 300.
 Malagkit, **93**, 359; **94**, 144.
 Malagoso, **95**, 434.
 Malagumihan, **95**, 500.
 Malahábi, **81**, 377.
 Malahulak, **84**, 286.
 Malaikmo, **90**, 31; **95**, 553.
 Malakalumpang, **87**, 122, 124.
 Malakalumpit, **95**, 452.
 Malakamay, **81**, 231.
 Malakamias, **81**, 315.
 Malakápa, **81**, 291.
 Malakápah, **81**, 381.
 Malakapas, **85**, 208; **87**, 73; **95**, 202, 319.
 Malakarí, **81**, 381.
 Malakat, **85**, 453, 454.
 Malakawayan, **92**, 422.
 Malakawayan-laním, **81**, 281.
 Malaking mata, **85**, 208.
 Malak-malak, **95**, 544.
 Malakohyáwan, **81**, 218.
 Malaluya, **95**, 560.
 Malambingan, **95**, 501.
 Malanangka, **95**, 501.
 Malapanau, **87**, 122, 124.
 Malapáo', **81**, 269.
 Malapapaya, **87**, 122, 124, 138; **90**, 31.
 Malapatingün, **81**, 292, 351.
 Malapáw, **81**, 290.
 Malapito, **85**, 205; **95**, 202; muslo manipis, **85**, 208.
 Malapucing, **81**, 243, 280.
 Malaruhát, **95**, 507.
 Malaruhát-puti, **95**, 507.
 Malasaging, **90**, 31; **95**, 495.
 Malasambóng, **90**, 29.
 Malasantol, **95**, 495.
 Malatabako, **87**, 192.
 Malatalóng, **81**, 243; leaves, **86**, 235; stems, **86**, 235.
 Malatampui, **95**, 507.
 Malatapai, **84**, 285.
 Malátbas, **81**, 228.
 Malatumbaga, **95**, 496.
 Malúban, **81**, 270.
 Malaúbi, **81**, 337, 338, 381; **84**, 281.
 Malauin-aso, **84**, 289.
 Malaulasiman, **84**, 290.
 Malauntún, **81**, 341.
 Malauwíha, **81**, 351.
 Malaway, **87**, 73.
 Malaxia, **91**, 18.
 Malaxis spp., **81**, 361.
 Malaya, **91**, 446.
 cæruleovittata, **91**, 437.
 genurostris, **87**, 54; **89**, 186, 189, 193; **91**, 437.
 Malbas, **85**, 309.
 Malbó, **82**, 102.
 Malcus flavipes, **97**, 217.
 Malibayo, **87**, 122, 124.
 Maliit na frankfurter, **93**, 380.
 Malikóban, **81**, 270, 307.
 Mali-mali, **81**, 331.
 Malipitó, **87**, 73.
 Malispa, **80**, 345.
 Malleus, **83**, 106.
 Mallorca, **94**, 351.

- Mallotus philippensis*, **81**, 271, 292, 358; **84**, 285; **92**, 425.
ricinoides, **80**, 363-365; **84**, 285, 295; **87**, 122, 123; **90**, 28.
 sp., **81**, 291, 381.
Mallugo oppositifolia, **84**, 359.
Malluwas, **90**, 31.
Malojilla, **94**, 300.
Malpighiaceæ, **83**, 223; **92**, 424.
Malpighia, **83**, 265.
Malubago, **87**, 124; 138; **90**, 32.
Malubay, **92**, 554.
Malugai, **87**, 124, 126; **90**, 30; **95**, 542.
Malúko, **81**, 204; **92**, 423; **94**, 147.
Malunggai, **95**, 485.
Maluñggay, **82**, 234, 241, 242, 245; **83**, 194, 196, 209, 210; **84**, 292, 295; **88**, 222, 223; **94**, 147, 148; **95**, 314; **98**, 124, 127-130; leaves, **83**, 204, 205, 215; **92**, 137; pods, **83**, 205.
Malupad, **85**, 453.
Malvaceæ, **84**, 286, 293, 294, 297; **85**, 306, 309, 312, 313; **92**, 425; **95**, 491; **96**, 398.
Malvastrum coromandelinum, **84**, 286; **90**, 28; **97**, 25.
Malvaviscus grandiflora, **84**, 286.
Mamaen, **90**, 31.
Mamahtang, **81**, 317.
Mamale, **85**, 208.
Mamaleng bato, **85**, 208.
Mamalis, **84**, 295.
Mamanilan, **81**, 290.
Mamarang, **96**, 193, 198.
Mambuk, **93**, 513.
Mamoko, **95**, 543.
Mamon, **93**, 377.
Mamong tostado, **93**, 377.
Mammalia, **97**, 227.
Manabo, **95**, 451.
Manacopus falcifer, **87**, 81.
Managilid, **81**, 333.
Manaká'daya, **81**, 333.
Manalu, **95**, 440.
Mananabang, **91**, 512.
Mananahi', **81**, 215.
Mananámbal, **81**, 188; **91**, 512-514, 516, 518; **94**, 349, 353, 367.
Mananggiti, **94**, 343, 347, 349, 352, 353, 355-357, 359-362.
Manangilid, **81**, 333.
Manangkil, **93**, 513; **95**, 508.
Manaphón, **81**, 284.
Mandalada, **87**, 76.
Mandangá', **81**, 312.
Mandarin, **92**, 21, 25, 29.
Mandibularca, **95**, 420.
 resinus, **95**, 421.
Mandulá'daya, **81**, 334.
Manduládáya, **81**, 333.
Manga, **92**, 19; indiyán, **92**, 22, 26, 22, 26, 30, 32; kalabaw, **92**, 22, 26, 30; piko, **92**, 26, 30, 32.
Mañgagat, **80**, 383.
Mangangasin, **90**, 31.
Mangagos, **95**, 468.
Manganito, **81**, 316.
Mangantuko complex, **81**, 279, 281.
Mangarinus waterousi, **82**, 182.
Mangasa, **92**, 144.
Manggá, **81**, 288, 303; **82**, 242, 243; **83**, 190; **84**, 285, 347, 350; **87**, 193; **88**, 223; talbos, **84**, 359.
Manggá kalabaw, **82**, 229, 230; **94**, 150; **83**, 207; hilaw, **84**, 361; **95**, 316; hinog, **84**, 361; **95**, 316; manibalang, **84**, 361.
Manggá pico, **82**, 230; **94**, 22, 30, 150; hilaw, **83**, 207; **84**, 361; hinog, **84**, 361; manibalang, **84**, 361.
Manggá, pahutan, **82**, 230; **83**, 207.
Manggachapui, **88**, 43; **90**, 31.
Manggasinoro, **87**, 124, 127; **90**, 31.
Manghihilot, **91**, 512.
Mangifera altissima, **81**, 243, 269, 336; **87**, 124, 128; **95**, 441.
 cæsia, **95**, 439.
 indica, **81**, 288, 303; **82**, 243; **83**, 207; **84**, 285, 359, 361; **87**, 162, 193; **88**, 223; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **94**, 150; **95**, 183, 316; **96**, 93, 398; **97**, 203; **98**, 326.
 indica var. pico, **97**, 346.
 odorata, **95**, 439.
Mankil, **93**, 513.
Mangkit, **97**, 21, 23, 26.
Mangkokólám, **81**, 248.
Mango, **82**, 229, 243; **83**, 190, 205, 207, 215; **84**, 347, 350, 354; **87**, 162; **92**, 22, 26, 30, 32; **95**, 183, 438; **97**, 178, 203; **98**, 326.
 carabao, green, **94**, 150; green, **84**; 361; Indian, **92**, 22, 26, 30, 32; juice powder, studies on the preparation of, **90**, 351; leaf-hopper, **97**, 199; piko, green, **94**, 150; half-ripe, **84**, 361; raw, **95**, 316; ripe, **83**, 204; **95**, 312; tops, **84**, 359.
Mangópia', **81**, 226.
Mangostan, **84**, 287.
Mangrove, **95**, 531.

- Mangyangül, **81**, 194.
 Manharáan, **81**, 334.
 Maní', **81**, 379; **82**, 239; **83**, 202, 213; **85**, 308; **90**, 453; **92**, 423; **94**, 150; **95**, 315; **97**, 20, 22, 25; binusa, **83**, 213; hilaw, **82**, 249; **83**, 213; may balat, **82**, 249; **83**, 213; sinangag na may balat, **82**, 249; sinangag na walong balat, **83**, 213.
 Manihot esculenta, **83**, 208, 211; **84**, 285; **85**, 310; **88**, 223; **93**, 363; **94**, 148; **95**, 314; **97**, 26; **98**, 326.
 utilissima, **81**, 194, 195, 246; **84**, 357; **90**, 501; **97**, 190.
 Manila catfish, **85**, 210.
 Manila sea catfish, **85**, 207; **95**, 201.
 Manilabris cucurbitæ, **97**, 222.
 Manilkara Kauki, **92**, 426.
 Maní-maní, **81**, 379.
 Maní-manian, **81**, 379; **85**, 308.
 Manipis na piraso ng matamis na saging, **93**, 383.
 Maníram, **82**, 96.
 Mañmankit, **82**, 96.
 Manobon, **87**, 73.
 Manok, **84**, 268; atay, **84**, 269; **95**, 203; balun-balunan, **84**, 269; buong itlog, hilaw, **84**, 362; luto, **84**, 362; itlog, buo leghorn; **95**, 203; itlog katutubo, **95**, 203; itlog, pula, **95**, 203; itlog, puti, **95**, 203.
 Mansanas, **83**, 190; berde, **83**, 207; pula, **83**, 207.
 Mansanila, **92**, 427.
 Mansanilla, **87**, 192.
 Mansanitas, **93**, 370, 378.
 Mansonia, **91**, 446.
 annulifera, **86**, 72, 75, 78; **87**, 48.
 uniformis, **86**, 56, 72, 74-77, **81**, 82, 85, 86, 88, 118; **87**, 48, 49, 57-60; **91**, 434.
 (Coquillettida) aureosquamata, **91**, 437.
 (Coquillettida) crassipes, **91**, 437.
 (Coquillettida) chrysogona, **91**, 437.
 (Coquillettida) diæretes, **91**, 437.
 (Coquillettida) giblini, **91**, 437.
 (Coquillettida) ochracea, **91**, 437.
 (Coquillettida) pagei, **91**, 437.
 (Mansonioides) annulata, **91**, 438.
 (Mansonioides) annulifera, **91**, 438.
 (Mansonioides) annuliferus, **87**, 54.
 (Mansonioides) dives, **91**, 438.
 (Mansonioides) annulifera, **91**, 438.
 (Mansonioides) annuliferus, **87**, 89, 191, 192; **91**, 438.
 Mantikilya, **95**, 203.
 Manugtadag, **87**, 460.
 Maoutia, **84**, 174, 175.
 setosa, **81**, 370, 380.
 Mapiyá', **81**, 235.
 Maple, **93**, 78.
 Marabigá, **90**, 32.
 Marabyed, **90**, 32.
 Maracaoyan, **92**, 514.
 Marali, **81**, 223, 225.
 Maralikit, **81**, 194.
 Marambagu, **90**, 32.
 Maram-un, **87**, 462.
 Marang, **84**, 346, 350, 354; 361; **87**, 124; **90**, 35; **92**, 423; **97**, 178, 197.
 Marang-banguhan, **95**, 501.
 Marang seed, **84**, 358.
 Maranta arundinacea, **81**, 209; **84**, 280; **92**, 159; **96**, 398; **97**, 25.
 Marantaceæ, **84**, 280, 292; **95**, 492; **96**, 398.
 Maranyug, **90**, 35.
 Maraotong, **84**, 284.
 Marasmia trapezealis, **97**, 184, 224.
 venialialis, **97**, 180, 224.
 Marasmus graminum, **95**, 192.
 hæmatocephalus, **93**, 493.
 pilopus, **93**, 493.
 rotula, **93**, 493.
 sp., **93**, 493.
 urens, **93**, 493.
 Marattiaceæ, **87**, 108.
 Marbled eel, **87**, 70.
 Marbled sting-ray, **85**, 212.
 Marchantia, **91**, 344.
 sp., **81**, 380.
 Mareng, **90**, 35.
 Margarina, **95**, 203.
 Margarine, **83**, 181; **95**, 203-206.
 Margarodidæ, **97**, 183, 216.
 Maria de Jacinto, **83**, 219.
 Marigold, **99**, 7.
 Marine turtles, **83**, 111.
 Marmalade plum, **92**, 23, 27, 31.
 Mars cæruleo-maculatus, **82**, 183, 187.
 haydeni, **82**, 187.
 heydeni, **82**, 183.
 key to the species of, **82**, 187.
 strigillicept, **82**, 183, 187.

- Marsæus, **85**, 65.
 Marsh grass, **90**, 27.
 Marshmallow roll, **93**, 377.
 Marsilea vestita, **87**, 108.
 Marsileaceæ, **87**, 108.
 Martensi, **88**, 346.
 Martiniko, **85**, 205, 208; liwalo, **85**, 208.
 Martisana, **85**, 343.
 Marubù, **90**, 32.
 Maruca testulalis, **97**, 206, 224.
 Maryllidaceæ, **84**, 280.
 Masa podrida, **93**, 377.
 Masaŋgi, **87**, 73.
 Mastigameba longifolium, **86**, 184.
 minuta, **86**, 184.
 pyriformis, **86**, 184.
 variabilis, **86**, 184.
 Mastigella bryophyta, **86**, 185.
 nodosa, **86**, 185.
 nodosæ, **86**, 185.
 Mastogloia sp., **90**, 307, 312.
 Mastophora rosea, **90**, 275, 292; **99**, 153.
 Matá, **81**, 301; **94**, 351.
 Matábia', **81**, 222.
 Matamata, **90**, 32.
 Matamis na bao, **84**, 357; **93**, 367, 383.
 Matamis na linga, **93**, 383.
 Matamis na maning buo, **93**, 383.
 Matamis na maning durog, **93**, 383.
 Matamis na maning may linga, **93**, 383.
 Matamis na maning may panutsa, **93**, 383.
 Matamis na pili, **93**, 383.
 Matamis na rimas, **93**, 367, 383.
 Matan, **87**, 73.
 Matán-uláng, **81**, 341.
 Matan-ulang-yakiniw, **81**, 341.
 Matang-araw, **84**, 283; **90**, 31.
 Matang baka, **85**, 208; daing, **85**, 210.
 Matang-hipon, **85**, 310; **92**, 425.
 Matang-ulan, **90**, 27.
 Maticora, **92**, 523, 525, 526.
 bilineata, **92**, 526, 527.
 intestinalis bilineata, **92**, 526, 529, 532.
 intestinalis immaculata, **92**, 526.
 intestinalis, **92**, 526-529.
 intestinalis intestinalis, **92**, 529.
 intestinalis, key to the Philippine subspecies of, **92**, 526.
 intestinalis lineata, **92**, 529.
 intestinalis nigrotæniata, **92**, 529.
 intestinalis philippina, **92**, 526, 529, 535.
 intestinalis suluensis, **92**, 526, 529, 535.
 lineata, **92**, 525.
 philippina, **92**, 527, 533.
 Matonia, **87**, 108.
 Matúpog, **81**, 225.
 Mature coconut, **90**, 453.
 Maudit, **81**, 359.
 Maúwa, **81**, 201.
 Mawandia, **90**, 378, 380.
 nanyukiana, **90**, 380.
 Mavandiella, **90**, 378.
 hemitelina, **90**, 383.
 Mavandini, **90**, 378.
 Maxalaláw, **82**, 95.
 Maxalud-úd, **82**, 94.
 Maxanito, **82**, 96.
 Maxinalbó, **82**, 102.
 Maxume-, **82**, 96.
 May flies, **90**, 164.
 Maya-maya, **80**, 383; **85**, 205, 208; **87**, 74, 80.
 Mayana, **84**, 289.
 Mayang, **85**, 208.
 Mayanged, **90**, 32.
 Mayapis, **87**, 124, 138; **88**, 42.
 Mayas, **97**, 186.
 Mealybug, **97**, 183.
 Measuring caterpillar, **97**, 202.
 Meat, **81**, 245.
 Meat loaf, **93**, 364.
 Meat pie, **93**, 362, 376.
 Meba-dul, **82**, 102.
 Mecodium, **81**, 2.
 angulosum, **81**, 2.
 edanoi, **81**, 2.
 protrusum, **81**, 2.
 Mecopoda elongata, **97**, 213.
 Mecopus sp., **97**, 202, 221.
 Mecosorus, **80**, 122.
 marginellus, **80**, 253.
 nudus, **80**, 119, 122.
 Medæops edwardsi, **99**, 62, 65.
 granulosus, **99**, 22, 62, 63, 65, 66.
 neglectus, **99**, 62, 65.
 Medæus, **99**, 61.
 elegans, **99**, 22, 62-65.
 neglectus, **99**, 66.
 noelensis, **99**, 69.
 ornatus, **99**, 62-65, 68.
 planifrons, **99**, 68.
 ranulosus, **99**, 69.
 ruoxi, **99**, 21, 23.
 sp., **99**, 68.

Medicine, experimental:

Areo-palynological studies at Manila, 1963 (Payawal and Laserna), **95**, 171.

The antibacterial activities of aqueous extracts from Philippine Basidiomycetes (Sevilla-Santos, Encinas, Leus-Palo), **93**, 479.

The anticancer activity of medicinal plants locally used in the treatment of cancer (Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval), **93**, 57.

Clinical evaluation of NIST-produced allergenic extracts, I. Skin testing with pollen extracts (grasses and weeds) (Dacanay and Artiaga), **98**, 235.

Effect of calcium glycerophosphate on *Rhizobium japonicum* (Iswaran, Jauhri, and Magu), **97**, 369.

Essential fatty acids in serum of Filipino infants fed with evaporated whole milk (Anzaldo, Relova, and Fojas), **93**, 499.

Field survey of probable allergenic grasses in the Manila area (Payawal and Laserna), **94**, 293.

Free amino acid determination of local, air-borne, allergenic pollen extracts by thin-layer, chromatography (Laserna and Manalo), **97**, 315.

Isolation of leptospora from rats, dogs, and pigs (Aragon, Jacalne, and Famatiga), **94**, 45.

Macro- and microdeterminations of carbon dioxide combining power of plasma or serum (Anzaldo, Garcia, and Relova), **90**, 457.

Microdetermination of total serum proteins among Filipino newborn infants (Anzaldo, Relova, Fojas, and Cayetano), **93**, 505.

Nitrogen content of some local air-borne pollen grains in relation to allergy (Laserna, Buenaventura, and Marañon), **89**, 173.

Nitrogen-content determination of local air-borne pollen grains (Laserna and Manalo), **95**, 281.

Normal values for blood chemical constituents among Filipinos (Guevara and Cabuenos), **90**, 479.

The nucleic acids of Ehrlich ascites carcinoma cells, I. Isolation and Characterization (De Leon), **91**, 401.

Preliminary notes on the effect of fermented coconut sap and alcohol in guinea pigs experimentally infected with *Schistosoma japonicum* Katsurada (Masiluñgan), **80**, 335.

Preparation and standardization of allergenic extracts of local airborne pollen grains (Laserna and Manalo), **95**, 275.

Screening of Philippine plants for anticancer activity (Masiluñgan, Relova, and Raval), **96**, 393.

Serological reactions among lepers (Basaca-Sevilla), **90**, 355.

Short communication. Storage life of freeze-dried NIST allergenic extracts (Manalo and Laserna), **98**, 317.

Skin testing with NIST pollen extracts. Preliminary report (Vivera), **95**, 289.

A study of antibody pattern to Australian arboviruses of human sera collected in Manila (Venzon), **94**, 171.

Studies on Philippine medicinal plants, I. Paper chromatography and spectrophotometric determination (Manalo and Lleander), **90**, 519.

The use of duck's eggs in influenza virus work (De Leon and Basaca-Sevilla), **85**, 323.

The use of locally made plaster of paris as dental and orthopedic material (Anzaldo, Torralba, and Relova), **92**, 341.

Use of ordinary table salt against breeding of mosquitoes in artificial containers (Bañez), **92**, 447.

Medicine, general:

Diseases of the chorion (Acosta-Sison), **87**, 291.

A review of the development and present status of Health Programs on vaccine and serum production, schistosomiasis, malaria, and leprosy (De Leon), **85**, 487.

Shigellosis I. An analysis of 445 cases of shigellosis (Roda, Sabillo, and Arcayna), **84**, 253.

- Snakebite mortality in the Philippines (Reyes and Lamanna), 84, 189.
- Medicine—Histology:
- On the artificial hatching of *Trichuris vulpis* embryonated eggs with a note on abnormal ova and posture of the embryos (Yutuc), 86, 275.
 - The extra-corporeal hatching of embryonated ova of *Trichuris vulpis* (Fœlich, 1789) (Yutuc), 85, 241.
 - Pulmonary paragonimiasis in the Philippines. Report of a case discovered at autopsy with Paragoninum and Schistosoma lesions (Montserrat and Buena-ventura), 88, 363.
- Medicine—Hygiene:
- Behavior pattern of adults of *Anopheles minimus flavirostris* Ludlow (Urbino, Digma, and Abinoja), 90, 371.
 - Control of *Anopheles minimus flavirostris* Ludlow by residual insecticide spraying along stream banks (Urbino), 94, 55.
 - Isolation of *leptospira* from rats, dogs, and pigs (Aragon, Jacalne, and Famatiga), 94, 45.
 - Malaria control by automatic flushing of streams (Santiago), 88, 373.
 - Microbial load of fresh vegetables (Trinidad, Paterno, Abdon, and Quinitio), 92, 129.
 - Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XIX: The mosquito problem in the control of filariasis in Sorogon Province (Baisas), 86, 71.
 - Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XXII: The axil-breeding species (Baisas, Bañez, and Leunberger), 89, 183.
 - Observation on supposedly unusual breeding of the Philippine malaria vector (Mendoza and Abinoja), 81, 53.
- Medicine—Parasitology:
- Age resistance of rats, guinea pigs and cats to *Trypanosoma evansi* with a note on the biometry of the flagellate (Yutuc), 92, 359.
 - On the artificial hatching of the *Trichuris vulpis* embryonated ova and posture of the embryos (Yutuc), 86, 275.
 - Behavior pattern of adults of *Anopheles minimus flavirostris* Ludlow (Urbino, Digma, and Abinoja), 90, 371.
 - The cat flea hitherto unknown to sustain the larva of *Dipylidium caninum* (Linnæus, 1758) from the Philippines (Yutuc), 97, 285.
 - Control of *Anopheles minimus flavirostris* Ludlow by residual insecticide spraying along stream banks (Urbino), 94, 55.
 - Entamoeba dilimani* sp. nov. from Philippine goats (Noble), 83, 113.
 - An evaluation of the merthiolate-iodine-formaldehydeconcentration technic as a quantitative method of stool examination for *Schistosoma japonicum* ova (Blas), 96, 421.
 - The extra-corporeal hatching of embryonated ova of *Trichuris vulpis* (Fœlich, 1789) (Yutuc), 85, 241.
 - The incidence of ascaris ova in vegetables commonly eaten raw in the Philippines (Ocampo-Paus and Agor), 96, 177.
 - The incidence of *Tetrameres fisispina* in Philippine chickens with a redescription of local species (Arambulo, Sarmiento, Borjal, and Hernandez), 97, 347.
 - A newly reported arthropod parasite in the lungs and body cavity of some Philippine snakes (Salazar), 93, 171.
 - Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XX. Daytime observations in houses of two barrios in Laguna Province (Baisas and Catipon), 87, 47.
 - Observation on supposedly unusual breeding of the Philippine malaria vector (Mendoza and Abinoja), 81, 53.
 - Observations on the Manson's tapeworm, *Diphyllobothrium erinacei* Rudolphi, 1819, in the Philippines (Yutuc), 80, 33.
 - The occurrence of a nymphal linguatulid (Anthropoda: Pentastomida) in the lungs of the domestic cat (Yutuc), 83, 119.

- Physaloptera pseudopræputialis* n. sp.—a stomach worm of the cat (Nematoda: Physalopterinae) (Yutuc), **82**, 221.
- Pulmonary paragonimiasis in the Philippines. Report of a case discovered at autopsy with paragonium and Schistosoma lesions (Monserrat and Buenaventura), **88**, 363.
- Rallinyssus from Philippine birds (Acarina: Mesostigmata) (Wilson), **95**, 215.
- Scientific note. An addition to the tick fauna of the Philippines (Pippin), **94**, 395.
- Some observations on the incidence and breed-distribution of *Trichuris vulpis* Frølich, 1789, in dogs in the Philippines (Tascal and Enriquez-Yap), **93**, 71.
- Studies on the biology of Philippine mosquitoes, I. Some biometric features of *Aedes ægypti* (Del Rosario), **90**, 361.
- Studies on the biology of Philippine mosquitoes, II. Observations on the life and behavior of *Aedes albopictus* (Skuse) in the laboratory (Del Rosario), **92**, 89.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, I: The The mulluscan and crustacean hosts of *Paragonimus* in the Philippines (Yogore), **86**, 39.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, II: The morphology of some of the larval stages of *Paragonimus* in the Philippines (Yogore, Noble, and Cabrera), **86**, 47.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, IV: A survey in Casiguran, Sorsogon, Philippines (Yogore, Cabrera, and Noble), **87**, 197.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, V: A survey in Jara, Leyte, Philippines (Yogore), **87**, 217.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, VIII. On the excystation of *Paragonimus metacercariæ* (Yogore, Cabrera, Araullo, and Cabalteja), **88**, 61.
- Studies on parasites of Philippine edible fishes, I: Family Clinostomidae in *Ophicephalus striatus* Bloch: *Clinostomum philippinensis* sp. nov. with notes on the definitive hosts (Velasquez), **88**, 263.
- Studies on Philippine mosquitoes, XIX: The mosquito problem in the control of filariasis in Sorsogon Province (Baisas), **86**, 71.
- Use of ordinary table salt against breeding of mosquitoes in artificial containers (Bañez), **92**, 447.
- Medicine—Pathology:
- Aero-palynological studies at Manila, 1963 (Payawal and Laserna), **95**, 171.
- Field survey of probable allergenic grasses in the Manila area (Payawal and Laserna), **94**, 293.
- Isolation of leptospira from rats, dogs, and pigs (Aragon, Jacalne, and Famatiga), **94**, 45.
- Microbial load of fresh vegetables (Trinidad Paterno, and Quinitio), **92**, 129.
- Nitrogen content of some local airborne pollen grains in relation to allergy (Laserna, Buenaventura, and Marañon), **89**, 173.
- Observation on supposedly unusual breeding of the Philippine malaria vector (Mendoza and Abinoja), **81**, 53.
- Pulmonary paragonimiasis in the Philippines. Report of a case discovered at autopsy with Paragonimum and Schistosoma lesions (Monserrat and Buenaventura), **88**, 363.
- Shigellosis I. An analysis of 445 cases of shigellosis (Roda Sabillo, and Arcayna), **84**, 253.
- Snakebite mortality in the Philippines (Reyes and Lamanna), **84**, 189.
- A survey of Philippine soils for antibiotic producing Streptomyces (Santos and de Leon), **91**, 241.
- Tumor inhibitors in Philippine Basidiomycetes (Santos and Bernardo), **95**, 189.
- Medicilla magnifica*, **99**, 163.
- Medinoschiza excerpta*, **99**, 264.
- Mediotipula*, **94**, 238.
- Meenoplidae, **97**, 187, 188, 214.
- Megaera, **93**, 252.
- flayomaculata*, **93**, 255, 257.
- ornata*, **93**, 255, 258, 260.
- variegata*, **93**, 255, 258, 260.
- Megalaspis codyla*, **85**, 208; **87**, 73.
- Megalopora cylindrophora*, **86**, 25.

- Megalops*, **84**, 200.
 cyprinoides, **87**, 70.
 maculatus, **84**, 201.
Megalotettigella, **87**, 160, 161.
Megalyridæ, **90**, 219.
Megapodius freycinet pusillus, **86**, 7.
Megarhina, **95**, 246.
Megarhozas maculipennis, **98**, 276.
Megatrioza vitiensis, **97**, 215.
Megenihan, **96**, 329.
Megophryinæ, **94**, 496.
Megophrys hasselti, **88**, 337, 343.
 montana, **94**, 491, 496.
 monticola, **94**, 492, 496, 497, 500, 507, 508, 510.
 monticola stejnegeri, **88**, 338, 343; **94**, 474, 491, 510.
 monticola stenegeri, **94**, 471.
 nasuta, **94**, 491.
 parva, **94**, 496, 500.
Melaleuca leucadendron, **92**, 425.
Melanagiomyza phaseoli, **97**, 226.
Melania gottschei, **86**, 42.
 libertina, **86**, 42.
 nodiperda, **86**, 42.
Melanitis leda determinata, **97**, 180, 225.
 leda leda, **97**, 225.
Melanobracon, **98**.
Melanoplus differentialis, **97**, 349.
 femurrubrum, **97**, 349, 350.
 sp., **97**, 350, 358.
Melanolepis multiglandulosa, **81**, 327, 359; **84**, 285; **90**, 27.
Melanolimonia, **93**, 430, 431, 433, 453, 456, 468.
Melanoloma, **80**, 96, 99, 107.
Melanotheca anomaloides, **86**, 25.
Melastoma polyanthum, **81**, 331, 335.
Melastomatacæ, **95**, 493; **98**, 163.
Melendres, **84**, 287.
Melia azedarach, **86**, 236.
Meliaceæ, **84**, 284, 293; **86**, 233, 236; **91**, 509; **95**, 493; **96**, 398.
Melicodes tenebrosa, **97**, 184.
 tenebrosa tenebrosa, **97**, 213.
Melicope triphylla, **84**, 284.
Melissomorpha, **88**, 284.
 indiana, **88**, 306.
Melobesia farnosa, **90**, 273, 293.
 sp., **99**, 153.
Melochia concatenata, **81**, 238.
 umbellata, **84**, 286; **87**, 122, 124; **90**, 33.
Melolonthinæ, **97**, 219.
Melon, **82**, 242; **83**, 190, 207; fruit, **86**, 237; *kastila*, **82**, 230.
Melon-melonan, **95**, 455.
Melosira, **86**, 340, 342, 353; **98**, 218.
 distans var. *lirata* fo. *seriata*, **98**, 58, 61.
 granulata, **98**, 58, 61.
 islandica, **98**, 60.
 islandica subsp. *helvetica*, **98**, 60.
 italica, **98**, 61.
 jurgensi var. *mongolica*, **98**, 60.
 scabrosa, **98**, 59, 61.
 varians, **98**, 58, 60.
Melospila, **91**, 147.
 bifasciata, **91**, 154.
 nigromaculata, **91**, 154.
Melothria sp., **81**, 329.
Melyrid beetle, **97**, 188.
Melyridæ, **97**, 188, 220.
Membracidae, **97**, 193, 195, 196, 204, 213.
Memecylon lanceolatum, **81**, 264.
 ovatum, **95**, 493.
 sp., **81**, 264, 271.
Memnoniella echinata, **98**, 304-310.
 Memorial:
 Basaca, Mariano Gatdula (Manalo), **81**, 93.
 Merrill, Elmer Drew (Quisumbing), **85**, 181.
 In Memoriam. Angel Severo Arguelles (Supplementary issue), **81**, i-xxxiii.
 In memoriam. Potenciano Aragon y Rosario: (1914-1969) (Cabrerá), **98**, 201.
 Orbuary. Gregorio E. Edano (Mendoza), **89**, 283.
Mene maculate, **85**, 209.
Menida quadrimaculata, **82**, 310.
Menippinæ, **99**, 30.
Menippus, **91**, 13, 47.
 canellinus, **91**, 48.
 cyanicus, **91**, 47.
Menispermaceæ, **84**, 282, 293; **96**, 398; **98**, 163.
Menispermum, **95**, 137.
Menoidiomonas, **86**, 140; 168, 173.
 ocullata, **86**, 174.
 Schewiakoffii, **86**, 174.
Menoidium, **86**, 140, 168, 174.
 clavatum, **86**, 172.
 closteriiformis, **86**, 173.
 depressum, **86**, 173.
 euglenæ, **86**, 172.
 falcatum, **86**, 172.
 incurvum, **86**, 172, 173.
 patulum, **86**, 172.

- pellucidum, 86, 173.
 pesudoperrucidum, 86, 173.
 rapacis, 86, 173.
 saevum, 86, 172.
 Schewiakoffii, 86, 174.
 similis, 86, 173.
 singulum, 86, 172.
 spirillum, 86, 173.
 utriculariae, 86, 173.
Mentha arvensis 84, 289; 97, 277, 278, 280.
 arvensis var. *vulgaris*, 85, 141.
 cordifolia, 97, 280.
 otundifolia, 97, 280.
 rotundifolia, 97, 278, 280.
 spicata, 97, 278, 280.
Mepachymerus crucifer, 97, 179, 226.
 ensifer, 97, 179, 226.
Mereschkowskiella, 86, 140, 168, 175.
 nasuta, 86, 176.
Merinthe, 80, 384, 409.
 key to the species of, 80, 409.
 macrocephala, 80, 409, 410.
 nematophthalma, 80, 411.
 nematophthalmus, 80, 409.
Merinotus striatus, 98, 270.
Merista, 91, 186.
Meristoides, 91, 15, 183.
 grandipennis, 91, 186.
Merlucius merlucius, 87, 256.
Merremia gemella, 84, 289; 97, 25.
 hastata, 81, 341.
 peltata, 84, 289; 90, 29.
 umbellata, 81, 310; 87, 194.
Merrill anahau, 95, 522.
Merrill bamboo, 95, 478.
Mertensiothuria, 97, 160.
 brauni, 97, 160, 169.
 curiosa, 97, 160, 167, 168.
 fuscocinerea, 89, 90.
Mertensiothuriidæ, 97, 160.
Meruliaceæ, 98, 493.
Merulinus sp., 93, 493.
Merycomyia, 88, 281, 282.
 haitiensis, 88, 285, 287.
Mesochorus, 90, 393.
 iwatensis, 85, 257, 259.
Mesocyphona nigripes, 90, 192.
Mesodictenidia jozana, 83, 265.
 macraeformis, 82, 43; 83, 265.
Mesomyia, 88, 281, 282, 286, 300, 316.
 (*Pareucompsa*), 88, 299.
 (*Perisilvius*), 88, 283, 294.
 (*Pronopes*) *flavipes*, 88, 285, 288.
 (*Pseudotabanus*), 88, 299, 300.
Mesopristes, 92, 266.
Mesostigmata, 93, 172.
Mesothuria, 82, 136.
 carnosa, 82, 136.
Mesua ferrea, 83, 141.
Meta peracus, 97, 148.
Metachroma signata, 85, 58.
Metachromini, 85, 8, 64.
Metachromitæ, 85, 64.
Metachromites, 85, 64.
Metalimnobia, 93, 437.
Metanastria hyratata, 97, 225.
Metanomalon, 90, 380.
Metanomalon poliendum, 90, 380.
Metapocyrtus rufithorax, 97, 221.
 sp., 97, 189, 194, 195.
 97, 199, 221.
 (*Artapocyrtus*) *derasobaltinus*, 97, 199, 221.
 (*Dolichocephalocyrtus*) *ruficollis*, 97, 199, 221.
 (*Metapocyrtus*) *dolosus*, 97, 191, 221.
 (*Metapocyrtus*) *spinipes*, 97, 199.
 (*Metapocyrtus*) *impius*, 97, 199, 221.
 (*Metapocyrtus*) *spinipes*, 97, 199.
 (*Orthocyrtus*) sp., 97, 200, 221.
 (*Trachycyrtus*) *adpersus*, 97, 221.
 (*Trachycyrtus*) *profanux*, 97, 200, 221.
 (*Trachycyrtus*) sp., 97, 192, 221.
 (*Trachycyrtus*) *spinipes*, 97, 221.
Meteoriaceæ, 87, 279.
Metriona circumdata, 97, 221.
Metroxylon rumphii, 81, 209.
 sagu, 81, 209; 86, 237; 90, 35; 94, 150; 95, 522.
Mexican grain beetle, 97, 184.
 sunflower, 98, 318, 319.
Mezirinae, 83, 123; 85, 283, 389, 399, 405.
Mezirini, 83, 132; 85, 286, 389, 398.
Mezoneurum latisiliquum, 84, 283; 85, 308.
 sumatranum, 85, 308.
Miao, 87, 124, 126.
Michelia alba, 92, 423.
 champaca, 92, 423.
Micrispa, 84, 235, 240.
Microbracon, 98, 260.
Microcerotermes, 89, 74.
 distant, 89, 64, 67, 69, 74.
 los-banosensis, 89, 64, 67, 69, 74, 75; 97, 182, 213.
 philippinensis, 89, 64, 69, 74.
Microcladia glandulosa, 90, 293.
Micrococcus, 92, 133, 134, 140.
 aureus, 84, 275-291; 87, 7-9, 11-13; 92, 421-429.

- pyogenes var. aureus, **92**, 421; **98**, 1, 5, 7, 117.
Microcoleus, **91**, 270, 283, 330.
 accutissimus, **91**, 330, 332.
 chthonoplastes, **91**, 318, 319, 330, 331.
 key to the species of, **91**, 330.
 lacustris, **91**, 318, 319, 329-331.
 paludosus, **91**, 326, 330, 333, 334.
 rupicola, **91**, 330, 331.
 sp., **91**, 292.
 subtorulosa, **91**, 333.
 tenerrimus, **91**, 330.
 vaginatus, **91**, 303, 304, 313, 330, 333.
Micrococcus pyogenes var. aureus, **91**, 242, 244, 248, 250; **93**, 325, 327-331, 481, 483, 485, 487-498.
Microcos philippinensis, **95**, 550.
 stylocarpa, **95**, 552.
Microcystis aeruginosa, **91**, 278.
Microdictyon
 clathratum, **83**, 427. agardhianum, **99**, 140.
 montagnei, **83**, 421, 422, 424.
Microhyla ornata, **94**, 491.
Microhylidæ, **94**, 471, 486, 492.
Microichthyurus maculicollis, **83**, 80.
 montanus, **83**, 80.
Microlepidia protracta, **81**, 5.
Micromelum inodorum, **81**, 292, 312, 333.
 minutum, **81**, 328.
Micropezidae, **97**, 207, 225.
Micropterus salmoides, **98**, 160.
Micropus, **80**, 464.
 maculatus, **80**, 464.
 unipinna, **80**, 464, 465.
Microscelis gularis gularis, **86**, 8.
Microsorium acutifolium, **81**, 42.
 longissimum, **81**, 342.
 rizalense, **81**, 42.
 schneideri, **81**, 336.
 Scolopendria, **81**, 42.
Microstomus pacificus, **92**, 285.
Microthele, **82**, 110, 122, 136.
 aethiops, **82**, 116, **89**, 83.
 nobilis, **82**, 110, 122, 136; **89**, 96, 97.
Microtipula, **94**, 236, 238.
Microtrichomanes, **81**, 3.
 vitiense, **81**, 2.
 zamboanganum, **81**, 2, 3.
Miersella haswelli, **99**, 62.
Migrogobius locustris, **97**, 148.
Miháy dingan, **81**, 193.
Miháy kûrang, **81**, 195.
Mikania scandens, **84**, 291.
Miki, **93**, 358, 375.
Miking luto, **93**, 375.
Milagrosa rice, raw, **84**, 355.
Milbuen, **86**, 224.
Milflores, leaves, **86**, 236.
Milfoil, **87**, 192.
Milk and milk products, **93**, 366.
Milk chocolate, **93**, 382.
Milk, evaporated, **95**, 202; evaporated filled, **95**, 202; fortified, **95**, 203; fresh, **95**, 203; pasturized, **95**, 203.
Milkfish, **85**, 206; **94**, 191; **95**, 201; **97**, 148; smoked, **85**, 210.
Milk fudge, **93**, 383.
Milketan, **86**, 224.
Milkweed, **95**, 445.
Milkwort, **95**, 531.
Milo, **84**, 324.
Milon, **92**, 22, 26; Kastila, **82**, 243; **83**, 190, 207; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **94**, 150; Tagalog, **83**, 190, 207.
Miltinaspis, **80**, 345.
Milvus migrans lineatus, **81**, 139.
Mimastra, **91**, 166.
 costata, **91**, 216.
 (s. str.) costata, **91**, 216.
Mimeogralla coeruleifrons, **97**, 207, 225.
Mimopolemius longicollis, **83**, 77.
 moultoni, **83**, 78.
Mimosa, **89**, 176.
 invisa, **82**, 327.
 pudica, **81**, 205, 380; **85**, 308; **89**, 173, 177-179; **90**, 31; **95**, 175, 177, 180, 181, 183, 184; **98**, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319; **99**, 7.
Mimosoideæ, **95**, 183.
Mimusops parvifolia, **95**, 543.
Mindanao cinnamon, **95**, 484.
Mindorogobius lopezi, **82**, 182.
Mindura sp., **97**, 187, 215.
 subfasciata, **97**, 187, 215.
Minous, **80**, 452, 473, 474.
 inermis, **80**, 475, 476.
 key to the Philippine species of, **80**, 475.
 monodactylus, **80**, 476.
 pusillus, **80**, 473, 476.
 trachycephalus, **80**, 475, 477.
 woora, **80**, 474.
Mionurus bombonensis, **87**, 81.
Mique, **84**, 344, 356; luto, **84**, 356.
Mirabilis jalapa, **84**, 282.
Miranda, **81**, 300.
Mirasol, **87**, 192; **92**, 427; **97**, 25.
Mirasolia, **92**, 427.
Miratesta sp., **83**, 320.

- Mirid bug, 97, 202.
 Miridæ, 97, 188, 202, 217.
 Mirogobius lacustris, 87, 81.
 stellatus, 87, 81.
 Mirophallus bikolanus, 87, 81.
 Mirror carp, 87, 256.
 Miscanthus floribundulus, 81, 267, 324; 95, 474.
 floridulus, 87, 459.
 sinensis, 81, 267, 272; 82, 84.
 sp., 81, 267, 268.
 Miso, 83, 213; 85, 189; 93, 363, 370, 378; 94, 149, 151.
 Mistichthys luzonensis, 87, 81.
 Misua, 84, 344, 356; luto, 84, 356; 93, 358, 375.
 Mite, 97, 189, 191, 194, 196, 200, 204-206.
 Mites, 97, 181, 183, 188, 189, 194, 199, 201, 206, 207.
 Mitrasacne polymorpha, 81, 311.
 Mixed nut cookies, 93, 376.
 Mixed sausage (pork and beef), 93, 380.
 Mizaume, 85, 189.
 Mniaceae, 87, 278.
 Mnium rotundifolium, 87, 278.
 Moa, 81, 272.
 Mobakás, 94, 347.
 Mocis fragalis, 97, 224.
 Modiglianii, 83, 2, 3, 11, 28.
 Modiola, 83, 106, 108.
 Modos, 81, 194, 195, 246.
 Molasses, 82, 240, 249.
 Moláve, 84, 289; 90, 26; 95, 556; leaves, 86, 236.
 Moldy rubber copra, 91, 256.
 Mollienesia latipinna, 87, 82.
 Mollugo, 95, 434.
 oppositifolia, 81, 240.
 oppositifolius, 95, 314.
 Mollusca, 86, 41; 97, 227.
 Molophilus, 82, 24; 86, 318, 321.
 auricomus, 86, 327.
 ferox, 83, 302.
 pegasus, 82, 73.
 perflaveolus, 86, 327.
 polycanthus, 86, 327.
 takaoensis, 82, 178.
 triacanthus, 83, 303.
 trifilatus, 82, 305.
 (Molophilus) albohalteratus, 82, 173.
 (Molophilus) apicidentatus, 83, 301.
 (Molophilus) babanus, 85, 382.
 (Molophilus) daimio, 82, 173, 178.
 (Molophilus) diferox, 86, 325.
 (Molophilus) diversilobus, 88, 180, 182.
 (Molophilus) efferox, 82, 177; 85, 384; 86, 326.
 (Molophilus) extensilobus, 88, 181, 182.
 (Molophilus) facinus, 93, 283.
 (Molophilus) ferox, 82, 177, 305; 83, 302; 85, 383, 384; 86, 325, 326.
 (Molophilus) gracilis, 82, 173, 175, 304; 85, 382, 383, 385; 86, 327.
 (Molophilus) hoplostylus, 85, 383.
 (Molophilus) ishizuchianus, 82, 304.
 (Molophilus) itoanus, 82, 73.
 (Molophilus) iyoanus, 82, 175, 176.
 (Molophilus) kiushiensis, 85, 386; 86, 327.
 (Molophilus) neofacinus, 93, 283.
 (Molophilus) nesioticus, 82, 176.
 (Molophilus) noticolor, 82, 175, 177.
 (Molophilus) paucispinus, 85, 385.
 (Molophilus) pegasus, 82, 73, 176; 85, 386.
 (Molophilus) perferox, 85, 383, 384; 86, 326.
 (Molophilus) perflaveolus, 86, 327.
 (Molophilus) polycanthus, 82, 74, 177; 83, 302; 86, 327.
 (Molophilus) procericornis, 85, 382, 383.
 (Molophilus) pubipennis, 86, 443.
 (Molophilus) rachius, 86, 443.
 (Molophilus) takaoensis, 82, 178.
 (Molophilus) triacanthus, 83, 303; 85, 385.
 (Molophilus) debilispinus, 85, 385.
 (Molophilus) trifilatus, 82, 305.
 (Molophilus) veddah, 86, 444-445.
 (Molophilus) wejaya, 86, 444-446.
 (Molophilus) yakkho, 86, 446, 447.
 (Tasiocerellus) kandyensis, 86, 443.
 Molpadia, 82, 139; 90, 333, 334, 342.
 arenicola, 82, 139.
 australis, 97, 172.
 intermedia, 82, 139.
 musculus, 82, 139.
 Molpadiidæ, 82, 139.
 Molpadiidæ, 97, 161, 172.
 Molpadonia, 97, 161.

- Momordica charantia*, **81**, 226, 227, 338, 349; **82**, 247; **83**, 208; **86**, 238; **88**, 223; **92**, 136, 139, 427; **94**, 146, 147; **95**, 314, 315; **96**, 180, 185, 188.
cochinchinensis, **81**, 241; **84**, 290; **95**, 456.
Momsa, **87**, 73.
Monacon Ferrierei, **90**, 221.
Monacrostichus citricola, **97**, 200, 226.
Monagonia, **84**, 230, 235.
Monalion sp., **97**, 188, 217.
Monalonium, **97**, 188.
Monascus barkeri, **89**, 9.
purpureus, **89**, 1, 5, 7, 9-14, 16-18.
ruber, **89**, 16.
Mango, **84**, 353; **87**, 16; **88**, 223; beans (sautéed), **83**, 181; **86**, 181; *siopao*, **93**, 375; sprouts, **82**, 239, 249.
Mongoma australasiae, **92**, 403.
Monilia sitophila, **81**, 121.
Monimniaceae, **96**, 402.
Monkey jackfruit, **92**, 423.
Monochirus, **80**, 359.
moestus, **97**, 221.
Monochoria vaginalis, **81**, 379; **92**, 422.
Monodactylidae, **87**, 75.
Monodactylus argenteus, **87**, 75.
Monodæus tuberculidens, **99**, 63.
Monogonogastra, **98**, 271.
Monogramma, **80**, 94.
intermedia, **81**, 93.
interrupta, **80**, 173; **81**, 85.
Monolepta, **91**, 14, 109.
amiana, **91**, 4, 136.
asahinai, **91**, 4, 112, 116.
biarcuata, **91**, 129.
bifasciata, **97**, 191-194, 221.
conformis, **91**, 132.
cvanea, **91**, 116.
elegantula, **91**, 129.
excavata, **91**, 112, 114.
flaviventris, **91**, 222.
formosana, **91**, 4, 113, 135, 137.
gracilepes, **91**, 4, 113, 132.
hieroglyphica, **91**, 113, 129.
hieroglyphica ab. biarcuata, **91**, 129.
hieroglyphica ab. simplex, **91**, 129.
hieroglyphica subsp. biarcuata, **91**, 129.
horni, **91**, 112, 115, 117.
Jacobyi, **91**, 134.
 key to the species of, **91**, 112.
lineata, **91**, 128.
longitarsoides, **91**, 113, 123, 131.
luperoides, **91**, 4, 113, 126.
mandibularis, **91**, 4, 112, 120.
marginata, **91**, 134.
minor, **91**, 112, 123.
nigrobilineata, **91**, 234.
pallidula, **91**, 4, 113, 123, 124, 127.
pauperata, **91**, 110.
rufofulva, **91**, 112, 119.
sauteri, **91**, 4, 113, 134.
seminigra, **91**, 4, 112, 118.
semirufa, **91**, 119.
sexlineata, **91**, 113, 127.
submarginata, **91**, 133.
suturalis, **91**, 233.
(Candezea) humeralis, **91**, 110.
(s. Str.), **91**, 110.
(s. str.) hieroglyphica, **91**, 129.
(s. str.) hieroglyphica ab. biarcuata, **91**, 129.
(s. str.) hieroglyphica ab. simplex, **91**, 129.
(s. str.) pallidula, **91**, 124.
Monorhina, **93**, 433.
Monophlebinae, **97**, 216.
Monorhipidia, **93**, 432.
Monosiga ovata, **86**, 190.
rotunda, **86**, 190.
Monostroma sp., **99**, 137, 138.
Monotaxis grandoculis, **85**, 208.
Montipora, **83**, 108.
Monstroma nitidum, **88**, 415.
Moonfish, **85**, 209.
Moraceae, **84**, 281, 292, 294, 295, 297; **86**, 233, 235; **92**, 423, **95**, 173-177, 180, 181, 183, 184, 497; **96**, 398; **99**, 1, 3, 6, 8.
Morado, **84**, 280; **87**, 143-145.
Moras, leaves, **86**, 236; stems, **86**, 236.
Moray, **85**, 208.
Morays, **87**, 71.
Morinda bracteata, **81**, 342; **95**, 537.
citrifolia, **86**, 237; **88**, 247; **95**, 536.
Moringa oleifera, **82**, 245; **83**, 209, 210; **84**, 283, 292, 295; **88**, 223; **90**, 35; **92**, 137; **94**, 147, 149; **95**, 314; **96**, 398; **98**, 124.
Moringaceae, **84**, 283, 293, 295; **96**, 398.
Moringua macrochir, **82**, 11.
raitaborua, **82**, 11.
Morning glory, **84**, 289.
 Morphology—Animals:
 Notes on certain aspects in the
 biology of *Therapon plumbeus*

- (Kner) (Yapchingo and Enriquez), 92, 265.
 Seasonal changes in the gonads of *Hilsa ilisha* Hamilton (Nair), 87, 255.
 Sex differentiation of young lac insects (*Kerria Sindica*) under polarized light (Mahdihassan), 99, 195.
 Studies on paragonimiasis, II: The morphology of some of the larval stages of *Paragonimus* in the Philippines (Yogore, Noble, and Cabrera), 86, 47.
 Morphology-Insecta:
 Synonymies of bark beetles, XIII. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea 221 (Schedl), 93, 423.
 Morphosphaera, 91, 15, 171.
bimaculata, 91, 173, 175.
chrysoloides, 91, 4, 172, 173, 176.
coeruleipennis, 91, 176.
formosa, 91, 173.
japonica, 91, 176.
 key to the species of, 91, 172.
maculicollis, 91, 171.
montivaga, 91, 176.
sp., 91, 173, 176.
Morus alba, 82, 254; 84, 281; 86, 235; 88, 248; 95, 176; 98, 164; 99, 7.
 Mosboron, 87, 124.
 Moss swamp, 86, 139.
Motacilla caspica, 81, 346.
 Motha, 97, 318.
Mougeotia, 86, 139.
sp., 86, 192.
Mouhotina rufipes, 85, 156.
rufipes var., 85, 159.
tibialis, 85, 156.
 Mound-building termite, 97, 196, 196, 201.
Mtezgeriopsioideae, 96, 9.
Mucuna nigricans, 81, 282, 323, 343.
pruriens, 92, 424.
sericophylla, 81, 303, 328, 330.
 Mudfish, 95, 319; murrel, 85, 207; small, 80, 41.
Muehlenbeckia platyclada, 84, 282.
Mugil banksi, 87, 72.
cephalus, 87, 72.
cunnesius, 87, 72.
dussumieri, 85, 210; 87, 72.
engeli, 87, 72.
longimanus, 87, 72.
melanopterus, 93, 381.
melinopterus, 85, 209.
subviridis, 87, 79.
tade, 87, 72.
vaigiensis, 85, 206.
Mugilidae, 87, 72, 79, 83, 86.
Muhang, 81, 296.
Mulberry, 84, 281; 88, 248; 95, 176, 177, 497; 99, 7.
Mulleria echinites, 82, 120; 89, 93, 94; 97, 168.
hadra, 82, 122; 89, 96.
lecanora, 89, 93.
maculata, 82, 122; 89, 96, 97.
mauritaniana, 89, 95.
miliaris, 82, 120; 89, 96.
nobilis, 82, 122; 89, 96, 97.
plebeja, 82, 121; 89, 96.
Mulleriana varians, 89, 95.
Mulleripicus funebris funebris, 86, 4.
funebris parkesi, 86, 4, 8.
 Mullet, 87, 72; young, 85, 206.
 Mulllets, 87, 83, 86.
 Mullidae, 87, 75.
 Mulmul, 87, 76.
 Mulug, 82, 352, 353; 87, 77.
 Mung bean, 83, 202, 204, 205; 84, 353, 358, 376; 90, 502, 507; 93, 47, 54; green, 83, 213; 90, 453, 502, 505; 95, 315, 318; red, 83, 213; 90, 502, 505; sprout, 83, 213; 95, 315, 318; yellow, 90, 502, 505, 513; 95, 315, 318; yellow and green, 94, 145, 149.
 Mung bean by normal solutions of different salts, extraction of nitrogen in dry, 93, 49.
 Mung beans, 83, 204.
 Munggo, 83, 202; 84, 346, 358; berde, 83, 213; 90, 453; 94, 149; 95, 315; dilaw, 94, 149; 95, 315; pula, 83, 213.
 Müngiŵ, 81, 346.
 Mungo, 85, 308.
Munia jagori, 97, 186, 227.
orizivora, 97, 186, 227.
Muntingia calabura, 84, 286, 296, 360; 86, 236; 92, 21, 25, 29; 95, 179; 97, 25.
Muraenesocidae, 87, 70.
Muraenesox cinereus, 85, 212; 87, 70.
Muraenichthys acutvostris, 82, 9.
Muraenidae, 85, 208; 87, 71, 79.
Murray-buray, 87, 75.
 Murex, 93, 224.
 Muridae, 97, 227.
Murraya paniculata, 81, 314, 370; 84, 284, 295; 95, 539.
Mus castaneus, 97, 227.

- Musa errans*, 81, 184, 223, 243, 258, 288, 330, 334.
errans var. *botoan*, 83, 232; 87, 143-145, 147, 193; 88, 247; 89, 185; 92, 22, 26, 30; 92, 423; 94, 148; 95, 503; 97, 4; 98, 159.
paradisiaca, 81, 222; 98, 159.
paradisiaca var. *maxima*, 87, 193.
rua wall, 98, 159.
sapientum, 81, 184, 222, 345; 82, 248; 83, 207; 84, 280; 87, 143, 147, 193; 92, 22, 26, 30, 31, 137; 96, 398; 97, 26, 189; 98, 159, 326.
sapientum var. *cinerea*, 82, 244; 87, 143-145, 193; 94, 150.
sapientum var. *compressa*, 87, 143-145; 88, 223; 89, 183, 197; 92, 450; 94, 150; 97, 26, 27.
sapientum var. *dinalaga*, 87, 143-145.
sapientum grandis, 87, 143-145.
sapientum var. *glaberrima*, 87, 143-145.
uviae jennisseyi, 98, 79.
sapientum var. *tombak*, 87, 143-145.
sapientum var. *dinalaga*, 87, 143-145.
sapientum var. *lacatan*, 81, 223; 82, 244; 87, 143-145, 193, 194; 94, 150; 97, 139.
sapientum var. *raines*, 87, 143, 145.
sapientum var. *sicsec*, 87, 143-145.
sapientum var. *suaveolens*, 87, 143-145, 194; 94, 150; 95, 316.
sapientum var. *ternatensis*, 87, 143-145.
sapientum var. *tombak*, 87, 143-145.
sapientum var. *violacea*, 82, 244; 87, 143-145.
textilis, 81, 220; 84, 280; 87, 143; 89, 183; 90, 26; 92, 450; 97, 188; 98, 159.
Musaceae, 84, 280, 292; 87, 193, 194; 92, 423; 95, 503; 96, 398; 98, 158.
Musca bakeri, 85, 431, 434, 443, 444.
conducens, 85, 426, 429, 434, 437, 438.
raggi, 85, 430, 431, 434, 441.
crassirostris, 85, 425, 429, 431, 438.
domestica nebulosa, 85, 427, 429, 430, 433, 434.
domestica vicina, 85, 426-427, 431-435, 438.
gibsoni, 85, 431, 434, 444.
inferior, 85, 425, 426, 428, 430, 431, 444, 446.
key to known Philippine species of, 85, 428.
planiceps, 85, 429, 431, 438.
planiceps var. *formosana*, 85, 439.
senior-whitei, 85, 430, 431, 442.
sorbens, 85, 426, 427, 430, 439, 434, 444, 445.
sp., 85, 425; 96, 182.
ventrosa, 85, 427, 429, 431, 438.
vetustissima, 85, 427, 429, 430, 435.
Mushroom, 95, 189, 190.
Mushrooms, 95, 190.
Muslo, 87, 73.
Mussa, 83, 108.
Mussaenda benguetensis, 81, 242.
philippica, 81, 325; 86, 237.
philippica var. *aurora*, 84, 290.
Mustard, 82, 233, 245; 83, 194; 95, 314, 318; 96, 181, 186, 188; leaves, 83, 204, 215; leaves salted, 83, 209.
Mustasa, 82, 233, 245; 83, 194, 200, 209, 212; 87, 193; 88, 223; 92, 137; 94, 147; 95, 314; 99, 7.
Mutha, 95, 179, 276, 290, 291; 97, 318; 98, 13, 236, 239, 243; 99, 7, 16.
Muti-muti, 81, 202.
Mutya, 86, 124.
Mycalesis mineus, 97, 225.
Mycetophilidæ, 90, 160.
Mycobacterium tuberculosis, 84, 276; 87, 7-10, 12, 13; 88, 245-250; 91, 243-245, 248-250; 92, 421-429; 93, 327-332; 98, 115, 117, 120.
Myctophidæ, 82, 375, 382.
Myctophidæ known from the Philippines, artificial key to the genera of, 82, 382.
Myctophum, 82, 389.
andreae, 82, 383.
artificial key to the known species of, 82, 390.
asperum, 82, 389.
aurolaternatum, 82, 381, 390, 394.
aurolaternatum aurolaternatum, 82, 391.
aurolaternatum gracilior, 82, 391.
benoitii reinhardtii, 82, 318.
brachygnathos, 82, 381, 390, 399, 405.
coccol andreae, 82, 383.
evermanni, 82, 381, 390, 418, 417, 418.
fibulatum, 82, 423.

- gilberti, 82, 376.
 lychnobium, 82, 381, 390, 410, 413.
 margaritatum, 82, 381, 390, 395, 398.
 nigro-ocellatum, 82, 383, 387.
 nigrum, 82, 376.
 pristilepis, 82, 381, 390, 402, 405.
 pterotum, 82, 376.
 punctatum, 82, 389.
 reinhardtii, 82, 418, 419.
 spinosum, 82, 381, 390, 405, 408, 410, 412, 413.
 (Diaphus) chrysorhynchum, 82, 423.
 (Hygophum) reinhardtii, 82, 419.
 (Myctophum) andreae, 82, 383.
 (Myctophum) aurolaternatum, 82, 390.
 (Myctophum) benoiti reinhardtii, 82, 418.
 (Myctophum) brachygnathos, 82, 399.
 (Myctophum) coccoi f. regularis, 82, 387.
 (Myctophum) evermanni, 82, 414.
 (Myctophum) lychnobium, 82, 410.
 (Myctophum) pristilepis, 82, 402.
 (Myctophum) spinosum, 82, 405.
 (Scopelus) evermanni, 82, 414.
 Myersina macrostoma, 82, 183.
 Myochroinae, 85, 137.
 Myochroini, 85, 9, 137.
 Myochroitæ, 85, 137.
 Myochroites, 85, 137.
 Myosoma, 98, 259, 262.
 ferox, 98, 262.
 hirtipes, 98, 262.
 trichiura, 98, 264.
 Myrica rubra, 88, 247.
 Myriocolea, 96, 21, 22, 23.
 Myriocoleoideæ, 96, 9, 22.
 Myristica fragrans, 83, 139.
 philippensis, 81, 259, 263, 359; 90, 30.
 simiarum, 90, 31.
 Myrmecaria, 92, 260.
 brunnea subsp. subcarinata, 93, 565.
 Myrmecinae, 92, 255.
 Myrmedoniini, 81, 126, 128.
 Myroxylon amarum, 93, 512.
 cumingii, 93, 512.
 fragrans, 93, 512.
 Myrsinaceæ, 84, 288, 293; 95, 509.
 Myrtaceæ, 84, 287, 293, 296; 86, 233, 237; 92, 425; 95, 174, 175, 178, 179, 181, 183, 184, 503; 96, 398; 99, 1, 3, 7, 8.
 Myrtle, 95, 503.
 Mysidioides sp., 97, 187, 215.
 tagalica, 97, 187, 215.
 Mytilus smaragdinus, 95, 202.
 Myxophyceæ, 86, 341; 90, 306, 307, 314-318, 322, 327.
 Myzomyia funesta, 81, 56.
 Myzus persicæ, 97, 215.
- N
- Na, 87, 473, 474, 476, 478; the Tagalog particle, 87, 473.
 Naapák, 81, 255.
 Nagbayúgan, 82, 101.
 Naia bungarus, 93, 545.
 hannah, 93, 545.
 Naja, 93, 174.
 bungarus, 93, 545.
 fasciata, 93, 545.
 hannah, 93, 544.
 naja, 84, 189, 193; 93, 531-536, 538, 540, 543, 544.
 naja caeca, 93, 539.
 naja, key to the Philippine subspecies of, 93, 533.
 naja miolepis, 93, 533, 538, 540, 542.
 naja philippinensis, 85, 477; 93, 172, 173, 533, 539-541.
 naja samarensis, 93, 533, 540, 542.
 naja sputatrix, 93, 541, 542.
 samarensis, 93, 542.
 sputatrix, 93, 542.
 tripudians, 93, 174, 542.
 tripudians caeca, 93, 538, 539.
 tripudians miolepis, 93, 538.
 tripudians samarensis, 93, 542.
 Nakayát, 81, 335.
 Namanereis, 93, 147.
 Nami, 85, 309, 313; 95, 460.
 Nanapó', 81, 336.
 Nangka, 89, 72; 90, 35; 97, 178, 197; 98, 326.
 Nanká', 81, 229; 87, 149, 154; 90, 10, 16.
 Nannobrachium nigrum, 82, 376.
 Napalós, 94, 357.
 Napó', 81, 215, 336.
 Napomyza sp., 97, 181, 226.
 Napoo, 85, 457.
 Napúol, 81, 336.
 Naranga aenscens, 97, 180, 224.
 Naranjita, 92, 424.
 Nardoa frianti, 83, 105, 107, 108.
 tuberculata, 83, 105, 108.

- Narig, **87**, 124.
 Narina, **89**, 292.
 Narra, **84**, 284; **85**, 308; **87**, 124, 126; **88**, 389; **92**, 424; **95**, 485; **99**, 7.
 Nasiterna variinervis, **82**, 61.
 Nasiternella grallator, **90**, 177.
 hyperborea, **90**, 180.
 ignara, **90**, 180.
 tjederi, **90**, 178.
 variinervis, **90**, 180.
 Nasnassar, **82**, 90.
 Nasturtium aquaticum, **84**, 359.
 officinale, **88**, 248; **94**, 147.
 Nasutitermes, **89**, 69, 71, 74, 75.
 balintauacensis, **89**, 64, 71.
 brevicornis, **89**, 64, 71.
 busuangæ, **89**, 64, 71.
 castaneus, **89**, 64, 71.
 chapmani, **89**, 64, 66, 70.
 constricticeps, **89**, 64, 71.
 corniger, **90**, 217.
 culasiensis, **89**, 64, 66, 70.
 latus, **89**, 64, 70.
 luzonicus, **89**, 64, 66, 70; **97**, 213.
 mcgregori, **89**, 64, 71.
 mariveles, **89**, 64, 66, 71.
 meridianus, **89**, 64, 66, 70.
 mindanensis, **89**, 64, 66, 71.
 mollis, **89**, 64, 70.
 oshimæ, **89**, 64, 70.
 panayensis, **89**, 64, 66, 70.
 parvus, **89**, 64, 70.
 rotundus, **89**, 64, 70.
 simulans, **89**, 64, 70.
 taylori, **89**, 64, 66, 71.
 Nasutitermitinae, **89**, 75.
 Nata de coco, **93**, 368, 383; **96**, 363-371, 373-375.
 Nata de pina, **82**, 230; **96**, 91.
 Nata de pinya, **93**, 383.
 Natal grass, **89**, 173, 176-179; **95**, 276, 282, 290; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 14.
 Natica, **93**, 223.
 Native cheese, **93**, 382; sausage, **93**, 364.
 Nato, **81**, 290, 358; **95**, 545.
 Natrix spilogaster, **80**, 37.
 Nauclea, **90**, 27.
 horsfieldii, **87**, 122, 123.
 orientalis, **81**, 280, 335, 370, 377.
 Naucoria pediades, **95**, 192.
 platysperma, **95**, 192.
 semiorbicularis, **93**, 483, 493, 494; **95**, 192.
 Naudit, **81**, 216, 359.
 Nauphaeus linearis, **97**, 221.
 Nautilocorystes, **99**, 51.
 investigatoris, **99**, 22, 51.
 ocellata, **99**, 51.
 Navicula, **86**, 340-342, 347, 353.
 amphibola, **98**, 79.
 aquaeductae fo. latiora, **98**, 76.
 arguensis var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 76.
 bacillum var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 75.
 costulata fo. curta, **98**, 75.
 crytocephala var. veneta, **98**, 76.
 cupidata var. ambigua, **98**, 74.
 dicephala, **98**, 79.
 diluviana, **98**, 77.
 fluviae jenisseyi, **98**, 79.
 hungarica var. capitata, **98**, 75.
 inflata, **98**, 76.
 jouseana, **98**, 77.
 menisculus, **98**, 59.
 menisculus var. menisculus, **98**, 77.
 peregrina var. alisoviana, **98**, 78.
 peregrina var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 78.
 placentula, **98**, 79.
 placentula var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 58, 59.
 placentula fo. jeniseyensis, **98**, 58, 59.
 placentula fo. rostrata, **98**, 79.
 pseudogracilis, **98**, 59.
 pseudogracilis var. conspicua, **98**, 77.
 pseudogracilis var. unicastata, **98**, 77.
 pseudo-schoenfeldii, **98**, 78.
 pupula, **98**, 75.
 pupula var. capitata, **98**, 75.
 pupula var. rectangularis, **99**, 75.
 radiosa, **98**, 78.
 radiosa var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 78.
 reinhardii, **98**, 76.
 reinhardii var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 75.
 rhynchlocephala var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 76.
 soodensis var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 75.
 sp., **90**, 307, 312, 323.
 sub-kawamurae, **98**, 59, 77.
 viridula var. rostrata fo. jeniseyensis, **98**, 77.
 Naviculineae, **90**, 307.
 Navy bean, **90**, 501, 504, 507.
 Navy beans, **90**, 507; **90**, 513.
 Nealexandriaria, **95**, 107.
 Neckeropsis scrobiculata, **91**, 361.
 Neckia grandiflora, **82**, 330.
 ovalifolia, **82**, 330.
 philippinensis, **82**, 329.
 serrata, **82**, 330.

- Necrobia rufipes*, **97**, 220.
Nectophrynoides, **94**, 493.
Nedium affine var. *amphirhynchus*,
98, 73.
iris var. *amphigomphus*, **98**, 78.
Negros abiki, **95**, 523.
Nelumbium nelumbo, **95**, 511.
Nemalionales, **90**, 69.
Nemapontinus, **80**, 385, 421.
tentacularis, **80**, 421.
Nemapterois, **80**, 385, 435.
biocellatus, **80**, 435.
Nematalosa nasus, **87**, 70.
Nematognathi, **87**, 71.
Nemateleotris, **82**, 349, 371.
magnificus, **82**, 371.
Nematopteris, **80**, 95.
interrupta, **80**, 173; **81**, 85.
Nemipterid, dried, **85**, 210.
Nemipteridae, **87**, 80.
Nemipterus japonicus, **85**, 206.
oveniides, **87**, 80.
taeniopterus, **85**, 210; **93**, 379; **95**,
201.
taeniterus, **85**, 206.
Nemocapnia, **82**, 199.
Nemocapnia carolina, **82**, 199-201.
japonica, **82**, 199-201, 203.
Neonanthylla, **89**, 287, 290, 469.
bucki, **89**, 471.
Neochrolea, **91**, 168.
Neochysops grandis, **88**, 320.
Neocrane bicoloripes, **91**, 207, 210.
Neogalerucella, **91**, 37, 38.
Neohylaspes, **91**, 15, 159.
rufofulva, **91**, 163.
Neolimnobia, **93**, 430, 433.
Neolimonia eiseni, **94**, 397.
Neolipophleps, **96**, 30.
Neomaskellia bergii, **97**, 216.
Neomeris annulata, **88**, 434; **90**, 43,
50.
nitida, **90**, 50.
sphaerica, **90**, 277.
van-bosseae, **88**, 434; **90**, 43, 50,
271, 272, 277, 281; **99**, 141.
Neomyzomyia, **85**, 215, 223, 225.
Neonauclea bartlingii, **81**, 351, 359;
87, 122, 124.
calycina, **90**, 27.
reticulata, **81**, 325.
Neophilippina, **93**, 282.
Neophymata, **89**, 287, 291, 301, 308,
324, 450, 452.
Neorane, **91**, 15, 207.
Neosilvius, **88**, 283, 310.
Neostethus amaricula, **87**, 73.
(Sandakanus) *coronensis*, **87**, 73.
Neotermes, **89**, 63.
grandis, **89**, 63, 68, 72.
lagunensis, **89**, 63, 68, 72.
malatensis, **89**, 63, 65, 68, 77.
microphthalmus, **89**, 63, 65, 72.
parviscutatus, **89**, 63, 65, 68, 72.
spp., **97**, 189, 196, 201, 204, 213.
Neothunus macropterus, **85**, 206;
92, 281; **95**, 202; **97**, 148.
Neothyone capensis var. *trojani*, **82**,
140.
gibber, **82**, 137.
gibbosa, **82**, 137.
sacellus, **82**, 137.
villadolidi, **82**, 137.
Neothyonidium magnum, **89**, 104.
Neotipula, **94**, 238.
Neotoca bilineata, **87**, 257.
Neoxenophthalmus, **99**, 84-86, 89.
obscurus, **99**, 21, 23.
Neoxorides, **83**, 419, 420.
longicaudis, **83**, 420.
longicaudis, key to the subspecies
of, **83**, 421.
longicaudis longicaudis, **83**, 421.
longicaudis mindanensis, **83**, 422.
Nepenthes, **87**, 48.
alata, **81**, 308.
spp., **81**, 190.
Nephelium, **89**, 202.
lappaceum, **92**, 425; **95**, 543; **97**,
204.
mutabile, **81**, 241, 242; **90**, 26;
93, 67, 68.
philippense, **95**, 541.
sp., **89**, 202.
Nephesa rosæ, **97**, 199, 203, 215.
Nephotettix apicalis, **86**, 204, 205,
209-211, 219, 220; **97**, 183, 214.
bipunctatus, **86**, 205, 206, 211; **97**,
180, 214.
bipunctatus cincticeps, **85**, 268;
86, 204, 206, 209, 210, 217, 219,
220, 222, 225.
cincticeps, **97**, 180, 214.
impicticeps, **97**, 180, 214.
spp., **86**, 204, 209, 219.
Nephrodium nitidulum, **81**, 36.
philippinense, **81**, 36.
Nephrolepis hirsutula, **81**, 310; **95**,
457.
pubescens, **81**, 12.
Nephrotoma, **82**, 23; **94**, 237, 543.
akitæ, **82**, 267.
altigalea, **94**, 543.
atrolatera, **82**, 147.
attenuata, **94**, 547.

- bicristata, 94, 545, 547, 554.
 bifusca, 92, 265.
 consimilis, 93, 87; 94, 543, 545.
 cornicina, 82, 32, 145.
 curtiterebra, 94, 547.
 daisensis, 82, 145.
 distans, 94, 550, 562.
 dorsalis, 94, 543.
 edwardsaria, 93, 79.
 edwardsi, 93, 79.
 electripennis, 82, 146.
 ericarum, 94, 548.
 esakii, 82, 147.
 euryglossa, 94, 550, 552.
 flavonota, 82, 148.
 freemani, 93, 79.
 glossophora, 93, 81, 83; 94, 552, 559, 561, 562.
 hamulifera, 94, 552, 554.
 hokkaidensis, 82, 148.
 inorata, 94, 554.
 iyoensis, 82, 266.
 kaulbacki, 93, 85.
 korpa, 94, 555, 557.
 longisternata, 94, 557, 559.
 makiella, 82, 31.
 minuticornis, 82, 32, 147, 268, 272.
 nuktesarensis, 94, 557.
 peralticrista, 94, 559, 562.
 perhorrida, 94, 562.
 platysterna, 94, 548.
 pullata, 82, 148.
 repanda, 83, 277.
 retenta, 94, 547.
 serristyla, 82, 146.
 sinensis, 82, 32, 149.
 sternemarginata, 93, 83, 85; 94, 547.
 stygia, 82, 32.
 subumbunis, 94, 563, 564.
 subpratensis, 82, 149.
 takeuchii, 82, 32.
 umbonis, 93, 85, 87; 94, 564.
 virgata, 82, 29, 32, 149.
 Nephrotomodes, 94, 238.
 Neptunus pelagicus, 85, 211; 97, 148.
 Nereidæ, 93, 147.
 Nerine curvifolia, 83, 221.
 Nerita, 83, 106, 108.
 Neritina, 83, 106, 108.
 Nerium, 95, 138.
 indicum, 85, 309, 313; 87, 2, 5; 90, 521; 94, 329; 95, 123, 130.
 oleander, 90, 521.
 Nervilia aragoana, 81, 381.
 Nesobia, 94, 496.
 Nesokaha lineata, 97, 215.
 philippina, 97, 215.
 rubrinervis, 97, 215.
 Nesomantis, 94, 496.
 Nesomesochorini, 90, 378.
 Nesomesochorus, 90, 378, 379.
 oculatus, 90, 380.
 Nesopeza albitibia, 82, 263.
 idiophallus, 82, 144.
 tarsalis, 82, 263.
 Nettle, 95, 554.
 Neuraulax, 90, 390; 98, 266.
 semperi, 90, 392.
 Neurocarpus undulata, 90, 282.
 Neurolejeunea breutelii, 96, 13.
 Neurospora, 81, 122.
 Neurospora, 81, 121.
 New zealand spinach, 82, 235; 83, 193, 208; 95, 314.
 Newamyrmex, 93, 554.
 Nezara subg. Piezodorus, 82, 311; 97, 185, 218.
 -Ng, 87, 474, 475.
 Ngúho'-dagí, 81, 208, 280, 358.
 Nicolaia, 88, 4, 28.
 speciosa, 88, 29.
 Nicotiana tabacum, 81, 196; 84, 289; 86, 235; 97, 189.
 Nido, 93, 384.
 Nidulariaceae, 95, 193.
 Nightshade, 95, 546.
 Nigi, 96, 144.
 Nigrina brachystachys, 82, 324.
 Nilagang mani, 93, 378.
 Nilanghangán, 81, 339.
 Nilaparvata lugens, 97, 214.
 Niltava rufigaster simplex, 86, 8.
 Nino, 95, 537.
 Ninnox philippensis philippensis, 86, 7.
 Niog, 84, 279.
 Niog-niogan, 84, 289; 95, 501.
 Nioiwase, 82, 16.
 Nipa, 89, 183; 90, 30; 95, 423; 96, 112; leaves, 86, 237; stems, 86, 237.
 fruticans, 81, 349; 82, 89.
 Nipaecoccus filamentosus, 97, 191, 192, 216.
 Nipai, 92, 424.
 Nipphonoclea, 97, 193, 220.
 capito, 97, 220.
 Nippolimnophila omogiana, 83, 291; 85, 364.
 perproducta, 85, 363.
 yakushimana, 83, 292.
 Nipponolejeuneoideae, 96, 9, 21.

- Nipponomyia*, **82**, 23; **86**, 297.
 joshii, **86**, 421.
 kuwanai, **86**, 292-294.
 pentacantha, **86**, 292, 293.
 trispinosa, **82**, 32; **83**, 285, 286;
 86, 292, 294.
Nippotipula, **94**, 238; **93**, 90.
 nubifera, **82**, 32, 44.
Nirvana pallida, **97**, 183, 214.
 philippinensis, **97**, 192, 214.
Nisia alba, **97**, 188, 214.
 atrovenosa, **97**, 214.
Nisotra gemella, **97**, 220.
nitidotipula, **94**, 239.
Nitidulid beetle, **97**, 198.
Nitidulidae, **97**, 198, 219.
Nito, **84**, 327, 328; **90**, 32; **92**, 422.
Nitschiæ sp., **86**, 189.
Nitu, **90**, 32.
Nitzschia, **86**, 340-342, 353; **98**, 218.
 amphibia, **98**, 59, 97.
 angustata, **98**, 96.
 angustata var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**,
 96.
 baikalensis, **98**, 59.
 borgei, **98**, 98.
 bremensis var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**,
 96.
 capitellata, **98**, 99.
 denticulata, **98**, 96.
 denticulata var. *hyalina*, **98**, 97.
 dissipata, **98**, 97.
 hastata var. *parallelestriata*, **98**,
 59, 95.
 jeniseyensis, **98**, 59, 99.
 jouseana, **98**, 59, 97.
 kisselewii, **98**, 95.
 longissima, **98**, 59, 100.
 paleacea var. *baikalensis*, **98**, 99.
 poretzkyi, **99**, 98.
 poretzkyi var. *latior*, **98**, 99.
 proschkina-lavrenkoi, **98**, 99.
 regula var. *jeniseyensis*, **99**, 100.
 sheshukowæ, **98**, 99.
 sublinearis var. *jenseyensis*, **98**,
 97.
 subpalea, **98**, 98.
 subtibetica, **98**, 98.
 thermalis var. *minor*, **98**, 96.
 zabelinæ, **98**, 97.
 zabelinæ var. *latior*, **98**, 59, 98.
Niyog, **83**, 203, 214; **88**, 248; **94**,
 150; **95**, 316; bark, **86**, 237;
 gata, **83**, 214; leaves, **86**, 237;
 magulang, **90**, 453; stems, **86**,
 237; tumbong, **83**, 214; **97**, 21,
 23, 26.
Niyumbung, **81**, 194.
Nobilotipula, **94**, 238; **95**, 362.
Noctiluca, **86**, 341-343.
Noctuid caterpillar, **97**, 192.
Noctuidæ, **97**, 180, 183, 185, 191,
 192, 194, 205, 206, 224.
Noctuids, **97**, 206.
Nodeana, **86**, 140.
Nodina, **85**, 9, 10.
 chalcosoma, **85**, 12, 14, 18.
 issikii, **85**, 11, 12.
 pusilla, **85**, 10.
 sauteri, **85**, 12, 16.
Nodinini, **85**, 9, 55.
Nodostoma, **85**, 18, 148.
 consimile, **85**, 58.
 consimilis, **85**, 59.
 davidi, **85**, 28.
 flavopustulata, **85**, 62.
 hirayamai, **85**, 43.
 insulanum, **85**, 28, 29.
 lateralis, **85**, 33.
 okinawense, **85**, 28, 29.
 ruficollis, **85**, 35.
 signata, **85**, 58.
 sublaterale, **85**, 33.
Nodostomini, **85**, 9.
Nodostomitæ, **85**, 9.
Nodostomites, **85**, 9.
Nogodinidæ, **97**, 187, 215.
Nolanea sp., **95**, 192.
Nolumbinum nelumbo, **84**, 357.
Nomamyrmex, **93**, 554.
Nonnus, **90**, 378.
Noorda albizonalis, **97**, 203, 224.
Noodle, **84**, 344, 355, 356; cooked,
 84, 355, 356; raw, **88**, 356; soup
 with pork, **83**, 181.
Noodles, **84**, 355; **93**, 358; cooked,
 84, 355.
Norfolk Island pine, **98**, 162.
Nose-spotted halfbeak, **85**, 207.
Nosodendron californicum, **82**, 253.
 fasciculare, **82**, 253, 254, 259, 260.
 lentum, **82**, 254, 260.
 unicolor, **82**, 253, 259, 260.
Nostoc, **91**, 270, 336, 337.
 calicicola, **91**, 337, 341.
 carneum, **91**, 337, 338.
 commune, **91**, 337, 342.
 cuticulare, **91**, 337, 340.
 ellipso sporum, **91**, 337, 338.
 humifusum, **91**, 337, 341.
 key to the species of, **91**, 337.
 linckia, **91**, 276, 337, 342.
 maculiforme, **91**, 337, 342.
 microscopicum, **91**, 338, 343.

- muscorum, **91**, 337, 339.
 piscinale, **91**, 337, 341.
 pruniforme, **91**, 337, 343.
 rivulare, **91**, 338, 344.
 verrucosum, **91**, 337, 340.
 Nostocaceæ, **86**, 341; **90**, 306; **91**, 282, 336; **99**, 136.
 Nostochopsis lobatus, **91**, 371.
 Nostochineæ, **90**, 306.
 Nothopanax cordifolia, **84**, 288.
 crispatum, **96**, 396, 398.
 fruiticosum, **84**, 288; **92**, 426.
 quilfoyle, **84**, 288.
 Notodontidæ, **97**, 224.
 Notok, **94**, 366.
 Notonyx nitidus, **99**, 23, 82.
 Notopina, **99**, 22.
 Notopinæ, **99**, 24, 27, 30, 34.
 Notoplocoris, **85**, 389.
 Notopoides, **99**, 24-26, 29, 34, 43.
 latus, **99**, 27, 86.
 Notopus, **99**, 24, 25, 29, 31, 32.
 dorsipes, **99**, 27, 29, 30, 32.
 misakiensis, **99**, 24, 27, 32.
 ovalis, **99**, 32.
 Notosceles, **99**, 24-26, 34-36, 40, 43, 47.
 buvieri, **99**, 35.
 chimonis, **99**, 22, 35, 40, 43, 44.
 chimmonis, **99**, 27.
 key to the Indo-Pacific species of the genera Raninoides and Notosceles, **99**, 35.
 serratifrons, **99**, 21, 22, 35, 36, 40, 43, 44, 47.
 viaderi, **99**, 36, 43.
 Notostrix attenuata, **97**, 188, 226.
 Notoxyleborus kalshoveni, **89**, 202.
 Numantra, **93**, 432.
 Numidian grass, **94**, 300.
 Numok, **85**, 452.
 Nyctaginaceæ, **92**, 423; **96**, 398; **98**, 164.
 Nyctaginaceæ, **84**, 282, 293.
 Nycticebus coucang, **86**, 73.
 Nycticorax caledonicus manillensis, **86**, 7; **88**, 266, 272.
 nycticorax nycticorax, **88**, 266, 272.
 Nymphaea nouchali, **95**, 511.
 Nymphaeaceæ, **84**, 282, 293.
 Nymphalid green caterpillar, **97**, 180.
 Nymphalidæ, **97**, 224.
 fluctuosalis, **97**, 224.
 Nymphius, **91**, 236.
 Nymphoea stellata, **84**, 282.
 Nypa fruticans, **86**, 237; **89**, 183; **90**, 33; **95**, 523; **96**, 112.
 Nyphaeaceæ, **95**, 511.
 Nyssa, **98**, 183, 192.
- O**
- Oah, **81**, 280, 359.
 Oaks, **93**, 78.
 Oas, **81**, 359.
 Oat bird-cherry aphid, **97**, 185.
 Oatmeal with milk and sugar, **93**, 181.
 Oban-oban, **81**, 270.
 Obelia, sp., **84**, 337.
 Oberea sp. **97**, 199, 220.
 Obóg, **81**, 222.
 Ocellularia defossa, **86**, 25.
 Ochnaceæ, **82**, 329.
 Ochrolea, **91**, 110.
 Ochroma lagopus, **92**, 425.
 Ochrosia oppositifolia, **95**, 442.
 Ocimum basilicum, **95**, 483.
 Octomeles sumatrana, **90**, 28.
 Ocypodidæ, **99**, 23, 92, 93.
 Odeontermes javanicus, **93**, 578.
 Odoiporus longicollis, **99**, 222.
 Odonaspis saccharicaulis, **97**, 217.
 Odonatisca, **94**, 238.
 Odonteleotris, **82**, 348, 360.
 canina, **82**, 360.
 Odontionopa, **84**, 76.
 Odontobutis, **82**, 348, 359.
 obscura, **82**, 359; **87**, 77.
 Odontomus mulleri, **94**, 121, 125.
 Odontonema callistachyum, **96**, 398.
 Odontonatus, **85**, 292, 293.
 Odontormes, **90**, 216.
 Odontoscapus, **93**, 263.
 Odontotermes, **89**, 74.
 (Odontotermes) dives, **89**, 64, 65, 69, 75.
 (Odontotermes) paradenticulatus, **89**, 64, 69, 75.
 Odontotipula, **94**, 239.
 Oecanthus indicus, **97**, 213.
 Oecophorid, **97**, 199.
 Oecophoridae, **97**, 197, 199, 223.
 Oedancala, **84**, 17, 19, 20, 25, 41, 84.
 bimaculata, **84**, 7, 41, 85, 86, 88, 94, 98, 99.
 crassimana, **84**, 7, 86-88, 92-95, 97, 107.
 cubana, **84**, 7, 85-87, 92, 95.
 dorsalis, **84**, 7, 86-90, 92, 94, 95, 97, 99, 104.
 dorsilinea, **84**, 84, 90, 92, 93.

- husseyi, **84**, 7, 86, 88, 101.
 key to the species of, **84**, 86.
 kormilevi, **84**, 7, 86, 104.
 longirostris, **84**, 7, 85-87, 101, 102.
 meridionalis, **84**, 7, 85-87, 90, 92, 97, 104.
 mexicana, **84**, 7, 85, 86, 98, 105.
 nana, **84**, 7, 84-87, 97, 98, 101.
 notata, **84**, 7, 85-87, 94, 95, 98, 101, 105, 107.
 oedancalodes, **84**, 36, 38.
 pallidipennis, **84**, 109.
 Oedogoniaceae, **90**, 307.
 Oedogoniales, **90**, 307.
 Oedogonium, **90**, 311, 321, 326.
 sp., **90**, 307, 311.
 Oenidea, **91**, 169.
 Oenothera, **83**, 222.
 Oenotheraceae, **83**, 221.
 Ogos, **87**, 76.
 Ogoy-ogoy, **93**, 377.
 Ogpák, **94**, 366.
 Oicomonas caudata, **86**, 187.
 rugosa, **86**, 187.
 termo, **86**, 187.
 Oides, **91**, 14, 61.
 bipunctata, **91**, 67.
 chrysomeloides, **91**, 173.
 decempunctata, **91**, 63.
 epipleuralis, **91**, 63, 68.
 indosinensis, **91**, 63, 65, 67.
 key to the species of, **91**, 63.
 10-punctata, **91**, 63.
 Oidium lactis, **94**, 179.
 Okra, **82**, 236, 247; **88**, 223, 260;
 94, 148; **95**, 315; **98**, 326.
 fruit, **92**, 137.
 Olacaceae, **84**, 281, 292; **95**, 512.
 Olasiman, **83**, 194, 209; **88**, 222,
 223; **92**, 423; **94**, 147; **97**, 20,
 22, 25.
 Olax, **95**, 512.
 Oldenlandia corymbosa, **81**, 341; **84**,
 290.
 diffusa, **81**, 341.
 Oldín, **81**, 376.
 Olea, **95**, 137.
 Oleaceae, **84**, 288, 293; **96**, 398.
 Oleandra clemensiae, **81**, 12.
 Oleandra Herrei, **81**, 12.
 Olenecamptus bilobus, **97**, 220.
 Olethreutidae, **97**, 200, 201, 223.
 Oliba, **92**, 422.
 Oligodon, **91**, 459, 462.
 ancorus, **91**, 461, 463, 465, 466,
 470, 474.
 ancorus bipartita, **91**, 470.
 bitorquatus, **91**, 480.
 brevicauda, **91**, 462.
 cinereus, **91**, 461.
 cyclurus, **91**, 460.
 formosanus, **91**, 461.
 iwahigensis, **91**, 461, 478, 479,
 481.
 key to the species of, **91**, 462.
 maculatus, **91**, 463, 469, 470.
 meyerinkii, **91**, 462, 471, 472.
 modestus, **91**, 461, 462, 473, 474.
 notospilus, **91**, 461, 477-480.
 octolineatus, **91**, 472.
 perkinsi, **91**, 461, 463, 476.
 purpurascens, **91**, 461, 465, 466,
 470, 474.
 schadenbergi, **91**, 461, 477-480.
 signata, **91**, 476, 480.
 vertebralis, **91**, 461, 478-480.
 vertebralis notospilus, **91**, 466,
 477.
 Oligolepis acutipennis, **87**, 77.
 Oligonychus biharensis, **97**, 226.
 coffæ, **97**, 200, 226.
 orthius, **97**, 183, 226.
 velascoi, **97**, 188, 189, 226.
 Ólmut-ólmut, **81**, 208.
 Olorus, **85**, 128.
 Ólum-bakí, **81**, 226.
 Omodon, **85**, 172.
 Omphalia, **95**, 195.
 reclinis, **93**, 494; **95**, 192, 193.
 sp., **95**, 192.
 umbellifera, **95**, 192.
 Oncocarpus densiflorus, **91**, 508.
 obovatus, **91**, 408.
 vitiensis, **91**, 508.
 Oncocephala, **80**, 358; **85**, 499.
 angulata, **85**, 502.
 gestroi, **85**, 502.
 senegalensis, **85**, 452.
 tuberculata, **85**, 517, 502.
 Oncomelania nosophora, **86**, 42.
 Oncorhynchus nerka, **87**, 257.
 Oncosperma horrida, **84**, 326.
 tigillaria, **95**, 515.
 Ongkáb, **81**, 357.
 Ongót, **81**, 338.
 Onion, **83**, 199, 211; **94**, 147, 149;
 95, 315; bulb and leaves, **95**,
 314; tops, **96**, 178; **96**, 181, 186,
 188; **97**, 178, 205; **98**, 326.
 Onions, **98**, 279, 287.
 Onocophanes ruficaudis, **98**, 276.
 Onychium, **84**, 396.
 Onymochila, **85**, 471.
 Oöcystaceae, **90**, 306.
 Oocystis sp., **91**, 358.
 Ooeidozyga laevis, **94**, 491, 495, 497,
 500, 502, 507, 508.

- laevis laevis, **83**, 339, 343; **94**, 471, 478.
- Oóng, **81**, 231.
- Oostethus brachyurus, **87**, 72.
manadensis, **87**, 72.
- Opatrum acutagulum, **97**, 219.
bilineatum, **97**, 219.
depressum, **97**, 179, 219.
- Opegrapha obtusella, **86**, 25.
robustia, **86**, 25.
- Operculina turpethum, **82**, 245; **84**, 359.
- Opetiodon, **97**, 292.
- Opheodesoma, **82**, 110.
grisea, **89**, 81, 105.
spectabilis, **82**, 139.
spectabilis var. puerto-galerae, **82**, 110, 127, 139; **83**, 105; **89**, 105.
- Opheodrys, **92**, 368, 369.
- Ophiacantha, **95**, 3, 70.
- Ophiacanthidae, **95**, 3.
- Ophiactis, **95**, 23, 70.
arenosa, **95**, 72.
brochi, **95**, 23.
canescens, **95**, 3.
dissidens, **95**, 3.
duplicata, **95**, 3.
incisa, **95**, 23.
kresbii, **95**, 23.
modesta, **95**, 72.
mulleri, **95**, 72.
parata, **95**, 3.
partita, **95**, 3.
patula, **95**, 3.
phiolepis sexradia, **95**, 23.
reinhardtii, **95**, 23.
savingnyi, **95**, 9, 70, 72.
virens, **95**, 72.
viriscens, **95**, 23.
- Ophiarachna, **95**, 59.
gorgonia, **95**, 59; **97**, 166.
incrassata, **95**, 10, 62, 69.
infernalis, **95**, 60.
- Ophiarachnella, **95**, 59; **97**, 160.
gorgonia, **95**, 10, 60, 61, 69; **97**, 160, 166.
inermis, **95**, 10, 60, 69.
infernalis, **83**, 108.
key to the species of, **95**, 59.
septemspinosa, **95**, 10, 61, 62, 69.
- Ophiarthrum, **95**, 47, 57.
elegans, **83**, 108; **95**, 10, 57, 58, 69.
key to the species of, **95**, 57.
pictum, **83**, 108; **95**, 10, 58.
- Ophicephalus striatus, **85**, 207; **87**, 67; **88**, 263-265, 270, 272, 274; **92**, 281.
- Ophichthyidae, **87**, 71.
- Ophichthys misolensis, **82**, 10.
- Ophiocamax, **95**, 3.
- Ophiocara, **82**, 348, 363; **87**, 87.
aporos, **82**, 346, 363, 364; **87**, 77.
key to the Philippine and East Indian species of, **82**, 363.
porocephala, **82**, 363, 364; **87**, 77.
- Ophiocephalus striatus, **80**, 41.
- Ophiochitonidae, **95**, 9, 11, 46.
- Ophiochondrella, **95**, 2.
- Ophiochondrus, **95**, 2.
- Ophiochytra, **95**, 3.
- Ophiocnemis, **95**, 26, 44.
marmorata, **95**, 9, 44.
- Ophiocnida, **95**, 24, 70.
echinata, **95**, 24, 69.
echinatus, **95**, 9.
- Ophiocoma, **95**, 47, 48, 70.
brevipes, **95**, 9, 48, 49, 51, 69.
brevipes var. variegata, **95**, 53.
erinaceus, **95**, 10, 48, 50, 51, 69.
insularia, **95**, 9, 48, 52.
insularia var. variegata, **95**, 9.
key to the species of, **95**, 48.
lineolata, **95**, 69.
parva, **95**, 9, 48, 53.
parva var. compacta, **95**, 9, 48, 54, 72.
picta, **95**, 58.
schoenleinii, **95**, 10, 48, 50, 51.
scholopendrina, **83**, 107, 109; **95**, 10, 48, 51, 69, 70.
scholopendrina var. erinaceus, **95**, 50.
scholopendrina var. schoenleinii, **95**, 50.
scholopendrina var. Schoenleinni, **83**, 108.
variegata, **95**, 53.
- Ophiocomidae, **95**, 9, 11, 69.
key to the genera of, **95**, 47.
- Ophiopoda, **95**, 2.
- Ophiopodidae, **95**, 10, 11, 59, 69; **97**, 160.
key to the genera of, **95**, 59.
- Ophioglossaceae, **87**, 108; **95**, 513.
- Ophioglossum, **87**, 109.
- Ophioglypha, **95**, 3.
- Ophiogypsis, **95**, 2.
- Ophiogelidae, **95**, 3.
- Ophiogelus, **95**, 3.
- Ophiopodidae, **95**, 10, 11, 69; **97**, 160.
key to the genera of, **95**, 63; **97**, 165.
- Ophiopoda, **95**, 64, 70; **97**, 160, 165.
annulosa, **95**, 64.

- cincta, 83, 108; 95, 10, 64, 65,
 69; 97, 160, 166.
 dubia, 95, 47.
 garretti, 95, 65; 97, 163.
 hispida, 95, 24.
 imbricata, 95, 66.
 key to the species of, 95, 64.
 savignyi, 95, 23.
 superba, 83, 108; 95, 10, 64.
 Ophiomastix, 95, 47, 54.
 annulosa, 83, 108; 95, 10, 55, 57,
 69.
 flaccida, 95, 10, 55, 56.
 key to the species of, 95, 54.
 lutkeni, 83, 108; 95, 10, 55, 57,
 69.
 mixta, 95, 69.
 Ophiomaza cacaotica, 95, 9, 46, 69.
 Ophiomitra, 95, 3.
 Ophiomæris, 95, 2.
 obstricta, 95, 2.
 Ophiomyces delata, 95, 3.
 Ophiomycetidae, 95, 3.
 Ophiomyxa, 95, 2, 3, 70.
 Ophiomyxidae, 95, 5, 72.
 Ophiomyxinae, 95, 3.
 Ophionema, 95, 25.
 intricata, 95, 25, 26, 71.
 philippinensis, 95, 9, 25, 71.
 Ophionereis, 95, 46, 70.
 dubia, 95, 9, 47.
 Ophioninae, 90, 378.
 Ophiopeza conjungens, 95, 63.
 exilis, 95, 63.
 yoldi, 95, 63.
 Ophiopezella spinosa, 95, 69.
 Ophiophagus, 93, 544.
 elaps, 93, 544, 545.
 fasciatus, 93, 545.
 hannah, 93, 431, 544.
 Ophiophragmus echinatus, 95, 24.
 Ophioplocus, 95, 64, 66.
 imbricatus, 83, 108; 95, 10, 66,
 69.
 imbricatus joloensis, 95, 10, 67,
 72.
 Ophiopsammium semperi, 95, 9, 45.
 Ophiopteron puncto-caeruleum, 95,
 39.
 Ophiopus, 95, 23.
 Ophiopyrgus, 95, 4.
 Ophiorrhiza edanoi, 89, 284.
 mungos, 81, 362.
 Ophiotholia, 95, 3.
 Ophiotrichidae, 95, 3, 9, 11, 69.
 key to the genera of, 95, 26.
 Ophiotrichoides, 95, 26, 41.
 key to the species of, 95, 41.
 lymani, 95, 41.
 martensi, 95, 69.
 martensi australis, 95, 9, 41.
 nereidina, 95, 9, 41, 42, 69.
 propinqua, 95, 9, 41-43, 69.
 Ophiothrix, 95, 26, 32, 70.
 acestra, 95, 9, 32.
 aristulata, 95, 37.
 armata, 95, 37.
 atrolineata, 95, 35.
 caespitosa, 95, 9, 32, 33.
 exigua, 95, 32, 69.
 galathea, 95, 69.
 hartmeyer, 95, 33.
 hirsuta, 95, 69.
 key to the species of, 95, 32.
 longipeda, 95, 27.
 martensi, 95, 41.
 martensi australis, 95, 41.
 melanogramma, 95, 35.
 melanostricta, 95, 36.
 mereidina, 95, 42.
 obtusa, 95, 9, 32, 34.
 propinqua, 95, 43.
 purpurea, 95, 9, 32, 34, 69.
 stelligera, 95, 9, 32, 35.
 striolata, 95, 39.
 trilineata, 95, 40.
 virgata, 55, 38.
 Ophites, 94, 118.
 aulicus, 94, 131.
 subcinctus, 84, 199, 201; 94, 128.
 tessellatus, 94, 130.
 Ophiura, 95, 3, 4, 70; 97, 160.
 annulosa, 95, 54, 55, 64.
 echinata, 95, 48.
 incrassata, 95, 62.
 kinbergi, 95, 69.
 longipeda, 95, 27.
 marmorata, 95, 44.
 nereidina, 95, 42.
 panizoi, 97, 165.
 reticulata, 95, 46.
 scolopendrina, 95, 48, 50.
 sp., 97, 160.
 Ophiuræ, 95, 4, 5.
 Ophiurases obstrictus, 95, 2.
 Ophiuroidæ, 95, 5, 6.
 Ophiuroides, 95, 1, 97, 160.
 key to the orders and families of,
 95, 10.
 Ophiurolepis, 95, 3.
 Ophlitospongia fucoides, 88, 525.
 Ophryophryne, 94, 496.
 Opiinæ, 90, 392.
 Opisthoteptus, 84, 15, 19, 111-113,
 131.
 burmanus, 84, 114, 115.

- burmanus burmanus, **84**, 8, 122.
 burmanus singalensis, **84**, 8, 123.
 capeneri, **84**, 8, 114, 116.
 chinai, **84**, 8, 114, 127, 128.
 elegans, **84**, 8, 114-117, 119.
 jordani, **84**, 8, 114, 115, 127-129.
 horvati, **84**, 8, 114, 124, 125.
 key to the species of, **84**, 114.
 ochreipennis, **84**, 8, 114, 115.
 pallidus, **84**, 8, 111, 114, 119, 121.
 parvus, **84**, 8, 115, 128, 129.
 vulturnus, **84**, 8, 115, 126.
Opisthostenus, **84**, 113, 150.
 ochreipennis, **84**, 113, 115, 128.
Opius, **90**, 392.
Oplismenus limosus, **94**, 305.
Opuntia marina, **90**, 59.
Oracion, **85**, 452, 454, 463; **86**, 127.
Orania palindan, **81**, 90, 27.
Orange, **83**, 181; **95**, 537.
Oranges, **82**, 230.
Orchidaceæ, **80**, 284; **83**, 223; **84**,
 280, 292; **92**, 423; **98**, 158, 159.
Orchis, **83**, 221.
Oreaster nodosus, **83**, 105, 109.
Orectobiidæ, **87**, 69.
Oregano, **84**, 289.
Oregana, **88**, 346.
 similis, **97**, 194, 216.
Orejeira, **92**, 554.
Oreocalamus, **93**, 408.
Oreocnide trinervis, **81**, 304, 323,
 329.
Oreodoxa, *regia*, **86**, 31.
Oreogrammitis, **80**, 95.
Oreomyza, **82**, 282; **94**, 235, 238.
Oreophrus (*Tlos*), **99**, 53.
 (*Tlos*) *angulatus*, **99**, 55.
 (*Tlos*) *havelocki*, **99**, 55.
 (*Tlos*), key to the three species
 of the genus, **99**, 55.
 (*Tlos*) *muriger*, **99**, 22, 53, 55,
 56.
 (*Tlos*) *petrus*, **99**, 55, 56.
Oreotlos, **99**, 55.
Oreophryne annulata, **94**, 471, 489,
 491, 494, 499, 500, 505, 507, 508,
 510.
Orgyia australis postica, **97**, 195,
 224.
Orchidaceæ, **98**, 158, 159.
Oriles, **85**, 205, 208; **87**, 73.
Orimarga, **93**, 430; **94**, 397, 419.
 alpina, **94**, 419.
 yakushimana, **82**, 287.
 (*Limnorimarga*) *limonioides*, **82**,
 287.
 (*Orimarga*) *asignata*, **94**, 428.
 (*Orimarga*) *asura*, **94**, 420, 425.
 (*Orimarga*) *basalis*, **94**, 420, 421,
 424, 427.
 (*Orimarga*) *brevistylata*, **94**, 420,
 421.
 (*Orimarga*) *fuscicosta*, **94**, 422,
 426.
 (*Orimarga*) *lactipennis*, **94**, 423.
 (*Orimarga*) *peregrina*, **94**, 427.
 (*Orimarga*) *platystyla*, **94**, 423,
 425.
 (*Orimarga*) *resupina*, **94**, 426,
 427.
 (*Orimarga*) *sherpa*, **88**, 160; **94**,
 430.
 (*Orimarga*) *subbasalis*, **94**, 420,
 430.
 (*Orimarga*) *taprobanica*, **94**, 427,
 428.
 (*Orimarga*) *tenuistyla*, **94**, 428,
 430.
 (*Orimarga*), **94**, 430.
 (*Orimarga*) *yakushimana*, **92**,
 287.
Oring-oring, **95**, 517.
Oriolus chinensis chinensis, **86**, 8.
Oriosiotes formosanus, **81**, 63.
 mindoroensis, **80**, 363; **81**, 63.
Ormá, **82**, 89.
Ormerris, *funerula*, **97**, 215.
Ormosia, **82**, 24.
 amakazarii, **86**, 320.
 atripes, **82**, 173.
 laevistyla, **82**, 303.
 confluenta, **82**, 71.
 laevistyla, **82**, 303.
 nantaisana, **82**, 304; **86**, 320.
 takeuchii, **82**, 33, 77.
 tokionis, **82**, 33, 304; **86**, 318.
 (*Oreophila*) *absaroka*, **86**, 318.
 (*Oreophila*) *confluenta*, **86**, 318.
 (*Oreophila*) *flaveola*, **86**, 318.
 (*Oreophila*) *weymarni*, **86**, 318.
 (*Oreophila*) *yankovskyi*, **86**, 318.
 (*Ormosia*) *amakazarii*, **86**, 318.
 atripes, **82**, 173.
 (*Ormosia*) *confluenta*, **82**, 71.
 (*Ormosia*) *dicax*, **82**, 72; **85**, 382.
 (*Ormosia*) *echigensis*, **85**, 381.
 (*Ormosia*) *kamikochiae*, **85**, 382.
 (*Ormosia*) *laevistyla*, **82**, 303.
 (*Ormosia*) *machidana*, **85**, 382.
 (*Ormosia*) *nantaisana*, **86**, 318-
 320.
 (*Ormosia*) *remissa*, **81**, 71; **85**,
 382.
 (*Ormosia*) *seclusa*, **82**, 72; **85**,
 382.
 (*Ormosia*) *similis*, **82**, 71; **85**,
 381.

- (Ormosia) subalpina, **86**, 319, 320.
 (Ormosia) takahasii, **85**, 382.
 (Ormosia) takeuchii, **82**, 72; **85**, 382.
 (Ormosia) tokunagai, **85**, 382.
 (Scleroprocta) cinctifer, **82**, 303.
 Oroloncha everitti, **97**, 186, 227.
 Oropeza, **82**, 23.
 candidipes, **82**, 144.
 Oroxylum indicum, **81**, 331; **87**, 124; **95**, 446.
 Orthaga melanoperalis, **97**, 223.
 Orthaulaca, **91**, 82.
 (Ceratia) cattigarensis, **91**, 99.
 (Ceratia) pallilata, **91**, 95.
 Orthopodomyia, **91**, 447.
 albipes, **91**, 438.
 andamanensis, **91**, 438.
 anopheloides, **91**, 438.
 macgrgeori, **91**, 438.
 maculipes, **91**, 438.
 madrensis, **91**, 438.
 manganus, **91**, 438.
 (Anopheloides) anopheloides, **87**, 54.
 (Anopheloides) madrensis, **87**, 54.
 Orthopogon hispidus, **94**, 305.
 subverticillatus, **94**, 305.
 Orthoptera, **97**, 179, 184, 187, 213.
 Orthostomus, **82**, 350, 368, 373.
 amblyopinus, **82**, 373.
 Orthotrichaceæ, **87**, 278.
 Ortygonax, **95**, 226.
 Oryctes gnu, **97**, 186, 219.
 rhinoceros, **94**, 361; **97**, 219.
 trituberculatus, **97**, 186.
 Oryza aristata, **94**, 305.
 coarctata, **82**, 15.
 glutinosa, **84**, 355; **94**, 305.
 montana, **94**, 305.
 praecox, **94**, 305.
 Oryza sativa, **81**, 223; **82**, 15-17, 249; **84**, 279, 355; **86**, 236, 244; **89**, 163; **90**, 501; **94**, 146, 296, 305, 307; **95**, 276, 282, 290; **97**, 179, 318; **98**, 236, 239, 423, 318, 319.
 sativa var. binamban, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. glutinosa, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. indica, **85**, 268, 270-272, 274-278.
 sativa var. Intan, **94**, 322.
 sativa var. lamuyo, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. pilosa, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. plena, **82**, 16.
 sativa var. praecox, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. quinanda, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. rabra, **94**, 305.
 sativa var. violacea, **94**, 305.
 Oryzias luzonensis, **87**, 67.
 Oryzime, **85**, 189.
 Orzaephilus surinamensis, **97**, 182.
 Osa, **84**, 324.
 Osbeckia chinensis, **81**, 311, 323, 334.
 Oscarella malabonensis, **84**, 335.
 Oscillatoria, **90**, 307, 308, 314-316, 322; **91**, 270, 283, 284.
 acuminata, **91**, 285, 295, 333.
 amoena, **91**, 285, 294.
 amphibia, **90**, 306, 308; **91**, 286, 290, 292, 299.
 anguina, **91**, 285, 295.
 animalis, **91**, 286, 298.
 articulata, **91**, 286, 299.
 Bonnemaisoni, **91**, 285, 288.
 brevis, **91**, 285, 296, 300, 333.
 chalybea, **91**, 285, 289, 290, 292.
 chlorina, **91**, 286, 300.
 corallina, **91**, 285, 288.
 formosa, **91**, 285, 294.
 geminata, **91**, 285, 295.
 granulata, **91**, 286, 299.
 Grunowiana, **91**, 286, 297.
 key to the species of, **91**, 285.
 limosa, **91**, 285, 291, 292, 306.
 margaritifera, **91**, 285, 293.
 okeni, **91**, 285, 295.
 nigro-viridis, **91**, 285, 293.
 ornata, **91**, 285, 288.
 princeps, **91**, 285, 286, 294, 300.
 proboscidea, **91**, 285, 287.
 salinarum, **91**, 284, 285, 293.
 sancta, **91**, 276, 284, 285, 291, 299, 318.
 splendida, **91**, 286, 298.
 tenuis, **90**, 306, 309; **95**, 271, 285, 289, 295, 297, 300, 322.
 terebriiformis, **91**, 286, 298.
 uncinatum, **91**, 295.
 Willei, **91**, 296, 297.
 Oscillatoriaceæ, **91**, 282, 306; **99**, 135.
 Oscillatoriales, **90**, 306.
 Oscillatorineæ, **90**, 306.
 Osmunda, **87**, 108.
 Osnaparis, **85**, 113.
 nucea, **85**, 113.
 Ospatulul sp., **95**, 420, 421.
 Osphronemus goramy, **87**, 67.
 Ostomidae, **97**, 181, 182, 184, 188, 220.
 Ostrea, **83**, 106, 109.
 malabonensis, **95**, 202.
 sp., **93**, 379, 381; **97**, 148.
 Ostrinia damoalis, **97**, 179, 182, 224.
 salentialis, **97**, 224.

- Otantestia, **82**, 310.
 heterospila, **82**, 310.
 Othreis fullonica, **97**, 224.
 Otoi-otoi, **81**, 242.
 Otong, **81**, 210.
 Otóp, **88**, 130.
 Otophora fruticosa, **81**, 244, 292,
 304; **95**, 540.
 Ótoy-ótoy, **81**, 242.
 Ottelia alismoides, **92**, 422; **95**, 482.
 Otus romblonis, **85**, 318.
 scops romblonis, **85**, 318.
 Otút, **81**, 202.
 Ovaria rufa, **92**, 23, 27, 31.
 Ovis aries, **89**, 123.
 Oxalidaceæ, **84**, 284, 293; **87**, 194;
 92, 424; **95**, 513; **96**, 398; **98**,
 158.
 Oxalis hedysariodes rubia, **98**, 158.
 martiana, **98**, 158.
 repens, **87**, 194, 424; **95**, 513, **98**,
 158.
 Oxya intricata, **97**, 180, 213.
 velox, **97**, 185, 213.
 Oxycaenus hyalinipennis, **97**, 192,
 217.
 lugubris, **97**, 192, 217.
 Oxyeleotris, **82**, 349, 365.
 fimbriatus, **82**, 366.
 heterodon, **82**, 366.
 marmorata, **82**, 365.
 urophtalmoides, **82**, 366.
 urophtalmus, **82**, 365.
 urophtalmus var. novæ guineæ,
 82, 365.
 Oxymetopon, **82**, 350, 373.
 typus, **82**, 373.
 Oxyrhabdium, **93**, 408, 409.
 leporinum, **93**, 407, 409, 416, 417,
 420.
 leporinum leporinum, **93**, 417, 418.
 leporinum visayanum, **93**, 419.
 modestum, **93**, 407, 409, 410, 412,
 413, 416.
 Oxyrhyncha, **99**, 22, 56.
 Oxystomata, **99**, 22, 53.
 Oxythyreus, **89**, 290, 292.
 Oxyurichthys microlepis, **85**, 209;
 87, 77.
 ophtalmonena, **87**, 77.
 Oxyæphilus surinamensis, **97**, 219.
 Oybón-lubón, **81**, 364.
 Oyster, **85**, 211; **93**, 365; **95**, 202;
 97, 148.
 Ozomena, **91**, 157, 218.
 Ozophora, **94**, 71.
- P**
- Pa, **87**, 473.
 Páa, **81**, 182.
 Páan-labúyo, **81**, 272, 280, 288.
 Páan-labúyo-bagbag, **81**, 272.
 Páan Pinatúbo ayta, **81**, 182.
 Pa-apong, **86**, 128.
 Paayap, **83**, 197, 203, 210, 214; **84**,
 284, 346, 358; **85**, 309; **88**,
 223; **90**, 453; **94**, 149; blackeye,
 84, 358; buto, **94**, 149; kibal,
 84, 358; new era, **84**, 358; **95**,
 315; item, **84**, 358.
 Pabáti, **81**, 282.
 Pabbág, **82**, 79.
 Pa-abít, **82**, 80.
 Pabiya, **94**, 357.
 Pabo, **84**, 268; atay, **84**, 269; balun-
 balunan, **84**, 269.
 Pabukangbinhi, **87**, 86.
 Pachneophorus, **85**, 137.
 formosanus, **85**, 144, 145.
 pilosus, **85**, 142.
 sauteri, **85**, 144, 146.
 Pachybracon, **98**, 259, 262.
 carnasius, **98**, 262.
 fortipes, **98**, 262.
 Pachygrontha, **84**, 12, 20, 27, 40, 97,
 107, 109, 111.
 africana, **84**, 7, 17, 25, 27, 78, 83.
 angularis, **84**, 7, 17, 83.
 angusta, **84**, 7, 28, 59, 60.
 antennata, **84**, 13, 15, 24, 72, 74-
 78.
 antennata antennata, **84**, 7, 28, 72,
 74.
 antennata nigriventris, **84**, 7, 28,
 74, 75.
 austrina, **84**, 6, 17, 22, 29, 59,
 61, 62.
 bakeri, **84**, 6, 13, 22, 24, 26, 31,
 34-36, 41, 43-45, 47-50, 53, 79.
 bakeri bakeri, **84**, 6, 27, 43, 44.
 bakeri gracilis, **84**, 6, 26, 43.
 bicornuta, **84**, 47.
 bimaculata, **84**, 41, 99.
 bipunctata, **84**, 9, 13, 15, 17, 22,
 23, 29, 67, 69.
 bipunctata bipunctata, **84**, 6, 29.
 bipunctata incipiens, **84**, 6, 29, 66,
 67.
 brevicornis, **84**, 9, 51-53.
 carinata, **84**, 6, 22, 26, 43, 44.
 compacta, **84**, 6, 25, 37, 39, 40, 41,
 84, 86, 98.

- confusa, **84**, 9, 64, 65.
 congensis, **84**, 7, 23, 29, 66, 67, 69.
 cruenta, **84**, 64, 65.
 dixonii, **84**, 64, 65.
 fusifemur, **84**, 69, 70.
 grossa, **84**, 6, 24, 26, 35.
 harrisi, **84**, 6, 27, 43, 47, 50, 83.
 incipiens, **84**, 66, 67.
 lestoni, **84**, 6, 15, 23, 27, 57.
 lewisi, **84**, 7, 28, 81, 83.
 lineata, **84**, 7, 13, 21, 23, 28, 69-71.
 lineola, **84**, 69.
 longiceps, **84**, 6, 13, 17, 24, 25, 29, 31, 32.
 longicornis, **84**, 6, 26, 43, 51, 53, 54, 63, 83.
 lurida, **84**, 13, 17, 22, 23, 24, 28, 59, 60, 62.
 lurida lurida, **84**, 7, 28, 58, 59.
 lurida yakuensis, **84**, 7, 28, 59.
 luridus, **84**, 61.
Pachygrontha minarum, **84**, 6, 24, 26, 31-33.
 miriformis, **84**, 6, 22, 26, 43, 46, 47.
 nigriventris, **84**, 24, 74.
 nigrolineata, **84**, 54-56.
 nigrovittata, **84**, 6, 15, 17, 23, 24, 27, 54, 57, 59, 74.
 obluctans, **84**, 54-56.
 œdancalodes, **84**, 17, 25, 36, 38-41, 84, 85.
 œdancalodes carvalhoi, **84**, 6, 25, 38.
 œdancalodes œdancalodes, **84**, 6, 25, 36.
 key to the species of the eastern Hemisphere, **84**, 26.
 key to the species of the western Hemisphere, **84**, 25.
 paralineata, **84**, 7, 27, 71.
 parvula, **84**, 6, 41.
 pseudolineata, **84**, 7, 27, 70.
 quadripunctata, **84**, 7, 17, 23, 27, 62, 66.
 robusta, **84**, 7, 13, 15, 25, 29, 79.
 saileri, **84**, 6, 24, 26, 31, 32.
 semperi, **84**, 6, 9, 26, 43, 51-54, 63, 83.
 similis, **84**, 7, 24, 26, 28, 76-78.
 solieri, **84**, 7.
 sp., **84**, 43, 52.
 tabida, **84**, 64, 65.
 vidua, **84**, 6, 27, 43, 47, 49, 50.
 walkeri, **84**, 7, 25, 28, 29, 80.
Pachygronthida, **84**, 9.
Pachygronthidæ, **84**, 10, 12.
Pahygronthinae, **84**, 1, 6, 9, 10, 12, 13, 43.
Pachygronthini, **84**, 6, 10, 12, 19, 20.
Pachyloma, **86**, 14.
Pachynomidæ, **89**, 293.
Pachyphlegyas, **84**, 19, 111, 112, 131, 133, 138.
 modigliani, **84**, 13.
 modigliani ethiopicus, **84**, 7, 136.
 modigliani modigliani, **84**, 7, 134.
Pachyrrhina, **94**, 543.
 cornicina, **82**, 145.
 flavonota, **82**, 148.
 makiella, **82**, 31.
 pullata, **82**, 148.
 repanda, **83**, 277.
 serricornis, **82**, 149, 150.
 sinensis, **82**, 149.
 virgata, **82**, 149.
Pachyrrhizus erosus, **81**, 203; **83**, 210; **84**, 283; **85**, 308; **88**, 224; **92**, 138; **94**, 148, 149; **95**, 315.
Pachyrrhynchid, **97**, 194.
Pachyrrhynchids, **97**, 190, 191, 195, 199.
Pachyrrhynchini, **97**, 221.
Pachyrrhynchus moniliferus, **97**, 190, 221.
 moniliferus chevrolati, **97**, 221.
 reticulatus, **97**, 200, 221.
Pachystachys coccinea, **80**, 13.
Pachythyone lugubris, **82**, 138.
 pseudolugubris, **82**, 138.
 rubra, **82**, 138.
Paco, **88**, 248.
Padapaday, **89**, 127.
Padawat, **90**, 32.
Padda oryzivora, **97**, 227.
Padi-di-, **82**, 101.
Padina, **90**, 273; **92**, 78, 503, 506.
 australis, **90**, 38, 273, 283; **92**, 79, 84; **99**, 145.
 commersonii, **90**, 272, 273, 284.
 japonica, **90**, 273, 284.
 mediterranea, **90**, 61.
 pavonia, **90**, 44, 61, 62.
 sanctae-crucis, **90**, 44, 62.
 sp., **90**, 62; **99**, 146.
Pad-ón, **82**, 87.
Padraona nitida, **97**, 225.
Padúrot, **82**, 79.
Paecilomyces varioti, **98**, 304-307, 309-310.
Paederia foetida, **81**, 332; **86**, 237; **92**, 427.

- tomentosa, **81**, 332.
 Pag-áhum, **81**, 237.
 Pagai, **94**, 305.
 Pagatpát, **90**, 27; **95**, 547.
 Pagdüh-bay', **81**, 269.
 Pa-ager, **82**, 84, 85, 86.
 Paghaí', **81**, 237.
 Paghuplák, **81**, 237.
 Pag-i, **94**, 351.
 Pagi, **87**, 69, 78.
 Paging bulik, **85**, 212.
 Paglankan, **82**, 96.
 Pagong, **84**, 268.
 Pagoringon, **81**, 356.
 Pagpay-it, **81**, 237.
 Pagria, **85**, 56.
 flavopustulata, **85**, 58, 62.
 flavopustulata ab. bicolor, **85**, 59, 62.
 graphica, **97**, 220.
 signata, **85**, 6, 58, 59.
 signata subsp. grandis, **85**, 58, 61.
 signata ab. ussuriensis, **85**, 59.
 signata var. anceyi, **85**, 59.
 signata var. innotata, **85**, 59.
 signata var. rufithorax, **85**, 59.
 suturalis, **85**, 56.
 Pagriini, **85**, 8, 55.
 Pagriitæ, **85**, 55.
 Pagriites, **85**, 55.
 Pagris consimilis, **85**, 59.
 Pagsahingin, **90**, 31, 32; **92**, 424.
 Paguringan, **81**, 356.
 Paguringon, **87**, 124; **90**, 34, 35.
 Páhak, **81**, 352.
 Pahamá, **81**, 336.
 Páhaw, **81**, 376.
 Pahaw-na hulyáw, **81**, 376.
 Pahínga', **81**, 380, 382.
 Paho, **81**, 243.
 Pahutan, **87**, 124, 126; **95**, 441.
 Pai, **94**, 305.
 Paipai-amó, **84**, 279, 294.
 Pait, **81**, 240.
 Paitan, **83**, 383; **90**, 29.
 Pait-tan, **83**, 383; **90**, 29.
 Pákad, **82**, 88.
 PakahabátIn kay, **81**, 313.
 Pakák, **81**, 258.
 Pakaskas, **84**, 357; **93**, 360.
 Pakaubo, **94**, 354.
 Pakbüt, **81**, 331, 342.
 Pakebay, **82**, 89.
 Pakeriaceæ, **95**, 513.
 Pakiling, **95**, 502.
 Pakit, **83**, 199, 211; **95**, 460.
 Paklang, **94**, 346.
 Pako, **81**, 238; **82**, 245; **83**, 194, 209; **84**, 279; **88**, 223; **90**, 36; **94**, 147; **95**, 314, 445; **97**, 21, 23, 26.
 Pakó'-anito, **81**, 326, 332.
 Pakó'-buáya, **81**, 238.
 Pakong-sungai, **95**, 513.
 Pakó-pakó', **81**, 332.
 Pakó'-tulüng, **81**, 310.
 Pakóykoy, **81**, 288.
 Paku, **87**, 77; **90**, 36.
 Pakuan, **82**, 243; fruit, **86**, 237.
 Pakuból, **94**, 350.
 Pakuro, **87**, 464.
 Pakuwán, **82**, 230; **84**, 290; **92**, 22, 26, 30; buto, **84**, 346, 358.
 Pakúwiin, **81**, 337.
 Palabuyo-an, **94**, 358.
 Palaeogonomyia, **96**, 31.
 Palaemon, **95**, 415.
 Palaemonidæ, **93**, 380; **95**, 202.
 Palagad, **86**, 204, 203, 223.
 Palagtiki, **94**, 298.
 Palahán, **81**, 230.
 Palai, **94**, 305; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Palaka, **84**, 268.
 Palakaya, **86**, 204.
 Palak-palak, **81**, 290; **95**, 545.
 Palan, **82**, 84.
 Palanau, **95**, 534.
 Palañipan, **82**, 101.
 Pála-pála, **81**, 349, 350.
 Palaquium lanceolatum, **95**, 545.
 luzoniense, **95**, 545.
 merrillii, **87**, 121, 123.
 philippense, **95**, 544.
 sp., **81**, 290, 358; **83**, 144; **89**, 202.
 Palasan, **82**, 87; **90**, 32; **95**, 523.
 Palau, **95**, 511.
 Palauan, **92**, 422; **95**, 444.
 Palawan, **94**, 146, 151.
 Paláy, **81**, 378; **82**, 79; **84**, 279; **94**, 543.
 cornicina, **82**, 145.
 Pales, **94**, 543.
 cornicina, **82**, 145.
 Pali, **81**, 223, 224.
 Palikayúwiin, **81**, 264, 265, 271, 351.
 Paliklík, **81**, 284.
 Palilin, **81**, 243.
 Paliling, **87**, 77.
 Palindán, **90**, 27.
 Palinurus sp., **85**, 211.
 Páli-páli-laynI', **81**, 382.
 Palis, **84**, 289; leaves, **86**, 236.

- Palit, **87**, 76.
 Palitaw, **93**, 360, 375.
 Palitaw na may niyog at asukal, **93**, 375.
 Palkóng, **81**, 304.
 Pallidogobius, **82**, 182, 184.
 rigilius, **82**, 185.
 Pálloh, **81**, 289.
 Palm, **80**, 133; **95**, 513; weevil, **81**, 303; brava, **84**, 324, 326, 327, 329.
 Palmæ, **84**, 279, 292; **86**, 233, 234, 237; **89**, 202; **92**, 422; **95**, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183, 184, 513; **96**, 398; **99**, 1, 3.
 Palmera, **84**, 279.
 Palmiculator palmarum, **97**, 216.
 Palm's sap, **94**, 339.
 Palo Santo, **84**, 281.
 Paloa, **82**, 348, 360.
 key to the species of, **82**, 360.
 polylepis, **82**, 360, 361; **87**, 77.
 villadolidi, **87**, 77.
 Paloklók, **81**, 364.
 Palomaria, **95**, 479.
 Palong-manok, **84**, 282; leaves, **86**, 235; flowers, **86**, 235.
 Paloñsaway, **82**, 78.
 Palorus ratzeburgii, **97**, 181, 184, 219.
 Palos, **95**, 202.
 Palosapis, **81**, 333; **88**, 43; **95**, 461.
 Palowon, **82**, 346.
 Palpoxena, **91**, 15, 168, 170.
 laeta, **91**, 169.
 taiwana, **91**, 171, 220.
 Paltík, **81**, 262.
 Paltonium vittariforme, **81**, 118.
 Palu, **87**, 77.
 Paluhápi, **81**, 245, 333.
 Palukápok, **81**, 350.
 Paluúmay, **81**, 313.
 Palumay-damuwág, **81**, 313.
 Palumboyín, **81**, 243, 280.
 Páyut, **82**, 92, 94.
 Palutan, **84**, 287; **88**, 247; **93**, 513.
 Palwa, **94**, 346, 348, 356, 365.
 Pamantigi nang amu, **90**, 32.
 Pamaudit, **81**, 359.
 Pamendanga fuscipennis, **97**, 187, 215.
 sp., **97**, 187, 215.
 Pamentangen, **90**, 32.
 Pamikiwiin-mantüg, **81**, 282, 323, 343.
 Pamikiwiin-naputi', **81**, 281, 303.
 Paminhi, **87**, 462.
 Paminta, **84**, 281.
 Pamitpit, **81**, 256.
 Pampano, **85**, 205; **95**, 202.
 Pan amerikano, **93**, 377.
 Pan de bonete, **93**, 377.
 Pan de coco, **93**, 377.
 Pan de limon, **93**, 377.
 Pan de sal, **93**, 377.
 Pana, **84**, 324.
 Pana-ad, **86**, 129.
 Panabe-tabe, **87**, 459.
 Panabód, **81**, 357.
 Panaeolus campanulatus, **93**, 494, solidipes, **95**, 192.
 sp., **93**, 494.
 Pánagulingín, **81**, 334, 356, 359.
 Panaguringín, **81**, 334, 356, 359.
 PanaguringIn, **81**, 334.
 Páñal, **82**, 93.
 PanamhiyIn, **81**, 269, 287, 288.
 Pánan, **81**, 382.
 Panarien, **95**, 550.
 Panau, **87**, 124; **94**, 302.
 Pancit lulog, **93**, 365.
 Pandacaqui, **84**, 288.
 Pandaka pygmaea, **83**, 257, 258.
 Pandakaki, **85**, 309; **90**, 34.
 Pandan, **95**, 529; mabango, **84**, 279; (bangkoang), **89**, 183.
 Pandanaceæ, **84**, 279, 292; **95**, 529; **96**, 398.
 Pandanus, **80**, 156.
 dubius, **95**, 530.
 luzonensis, **96**, 398.
 odoratissimus, **84**, 279.
 simplex, **89**, 183.
 sp., **89**, 198; **92**, 451.
 tectorius, **84**, 279; **95**, 529.
 Pandúl, **81**, 357.
 Pangabong, **94**, 349.
 Pangagda, **87**, 466.
 Pangánan, **81**, 370.
 Pangapák, **81**, 206.
 Pañgas, **88**, 20.
 Pangasam, **94**, 349.
 Pagasi, **87**, 464.
 Pangáti', **81**, 297.
 Pangáw, **81**, 340.
 Pañgel, **87**, 77.
 Pangeódan, **88**, 130.
 Pangi, **84**, 287; **90**, 36; **95**, 471.
 Pángititum, **81**, 293.
 Pangium edule, **84**, 287; **90**, 36; **95**, 471.
 Pangkó, **81**, 232.

- Pangkól, **81**, 288, 358.
 Panglân-bakî, **81**, 382.
 Panglongboien, **95**, 508.
 Panglongbuyen, **81**, 243.
 Panglumáy, **81**, 313.
 Panglut nga Hangud, **87**, 456, 457.
 Panglut nga kayut, **87**, 456, 457.
 Pangoniinæ, **88**, 283.
 Pangungan, **95**, 512.
 Panhaole, **86**, 126.
 Panglut nga Hangud, **87**, 456, 458.
 Panica, **92**, 554.
 Panicum barbatum, **94**, 300.
 barbinode, **94**, 300.
 cauda-ratti, **94**, 300.
 convolutum, **94**, 301.
 crusgalli, **94**, 305.
 dactylon, **94**, 298.
 densispica, **94**, 300.
 glumaepatulum, **94**, 298.
 hispidulum, **94**, 305.
 indicum, **81**, 380.
 ischaemoides, **94**, 301.
 limosum, **94**, 305.
 longisetum, **94**, 300.
 maximum, **95**, 276, 282; **98**, 13,
 236, 239, 243.
 miliare, **94**, 301.
 molle, **94**, 300.
 muticum, **94**, 300.
 pictigluma, **94**, 300.
 polystachyon, **94**, 300.
 punctulatum, **94**, 300.
 purpurascens, **94**, 300.
 repens, **94**, 296, 301, 306.
 subquadriparum, **94**, 302.
 tuberosum, **94**, 301.
 Panilan, **81**, 290.
 Panflun, **81**, 243.
 Paninglun, **81**, 243.
 Pannaria lepidophora var. simpli-
 cior, **86**, 26.
 mariana, **93**, 328, 329.
 mariana var. funebris, **86**, 26.
 mariana var. radiata, **86**, 26.
 stylophora var. diserpens, **86**, 26.
 stylophora perconfluens, **86**, 26.
 Panobau, **95**, 524.
 Panonychus citri, **97**, 196, 226.
 Pano-ódan, **88**, 130.
 Panotsa, **84**, 357.
 Panoyoy, **81**, 196, 243, 328.
 Panpanao, **92**, 492.
 Pansi-pansi, **81**, 208.
 Pantikáy, **81**, 375.
 Pánti-pánti, **81**, 208.
 Pantostomatinae, **86**, 139, 140, 184.
 Paántúd, **82**, 82.
 Panudlak, **87**, 460.
 Panugianon, **95**, 448.
 Panus, **98**, 177.
 rudis, **93**, 494.
 Panuus, **87**, 457.
 Panyawan shrub, **96**, 309.
 Panyungan, **90**, 32.
 Páo, **81**, 269.
 Páo-mantüg, **81**, 243, 336.
 Papag, **87**, 462.
 Papait, **84**, 353, 359.
 Papatupát, **81**, 322, 324.
 Papaw, **92**, 22, 26, 30.
 Papaya, **80**, 242; **81**, 208, 211; **82**,
 230, 243; **83**, 191, 195, 197,
 205, 207, 209; **84**, 237; **88**, 223;
 92, 19, 22, 26, 30, 32; **94**, 151;
 97, 20-22, 25, 203; **98**, 326; hi-
 law, **83**, 210; **94**, 148; **95**, 316;
 hinog, **95**, 316; leaves, **83**, 209;
 talbos, **94**, 147; young leaves,
 94, 147; unripe, **94**, 148.
 Papay-it, **81**, 240.
 Paper mulberry, **87**, 124, 138.
 Papilio agamemnon, **97**, 225.
 clytia phalephates, **97**, 225.
 magellanus, **93**, 211, 215.
 mariae, **93**, 215.
 polytes ledebouria, **97**, 225.
 rhadamantus, **93**, 215.
 rumanzovia, **97**, 225.
 Papilionidae, **97**, 225.
 Papkorn na maalat o matamis, **93**,
 358, 375.
 Pappophis, **97**, 292.
 laticeps, **97**, 292.
 Papua, **92**, 426; **98**, 326.
 Papua-china, **84**, 288.
 Papuatipula, **94**, 238.
 Papulók, **81**, 356.
 Parabolocratus antipolanus, **88**, 325,
 327, 329.
 arcuatus, **88**, 327, 330.
 glaucescens, **88**, 325, 326.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 88, 326.
 merinot, **88**, 325, 327, 333.
 porrectus, **88**, 325, 326, 327, 329,
 331, 332, 334.
 rusticus, **88**, 325, 327, 332.
 Parabrachirus, **80**, 433.
 heterurus, **80**, 434.
 Paracaudina, **97**, 161, 172.
 aspiculata, **97**, 161, 168, 173.
 australis, **97**, 161, 168, 172.
 clarki, **82**, 139.
 key to the species of, **97**, 172.
 Paracentropogon, **80**, 386, 448.
 indicus, **80**, 448.
 key to the species of, **80**, 448.

- longispinis, **80**, 448, 449.
 Paracolon, **92**, 133-135, 140.
 aerogenic, **91**, 244, 248-250.
 Paracopium africanum, **85**, 472.
 caledonicum, **85**, 474, 475.
 congrum, **85**, 471.
 dauphinicum, **85**, 473.
 fenestrellum, **85**, 472, 474.
 lewisi, **85**, 475.
 Paradelphomyia, **82**, 23.
 (Oxyrhiza) dissita, **88**, 170, 171.
 (Oxyrhiza) flavescens, **88**, 171.
 (Oxyrhiza) indulcata, **86**, 422.
 (Oxyrhiza) krisna, **86**, 425.
 (Oxyrhiza) manopi, **86**, 425.
 (Oxyrhiza) macracantha, **85**, 357.
 (Oxyrhiza) newar, **88**, 171.
 (Oxyrhiza) nipponensis, **85**, 358.
 (Oxyrhiza) nubifera, **88**, 172.
 (Oxyrhiza) prayooni, **86**, 424; **88**, 172.
 (Oxyrhiza) subterminales, **86**, 424.
 Paradoxurus, **81**, 296.
 philippinensis, **93**, 172; **97**, 227.
 Parageranomyia, **93**, 433.
 Paragis, **92**, 422.
 Paragonimus, **86**, 38-43, 47-50, 52, 55, 58-67; **87**, 197, 200-214, 219-221, 225, 226, 228, 232, 234, 237-244, 246-250.
 iloktsuensis, **86**, 52, 56, 58, 61-67.
 kellicotti, **86**, 52, 56, 58, 62-67; **87**, 212, 244.
 ohirai, **86**, 58, 61, 64, 65.
 ringeri, **86**, 63-65, 67.
 sp., **86**, 52, 58, 59.
 westermani, **86**, 52, 56, 61-67; **87**, 213, 228, 244; **88**, 61, 364, 365, 368.
 longifolia, **80**, 176.
 Para grass, **94**, 300; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 Paragreuocoris, **89**, 292.
 Paragyroneuron bicolor, **90**, 392.
 Parai, **94**, 305.
 Paraiso, **83**, 198, 211; fruit, **86**, 236; leaves, **86**, 236; stem, **86**, 236.
 Paralimnophila (Papuaphila) angusticincta, **89**, 250, 251.
 (Papuaphila) apicalis, **89**, 250.
 (Papuaphila) contingens, **89**, 250.
 (Papuaphila) decorata, **89**, 248.
 (Papuaphila) delecta, **89**, 247.
 (Papuaphila) euryphaea, **89**, 248.
 (Papuaphila) fuscoabdominalis, **89**, 251.
 (Papuaphila) holoxantha, **89**, 249, 250.
 (Papuaphila) perdifusa, **89**, 250.
 Paralipophleps, **96**, 30.
 Paralstonia clusiaceae, **85**, 309.
 Paraluperodes, **91**, 16, 232.
 suturalis, **91**, 233, 234.
 Paramedæus, **99**, 66.
 noelensis, **99**, 22, 62, 63, 67, 68.
 planifrons, **99**, 21, 22, 62, 63, 67-69.
 simplex, **99**, 22, 62, 63, 67, 68.
 Parameria barbata, **81**, 293.
 laevigata, **84**, 288; **88**, 248.
 laurigata, **81**, 293.
 Paramola baasi, **99**, 27.
 Paramylomonas, **86**, 140, 168, 171.
 astasieformis, **86**, 172.
 Paramyxilla infrequens, **88**, 518.
 Parana, **94**, 300.
 Paranda globiceps, **97**, 183, 214.
 Paranema, **86**, 140.
 Parang-parang, **85**, 208.
 Parangan, **87**, 73.
 Parangis, **94**, 298.
 Parangis-sabungan, **94**, 298.
 Parapag, **89**, 130.
 Paraphlegyas, **84**, 111, 113, 119.
 elegans, **84**, 113, 117.
 namakundensis, **84**, 117-119.
 pallidus, **84**, 113, 119.
 Paraphymata **89**, 287, 295, 308, 326, 464.
 saileri, **89**, 289, 290, 326.
 Parapictinus, **85**, 291.
 ovatus, **85**, 292, 293.
 Parapilumus, **99**, 70.
 Parapterois, **80**, 385, 433.
 heterurus, **80**, 433.
 Pararaphyoxya, **88**, 516.
 Parari, **90**, 36.
 Parartocarpus venenosus subsp. papuanus, **95**, 501.
 Para-rubber-seed oil, **86**, 243.
 Para-rubber-seed oil from plants grown in the Philippines and Sumatra with other oils, comparison of, **82**, 343.
 Para-rubber-seed oil, physical and chemical constants of, **82**, 342.
 Parasa lepida, **97**, 180, 224.
 lorquini, **97**, 224.
 Parasan, **90**, 32.
 Parascorpaena, **80**, 384, 394, 402.
 bandanensis, **80**, 402.
 key to the Philippine species of, **80**, 402.
 picta, **80**, 403, 404.
 Parashorea malaanonang, **87**, 130.
 plicata, **87**, 121, 123; **89**, 74; **98**, 190.
 warburgii, **87**, 121, 123.

- Parasibynophis*, **92**, 375.
Parasponia parviflora, **91**, 507.
Parastasia canaliculata, **97**, 190, 219.
Parastichopus, **82**, 136.
 californicus, **82**, 136.
 johnsoni, **82**, 136.
 nigripunctatus, **82**, 136.
Paratag, **82**, 87.
Paratáy, **81**, 296.
Parathelphusa mistio, **86**, 39, 40.
 (*Barythelphusa*) *grapsoides*, **86**, 40, 41, 43, 48; **87**, 200-202, 205, 207, 208, 211, 213, 219, 220, 223, 225, 238-241, 248, 249; **88**, 364.
 (*Barythelphusa*) *mistio*, **86**, 39, 40; **88**, 364.
Paratrichina longicornis, **93**, 565, 570.
Paratropeza flavitibia, **82**, 71.
Paraulaca, **91**, 15, 188.
 angulicollis, **91**, 188, 190, 191, 195.
 avicauda, **91**, 191.
 biplagiata, **91**, 191.
 costata, **91**, 198.
 cyanipennis, **91**, 191, 192.
 flavipennis, **91**, 193.
 key to the species of **91**, 191, 198.
 quadriplagiata, **91**, 201.
 sauteri, **91**, 192.
 taiwana, **91**, 5.
 (*Carapaula*), **91**, 200.
 (*Carapaula*), **91**, 200.
 (*Carapaula*) *costata*, **91**, 198.
 (*Carapaula*) *taiwana*, **91**, 198.
 (*Paraulaca*) *angulicollis*, **91**, 192.
 (*Paraulaca*) *flavipennis*, **91**, 191, 193.
 (*Paraulaca*) *sauteri*, **91**, 191, 192.
 (*Paraulaca*) *sexmaculata*, **91**, 194.
 (*Semacia*) *angulicollis*, **91**, 196.
 (s. str.) *costata*, **91**, 198.
Parbó, **82**, 91, 93.
Pardaliparus elegans visayanus, **85**, 320.
Pari, **95**, 461.
Parias, **93**, 252.
 flavomaculata, **93**, 257.
 ornata, **93**, 258.
 variegata, **93**, 258.
Parina, **90**, 32.
Parinari corymbosa, **95**, 437.
 glaberrima, **95**, 438.
Paring oil, **91**, 255, 256, 259, 265.
Paristhmius, **84**, 13, 17, 111, 112, 129, 131.
 vitticollis, **84**, 8, 130.
Parkia javanica, **81**, 314, 330, 335; **84**, 284; **87**, 122, 124; **91**, 418, 420.
 roxburghii, **95**, 490.
Parlatoria pergandii, **97**, 217.
Parlatoria proteus, **97**, 217.
 sinensis, **97**, 217.
 ziziphus, **97**, 217.
 cetrata, **98**, 299, 301.
Parmelia
 claudeli var. *clemensæ*, **86**, 27.
 conspersa, **93**, 328.
 corniculans, **86**, 27.
 dactylifera, **93**, 328, 329, 331.
 leucotylisa, **98**, 2.
 manilensis, **86**, 27.
 merrilli, **86**, 27.
 perlata, **86**, 27.
 quercina, **98**, 5.
 sp. **98**, 297.
 sublævigata, **86**, 28.
 sublævigata fo. *isidiosa*, **86**, 27.
 tinctorum, **86**, 28.
 zollingeri, **93**, 328, 329; **98**, 299, 301.
Parmellias, **98**, 1.
Parmentiera crereifera, **92**, 427.
 edulis, **92**, 427.
Parnara mangala, **97**, 180, 225.
 naso bada, **97**, 225.
 philippina, **97**, 180, 225.
Paroi, **94**, 305.
Parol-parolan, **88**, 248.
Paro-paro, **85**, 208.
Paros, **85**, 211.
Parosela glandulosa, **81**, 205; **84**, 284; **85**, 308.
Parrang, **94**, 302.
Parrot fish, **85**, 207; **87**, 76.
Parsley, **84**, 348, 353, 359; **96**, 187, 188.
Parthenocissus spp., **91**, 174.
Parthenope (*Rhinolambrus*) *cybelis*, **99**, 57.
 (*Rhinolambrus*) *gracillimanus*, **99**, 57.
 (*Rhinolambrus*) *petalophorus*, **99**, 57.
 (*Rhinolambrus*) *rudis*, **99**, 57.
 (*Rhinolambrus*) *sisimanensis*, **99**, 21, 22, 56, 57.
 (*Rhinolambrus*) *spinosissima*, **99**, 58.
 (*Rhinolambrus*) *turriger*, **99**, 56, 57.
Parukló', **81**, 299.
Parupeneus indicus, **87**, 75.
 pleurospilos, **87**, 75.

- Parus elegans visayanus*, **85**, 320.
Parviparma, **82**, 350, 371.
Parviparma straminea, **82**, 371; **87**, 77.
Parvum, **85**, 474.
Pasañgír, **82**, 88.
Pasania sp., **89**, 202.
Pasas na walang buto, **93**, 378.
Pasau, **95**, 553.
Pasau-na-bilog, **92**, 425; leaves, **86**, 236; stem, **86**, 236.
Pasau-na-haba, **88**, 222, 223.
Pascua, **85**, 310.
Pascuas, **84**, 285.
Paseklaw, **81**, 294.
Pasensiya, **93**, 363, 376.
Pasionaria, **95**, 530.
Pásit, **82**, 79.
Paskó, **82**, 234.
Pasotis, **81**, 206.
Pasnalum bicurum, **94**, 303.
ciliatifolium, **94**, 303.
ciliatum, **94**, 303, 304.
coniugatum, **81**, 203; **94**, 296, 303, 307; **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243.
distichum, **94**, 296, 303, 307.
hirsutum, **94**, 303, 304.
longissimum, **94**, 303.
renggeri, **94**, 303.
 sp., **98**, 318, 319.
Passer mountanus, **97**, 227.
Passerita, **96**, 73, 74.
Passiflora, *edulis*, **92**, 22, 26, 30; **95**, 530.
fetida, **81**, 208; **83**, 207; **96**, 398.
Passifloraceæ, **95**, 530; **96**, 398.
Passion flower, **95**, 530; fruit, **92**, 22, 26, 30.
Pastes, **81**, 360.
Pastilyas na gatas, **93**, 383.
Pastilyas na langka, **93**, 383.
Pastilyas na ubi, **93**, 383.
Pasyonaria, **92**, 19, 22, 26, 30.
Pasyonaryang mabaho, **83**, 191, 207.
Pata de gallina, **94**, 298.
Patakhán, **81**, 287.
Patakilya, **81**, 366.
Patalkeb, **82**, 93.
Patalkúb, **82**, 93.
Patalsik, **95**, 509.
Patanga succincta, **97**, 180, 213.
Patani, **82**, 236, 241, 247; **83**, 203, 214; **90**, 453; **92**, 424; **95**, 315; buto, **90**, 149; pods, **92**, 137.
Patapaya, **82**, 95.
Patatas, **82**, 239, 248; **83**, 199, 211; **88**, 223; **94**, 149; **95**, 315; tubers, **86**, 235.
Patawili, **87**, 463.
Pátay, **81**, 195.
Patikdín, trap, **81**, 294.
Pating, **81**, 330; **85**, 212; **87**, 69, 70.
Pating palekpik, tuyo, **85**, 212.
Pating sodsod, **83**, 383.
Patis, **93**, 365, 381.
Pato, **84**, 268; *atay*, **84**, 269; *balun-balunan*, **84**, 269; *balut*, *pula*, **95**, 203; *balut*, *sisiw*, **95**, 203; *itlog*, *buo*, **95**, 203, *itlog*, *pula*, **95**, 203; *itlog*, *puti*, **95**, 203; *penoy*, *buo*, **95**, 203.
Patódan, **81**, 282.
Patógo, **81**, 314.
Patola, **81**, 224; 225; **82**, 237, 247; **88**, 223; **94**, 148; fruit, **86**, 238; **92**, 137; **97**, 178, 205; *kastila*, **95**, 315; *Tagalog*, **95**, 315.
Patoláng, **81**, 367.
Patolang americano, **84**, 290.
Patolang-uak, **84**, 290.
Patúbo, **81**, 377.
Patúbo-habót, **81**, 376.
Patugo, **81**, 314.
Patúna, **82**, 82.
Pauli, **94**, 350.
Pauwáy, **94**, 348, 356.
Pavetta barnesii, **81**, 288.
indica, **81**, 272.
Pawat, **82**, 79.
Pawhápa, **81**, 245, 333, 370.
Páwiñ, **82**, 92.
Paxa, **82**, 87.
Paxa-shelf, **82**, 98.
Payáhan, **81**, 258.
Payang-payang, **85**, 308; **88**, 248.
Payápa, **81**, 310.
Payasan, **84**, 325.
Payao, **86**, 127.
Payau, **92**, 422.
Pay-it, **81**, 240.
Payoñ-ó, **82**, 84.
Pay-uwa, **81**, 254.
Payuwah, **81**, 369.
Payúyut, **81**, 346.
Peanut, **83**, 202, 205, 213; **90**, 453; **94**, 151; **97**, 25; boiled, **82**, 249; **83**, 213; brittle with sesame, **93**, 383; candy, **93**, 383; crackers, **93**, 368, 383; oil, **91**, 255, 265, raw, **82**, 249; **90**, 507; raw,

- defatted, **90**, 502; 505; raw, roasted with skin, **82**, 249; **83**, 213; raw, roasted without skin, **82**, 249; **83**, 213.
- Peanuts, **82**, 239; **93**, 368; **94**, 150; raw, **90**, 513; **95**, 315, 318; **98**, 279.
- Pear tomato, **92**, 20, 24, 28.
- Pear-spotted kutambak, **87**, 74.
- Peas, **97**, 178, 205.
- Pechay, **84**, 282; **97**, 178, 205; **98**, 326; **99**, 7.
- Pechay with pork and shrimps, **83**, 181.
- Pectinibranchiata, **86**, 41.
- Pectinophora gossypiella, **97**, 193, 223.
- Pectinotipula, **94**, 238.
- Pectinura infernalis, **95**, 60.
- rigida, **95**, 62.
- vestita, **95**, 63.
- yoldii, **95**, 10, 63, 69.
- Pedada, **95**, 548.
- Pedicia brachycera, **86**, 283.
- gifuensis, **86**, 285.
- nawai, **86**, 286.
- rivosa, **86**, 282.
- subtransversa, **86**, 286.
- (Nasiternella) hokkaidensis, **82**, 61.
- (Nasiternella) variinervis hokkaidensis, **82**, 61.
- (Pedicia), **82**, 23.
- (Pedicia) brachycera, **86**, 281, 283.
- (Pedicia) cockerelli, **86**, 281.
- (Pedicia) cubitalis, **86**, 282, 283, 286.
- (Pedicia) daimio, **82**, 31, 32; **86**, 281.
- (Pedicia) gaudens, **82**, 58; **86**, 282, 284, 286.
- (Pedicia) gifuensis sawadai, **86**, 285.
- (Pedicia) grandior, **82**, 58, 59; **86**, 281, 282, 285.
- (Pedicia) issikiella, **82**, 57; **86**, 282.
- (Pedicia) lætabilis, **86**, 282.
- (Pedicia) nawai, **86**, 282, 286.
- (Pedicia) subfalcata, **86**, 282.
- (Pedicia) subtransversa, **86**, 282.
- (Pedicia) subtransversa subtransversa, **86**, 286.
- (Pedicia) subtransversa triacantha, **86**, 287.
- (Tricyphona), **82**, 23; **90**, 178.
- (Tricyphona) bûetigeri, **88**, 161.
- (Tricyphona) confluens, **82**, 59.
- (Tricyphona) confluens subconfluens, **86**, 287, 288.
- (Tricyphona) cubitalis, **86**, 283.
- (Tricyphona) diaphana, **90**, 181.
- (Tricyphona) diaphanoides, **86**, 291.
- (Tricyphona) fimbriatula, **82**, 59; **86**, 291.
- (Tricyphona) grandior, **82**, 32; **86**, 285.
- (Tricyphona) insulana, **82**, 59; **88**, 162.
- (Tricyphona) kirishimensis, **82**, 59; **86**, 288.
- (Tricyphona) morikuræ, **86**, 289.
- (Tricyphona) eptabilis, **82**, 290.
- (Tricyphona) patens, **82**, 59.
- (Tricyphona) pectinata, **82**, 59.
- (Tricyphona) sakkyä, **90**, 180, 181.
- (Tricyphona) schummeli, **88**, 162.
- (Tricyphona) seticauda, **82**, 61; **86**, 289.
- (Tricyphona) tenuiloba, **85**, 354; **86**, 291.
- (Tricyphona) unicolor, **88**, 162.
- (Tricyphona) vetusta, **85**, 354; 357; **86**, 291.
- (Tricyphona) yakusimana, **82**, 290.
- Pediciini, **82**, 23, 57, 290; **83**, 285, 354; **86**, 281; **90**, 177.
- Pedicularis, **93**, 78.
- Pedilanthus tithymaloides, **84**, 285, 295; **85**, 310.
- Pedinoptera, **86**, 154.
- Nadsoni, **86**, 156.
- Pedostibes, **94**, 493.
- Pelagothuria, **82**, 136.
- natatrix, **82**, 136.
- Pela wax scale, **99**, 195.
- Pelagothuriidæ, **82**, 136.
- Pelargonium, **95**, 138.
- Pelargopsis capensis smithi, **86**, 7.
- Pelates quadrilineatus, **87**, 74.
- Peleianus, **99**, 73.
- suluensis, **99**, 21, 23, 24, 75-77.
- Pelicerus nitidus, **80**, 363.
- Peliopelta, **84**, 137.
- abbreviata, **84**, 140.
- abbreviatus, **84**, 140.
- Peliosanthes mantegazziana, **82**, 323.
- teeta, **82**, 323, 324.
- teeta var. angustifolia, **82**, 323.
- teeta var. mantegazziana, **82**, 323.
- Peliosoma, **84**, 21.
- antennata, **84**, 21, 24, 25, 27, 72.

- Pelobates fuscus*, 94, 496.
Pelobatidæ, 94, 417, 474, 508.
Pelobatinæ, 94, 496.
Pelodytes punctatus, 94, 496.
Pelophryne brevipes, 88, 344.
lighti, 88, 338, 343, 344.
Pelopidas mathias, 97, 225.
Pelor cuvieri, 80, 469.
didactylum, 80, 471.
obscurum, 80, 472.
Peltophorum inerme, 92, 424.
Pemphres affinis, 97, 221.
Pempherulus affinis, 97, 221.
Penæa, 83, 222.
Penæaceæ, 83, 223.
Penæus incisipes, 85, 211.
indicus, 85, 221.
monodon, 85, 211.
Penelopes manillæ, 81, 273.
panini boholensis, 85, 319.
panini subnigra, 85, 319; 68, 3, 8.
subnigra, 85, 319.
Penicillium, 91, 416.
chysogenum-notatum, 93, 325, 484.
citrinum, 93, 325.
claviforme, 93, 325.
funiculosum, 93, 305.
nigricans, 98, 305.
notatum, 91, 241, 243.
patulum, 93, 325.
Pennæus japonicus, 98, 206, 207.
monodon, 98, 205.
verruculosum, 98, 305-310.
Pennales, 90, 307.
Pennisetum amethystinum, 94, 300.
cauda-ratti, 94, 300.
holcoides, 95, 276, 282, 290, 291;
97, 318; 98, 13.
polystachyon, 89, 173, 177-179;
94, 300, 306; 99, 5, 8, 13, 15,
16.
polystachyum, 98, 236, 239, 243,
318, 319.
triticoideus, 94, 300.
Penoy, 84, 352; 93, 366, 381.
Pentacme contorta, 87, 125; 88, 42;
89, 73; 90, 30.
Pentalonia nigronevosa, 97, 215.
Pentamera charlottæ, 82, 137.
chierchia, 82, 137.
pseudocalcigera, 82, 137.
pseudopopulifera, 82, 137.
Pentastomida, 93, 171, 174.
Pentatoma armandi, 82, 314.
leliiformis, 82, 313.
metallifera, 82, 314.
pulchra, 82, 310.
rufipes, 82, 314, 315.
Pentatomidæ, 82, 309; 93, 171; 97,
185, 202, 218.
Pentatominae, 82, 309.
Pentastomum solaris, 93, 172.
Pentederiaceæ, 96, 398.
Peperomia, 83, 222.
pellucida, 84, 281.
Pepino, 82, 237, 247; 83, 197, 210;
88, 223; 92, 139; 95, 315; fruit,
92, 137.
Pepper, 95, 530; 97, 178, 206; leaves,
83, 204, 205, 215; 88, 222; tops,
83, 205.
Peranema, 86, 169.
acuta, 86, 177.
furcata, 86, 177.
hyalina, 86, 176.
ocellata, 86, 177.
planctonica, 86, 177.
Peranemaceæ, 86, 176.
Perca cirrhosa, 80, 413.
flavescens, 87, 256.
fluvialis, 87, 256.
Percomorphi, 87, 72; 92, 266.
Peregil, 84, 348, 353, 359.
Peregrinus maidis, 97, 214.
Pereskia aculeata, 84, 361.
Pericampylus glaucus, 81, 217, 328.
Periclitena fulminas, 91, 212.
Pericoma, 84, 205, 227.
avicularia, 83, 404.
blancula, 83, 403.
canescens, 83, 408; 84, 225; 88,
475.
canisquamata, 88, 463, 475.
decoricornis, 88, 463, 470.
denticulatipennis, 84, 206.
denticulatistyleta, 84, 206, 223;
88, 463.
exquisita, 88, 477.
furcastyla, 84, 206, 225; 88, 463,
464, 475.
gracilis, 84, 223.
itoi, 88, 463, 479.
key to the Japanese species of.
88, 463.
longicellata, 84, 206, 220; 88, 464.
neglecta, 84, 225; 88, 475.
omogensis, 83, 407; 84, 206; 88,
464, 468.
reticulatipennis, 84, 206, 221; 88,
464, 485.
sasakawai, 83, 404; 84, 206; 88,
463.
shikokuensis, 83, 401; 84, 206;
88, 464, 483.
spinistoma, 83, 415; 88, 463, 473.
subnubilis, 88, 464, 485.

- trifasciata, 83, 403; 88, 484.
 yanoi, 83, 403; 84, 206; 88, 463,
 464, 478, 482.
Pericrocotus flammeus novus, 85,
 319.
 novus, 85, 319.
Peridinia, 86, 140.
 Smirnovii, 86, 196.
Peridinium, 86, 341, 342.
 Smirnovii fo. *orbicularis*, 86, 196.
Peripheroptera, 93, 430, 433.
Peripia cantoris, 95, 338.
 mysorensis, 95, 338.
 ornata, 95, 338.
Peristrophe tinctoria, 80, 12.
Perkinsiella bakeri, 97, 214.
 fuscipennis, 97, 214.
 lineata, 97, 214.
 manilæ, 97, 183, 214.
 pseudosinensis, 97, 183, 214.
 saccharicida, 97, 183, 214.
 saccharivora, 97, 183, 214.
 vastatrix, 97, 214.
Peropus neglectus, 95, 338.
 pusillus, 95, 339.
 roseus, 95, 338.
Perrotetii, 83, 2, 3, 11, 20.
Persea, 90, 35.
 americana, 81, 199; 83, 206; 84,
 282; 87, 193; 89, 72; 92, 20,
 24, 28; 95, 316; 96, 398; 97,
 196.
Persia americana, 98, 326.
 sp., 98, 174.
Persicaria chinensis, 85, 164.
Pertusaria *sp.*, 93, 328, 329.
 submultipuncta, 86, 28.
 velata, 86, 28.
Pesa nang manuk, 90, 32.
Petalomonas, 86, 140, 176.
 abrupta, 86, 177.
 Baranovii, 86, 178, 179.
 depressa, 86, 177.
 evolo, 86, 179.
 glabra, 86, 177-179.
 mira, 86, 178.
 ornata, 86, 179.
 piscator, 86, 177.
 pisiformis, 86, 179.
 rectangularis, 86, 178.
 repentes, 86, 178.
 sinica, 86, 178.
 spiralis, 86, 178.
 Steinii, 86, 178.
 subelliptica, 86, 179.
Peterocarpus indicus, 99, 7.
Petersianthus quadrialata, 87, 125,
 126, 138.
Petra volubilis, 92, 426.
Petroscirtes feliciani, 87, 78.
 ferox, 87, 81.
Petroselinum hortense, 84, 359; 96,
 187, 188.
Petrosia similis, 88, 510, 529.
Petsai, Tsina, 88, 223.
Petsay, 82, 234, 241, 242, 246; 83,
 195; 87, 193; 94, 147; 98, 124,
 127; Bagueio, 95, 314; leaves,
 92, 137; Tagalog, 83, 209;
 Wongbok, 95, 314.
Petunia, 84, 289.
 hybrida, 84, 289.
Peyssonelia calcea, 90, 293.
 sp., 99, 154.
Phacelophrynum interruptum, 81,
 371.
Phaciocephalus badius, 97, 187, 215.
 sp., 87, 187, 215.
Phacotaceæ, 86, 156.
Phacotus asiaticus, 86, 156.
 hyalina, 86, 156.
 oblongus, 86, 157.
Phacus ænigmatica var. asiatica,
 86, 165.
 anacæolus var. asiatica, 86, 164.
 canæ, 86, 166.
 carinata, 86, 166.
 caudata, 86, 165.
 circulata, 86, 165.
 hyalina, 86, 165.
 ovalis, 86, 165.
 pediformis, 86, 164.
 rapacea, 86, 166.
 rotundata, 86, 165.
 spinifer, 86, 164.
 spiralis, 86, 165.
 triqueter var. lata, 86, 166.
Phæanthus ebracteolatus, 81, 314,
 326; 90, 520.
 sp., 81, 325, 370.
Phæographina albido-livens, 86, 28.
 cæsiophians, 86, 28.
 exsertissima, 86, 29.
 flexuosa, 86, 29.
 negrosensis, 86, 14.
 perrigida, 86, 29.
 torquescens, 86, 29.
Phæographis dendroides, 86, 29.
 mitis, 86, 29.
 semiglyphis, 86, 30.
Phæomeria imperialis, 88, 29.
 magnifica, 88, 29.
Phæophlebia, 98, 172, 173, 195.
 strigosa-zonata, 98, 173.
Phæophyceæ, 90, 38, 43, 59; 92, 493,
 499.

- Phaeophyta, **90**, 273, 282; **99**, 145, 174.
 Phakellia atypica, **88**, 510, 516.
 Phalænopsis amabilis, **98**, 156, 157.
 equestris, **98**, 157.
 leuddemanniana, **98**, 157.
 schilleriana, **88**, 248; **98**, 157, 163.
 stuartiana, **98**, 157.
 varrandiflora, **98**, 157.
 Phallaceæ, **95**, 193.
 Phallostethid, **87**, 86.
 Phallostethidæ, **87**, 73, 81.
 Phallostethoidea, **87**, 73.
 Phallus impudicus, **93**, 494.
 tenuis, **93**, 494; **95**, 193.
 Phaneroptera furcifera, **97**, 213.
 Phanerozonia, **97**, 160.
 Phantasmas, **85**, 452.
 Phalacrocer mikado, **82**, 57.
 Phapitreron amethystina celestinoi, **85**, 317.
 amethystina mindanaensis, **85**, 317.
 amethystina polillensis, **85**, 316; **86**, 2, 7.
 leucotis albifrons, **85**, 316.
 leucotis limucon, **85**, 316.
 leucotis mindorensis, **85**, 316.
 Pharaxonotha kirschi, **97**, 184, 219.
 Phaseolus aureus, **82**, 249; **83**, 213; **84**, 358; **85**, 308; **87**, 16; **88**, 223; **90**, 453, 502; **92**, 138; **93**, 47, 54, 180; **94**, 149, 150; **95**, 315.
 calcaratus, **90**, 453, 502; **94**, 149.
 lunatus, **81**, 199, 200, 210, 211; **82**, 247; **83**, 214; **85**, 308; **90**, 453, 501; **92**, 137, 424; **94**, 149; **96**, 398.
 spp., **97**, 206.
 vulgaris, **81**, 210; **82**, 247, 312; **83**, 212; **84**, 357; **85**, 194; **88**, 223; **90**, 453, 501; **94**, 149; **95**, 85.
 Phegopteris nervosa, **81**, 32, 33.
 Pheidole fantasia, **92**, 255.
 plagearia, **93**, 556.
 sp., **93**, 555, 565.
 Pheidolini, **92**, 255.
 Pheidologeton diversus, **93**, 565.
 Phellinus lamensis, **98**, 181.
 Phenacaspis inday, **97**, 217.
 Phenacoscorpius, **80**, 385, 437.
 megalops, **80**, 437.
 Philematomyia crassirostris, **85**, 428.
 Philantus, **94**, 490, 499, 507, 509.
 acutirostris, **88**, 341-344.
 longicrus, **94**, 471, 492, 495, 498, 504, 508, 510.
 vittatus, **94**, 503.
 (Ixalus) horridus, **94**, 503.
 Philippiana, **93**, 282.
 Philippine chestnut, **95**, 470.
 dillenia, **83**, 189, 206; **92**, 21, 25, 29.
 jack, **85**, 207.
 snakes, contribution to a review of, **94**, 117.
 spinach, **94**, 147; **95**, 314, 318.
 Philosamia ricini, **97**, 225.
 Phlebia, **98**, 173.
 Phlebotominæ, **84**, 205; **88**, 453.
 Phlebotomus squamirostris, **83**, 307; **84**, 205; **88**, 453.
 Phlegyas, **84**, 19, 111-113, 134, 136, 137.
 abbreviatus, **84**, 7, 138-141, 143, 144.
 annulicrus, **84**, 7, 138, 140-145.
 burmanus, **84**, 113, 122-127, 138.
 key to the species of, **84**, 138.
 modiglianii, **84**, 134, 136-138.
 patruelis, **84**, 7, 138-140, 143.
 tropicalis, **84**, 138, 144, 145.
 vulturnis, **84**, 126, 138.
 Phœnicophaeus superciliosus, **86**, 7.
 Phœnix hanceana var. philippinensis, **95**, 529.
 Phœnthus ebracteolatus, **84**, 282.
 Phœocranus, **83**, 137.
 Phlœdictyon singaporense, **88**, 519.
 Phœomys pallidus, **81**, 344.
 Pholidota rhombophora, **80**, 313.
 Pholiota adiposa, **93**, 483, 494, 498; **95**, 192.
 aurivella, **93**, 494.
 sp., **95**, 192.
 Phormidium, **90**, 307, 309; **91**, 283, 300; **99**, 171.
 ambiguum, **91**, 301, 306, 313.
 autumnale, **91**, 301, 302, 308, 332, 333.
 calidum, **91**, 301, 307, 308, 311, 313, 333.
 crosbyanum, **91**, 270, 301, 303, 304; **99**, 135.
 favosum, **91**, 271, 301, 307.
 fragile, **91**, 315.
 inundatum, **91**, 301, 310.
 key to the species of, **91**, 300.
 laminosum, **91**, 270, 301, 304.
 luridum, **91**, 301, 303.
 minnesotense, **90**, 306, 309; **91**, 289, 301, 302.

- molle, **91**, 301, 302.
 papyraceum, **91**, 301, 310.
 penicillatum, **91**, 301, 306.
 purpurascens, **91**, 301, 304.
 Retzii, **91**, 271, 301, 309.
 sp., **91**, 315.
 subfuscum, **91**, 301, 309, 310.
 tenue, **91**, 290, 301, 302, 315, 358.
 tinctorium, **91**, 301, 306.
 treleasei, **91**, 301, 305.
 uncinatum, **91**, 301, 307.
 valderianum, **91**, 270, 301, 305.
 Phoroctenia, **83**, 264, 265.
 Proximus lævis, **87**, 256.
 Phragmites karka, **81**, 184, 346.
 Phragmitophis, **92**, 368.
 tricolor, **92**, 372.
 valgaris, **81**, 184, 346.
 Phrynobatrachus kinangonpensis,
 94, 497.
 minutus, **94**, 496.
 Phrynophiurida, **95**, 2, 8, 10, 12.
 Phthorimæa heliopa, **97**, 223.
 Phychotria edanoi, **89**, 284.
 Phycitidæ, **97**, 223.
 Phycoseris reticulata, **90**, 47.
 Phyllanthus macgregorii, **81**, 380.
 niruri, **84**, 285, 295; **92**, 425.
 simplex, **81**, 217.
 sp., **81**, 341.
 Phyllocnistis citrella, **97**, 222.
 Phyllocoptruta oleivorus, **97**, 226.
 Phylloglossum, **87**, 109.
 Phyllolabis, **82**, 23.
 Phyllophoriidæ, **82**, 137; **89**, 80, 101;
 90, 333, 337.
 Phyllophorus, **82**, 137; **90**, 333.
 magnus, **89**, 104.
 occidentalis, **82**, 140.
 panningi, **82**, 137; **90**, 333, 337.
 zacæ, **82**, 134, 137, 140.
 Phyllosporgia ectoscula, **88**, 510,
 530.
 papyracea, **88**, 510, 530.
 Phyllotreta sp. **97**, 193, 221.
 Phymata, **89**, 293, 296, 300-302,
 307-309, 465, 466.
 aberrans, **89**, 315, 379.
 acute, **89**, 288, 310, 339-341, 345,
 367, 403.
 acutangula, **89**, 314, 339-341, 343,
 345, 346, 366, 403.
 albopicta, **89**, 313, 364.
 americana, **89**, 288, 295, 305, 319,
 395, 412.
 americana americana, **89**, 412,
 414, 415.
 americana coloradensis, **89**, 319,
 412-414, 416.
 americana metcalfi, **89**, 415.
 americana newyorkensis, **89**, 394.
 americana obscura, **89**, 472.
 americana ottawensis, **89**, 412,
 413.
 ampliata, **89**, 287, 311, 345, 350,
 351.
 anchietai, **89**, 288, 391, 393.
 andina, **89**, 322, 325, 436.
 angulata, **89**, 313, 365, 369.
 annulipes, **89**, 312, 355, 358, 359.
 arctostaphylæ, **89**, 318, 404.
 argentina, **89**, 288, 455, 456, 461.
 argentina montana, **89**, 289, 455,
 460-462.
 argonita fortificata argentina, **89**,
 326, 460.
 armata, **89**, 316, 379, 384.
 atra, **89**, 320, 415.
 barberi, **89**, 287, 322, 425, 432,
 434, 436-438.
 beieri, **89**, 287, 310, 333.
 bergi, **89**, 323, 441, 443.
 bimini, **89**, 314, 368.
 bipunctata, **89**, 315, 375, 472.
 birabeni, **89**, 318, 404.
 bogotana, **89**, 289, 320, 421, 422,
 425.
 boliviana, **89**, 320, 417.
 borica, **89**, 320, 416.
 bosqui, **89**, 287, 324, 450, 452.
 breviceps, **89**, 317, 399, 400, 438,
 472.
 carinata, **89**, 288, 303, 444, 445.
 carinata cordobensis, **89**, 447.
 carinata pampeana, **89**, 448.
 carinata uruguayensis, **89**, 448.
 carioca, **89**, 321, 427.
 carneipes, **89**, 288, 322, 399, 400,
 437, 438.
 carneipes angulata, **89**, 322.
 carneipes subangulata, **89**, 287,
 439.
 carvalhoi, **89**, 309, 332.
 centralis, **89**, 287, 312, 345, 351.
 chilensis, **89**, 288, 289, 303, 304,
 314, 323, 441, 420, 441, 442,
 444-446.
 chilensis brasiliensis, **89**, 287,
 324, 441, 443, 449, 450.
 chilensis chilensis, **89**, 445, 450.
 chilensis cordobensis, **89**, 323, 415,
 447, 450.
 chilensis cilensis, **89**, 445, 450.
 chilensis monrosi, **89**, 304, 323,
 446.

- chilensis pampeana, 89, 292, 324, 448, 450.
 chinensis uruguayensis, 89, 324, 415, 441, 448, 450.
 chiriquiensis, 89, 289, 398.
 cinnamomea, 89, 288, 289, 322, 419, 425, 433, 434, 436.
 cinnamomea minor, 89, 425.
 coarctata, 89, 371.
 colombiana, 89, 287, 322, 403, 404, 425, 429.
 communis, 89, 288, 289, 302, 304, 323, 400-402.
 conspicua, 89, 288, 321, 403, 404, 428.
 cordobensis, 89, 448.
 crassipes, 89, 290, 314, 327, 371, 373.
 debilis, 89, 320.
 delpontei, 89, 318, 400.
 distant, 89, 297, 309, 327.
 drakei, 89, 472.
 elongata, 89, 466.
 emarginata, 89, 313, 327, 362, 363.
 erosa huebneri, 89, 315, 380-382, 315, 380, 430.
 erosa acutangula, 89, 368.
 erosa ssp. bogotana, 89, 421.
 erosa ssp. carneipes, 89, 399, 438.
 erosa ssp. chilensis, 89, 444, 445.
 erosa ssp. cinnamomea, 89, 433.
 erosa ssp. communis, 89, 443.
 erosa ssp. debilis, 89, 420.
 erosa ssp. fasciata, 89, 304, 406.
 erosa ssp. granulosa, 89, 396.
 erosa ssp. guerini, 89, 402.
 erosa huebneri, 89, 315, 380-382.
 erosa ssp. linnei, 89, 380.
 erosa ssp. parva, 89, 425.
 erosa ssp. parviceps, 89, 428.
 erosa ssp. pennsylvanica, 89, 394.
 erosa ssp. prestans, 89, 440.
 erosa ssp. salicis, 89, 419.
 erosa ssp. severini, 89, 388.
 erosa s. str., 89, 380, 381.
 erosa var. communis, 89, 441.
 erosa var. cruciata, 89, 441.
 erosus, 89, 302.
 explanata, 89, 345, 347.
 fasciata, 89, 288, 289, 304-306, 318, 395, 406, 412, 415, 441, 443.
 fasciata ssp. fasciata, 89, 407, 409.
 fasciata ssp. communis, 89, 441.
 fasciata ssp. geogiensis, 89, 288, 289, 304-306, 406-408.
 fasciata ssp. mexicana, 89, 305, 319, 406, 407, 409.
 fasciata ssp. mystica, 89, 318, 407, 409.
 fasciata ssp. panamensis, 89, 287, 319, 407, 411.
 feredayi, 89, 288, 380.
 fœrsteri, 89, 316, 390.
 fortificata, 89, 288, 295, 296, 301, 454-456.
 fortificata argentina, 89, 460-462.
 fortificata fortificata, 89, 456, 462.
 fortificata montana, 89, 326, 459, 460, 462.
 fortificata paranensis, 89, 325, 458, 459, 461, 462.
 fortificata, patagonica, 89, 325, 455, 458-460, 462.
 fortificata sanjuanensis, 89, 325, 326, 459, 460, 462.
 fortificata tessera, 89, 325, 461, 462.
 granulosa, 89, 289, 305, 317, 396, 398.
 granulosa chiriquiensis, 89, 398.
 granulosa evansi, 89, 287, 317, 399, 403.
 granulosa texasana, 89, 472.
 guérini, 89, 318, 402, 403, 472.
 handlirschi, 89, 313, 360.
 haywardi, 89, 322, 430.
 horvathi, 89, 289, 308, 471.
 huebneri, 89, 382.
 husseyi, 89, 297, 312, 352.
 incisa, 89, 380, 382.
 inconspicua, 89, 287, 322, 425, 481.
 integra, 89, 312, 354.
 interjecta, 89, 315, 375.
 karaschi, 89, 315, 378, 379.
 laciniata, 89, 313, 358.
 lindigiana, 89, 311, 345, 349.
 linnei, 89, 302.
 longiceps, 89, 288, 339-341, 345, 367, 403.
 luteo-marginata, 89, 472.
 luxa, 89, 316, 386.
 maculata, 89, 472.
 maculipennis, 89, 289, 316, 380, 387.
 maculipennis var. abberans, 89, 288, 379.
 malaisei, 89, 287, 315, 377, 472.
 mansosotoi, 89, 294, 309, 330.
 marginata, 89, 313, 327, 361.
 marginata var. interjecta, 89, 288, 375.
 mayri, 89, 287, 317, 393.
 melloi, 89, 441, 443.
 metcalfe, 89, 288, 319, 414.
 minuta, 89, 287, 322, 425, 432.

- monrosi, 89, 289, 444-446.
 monstrosa, 89, 290, 314, 371, 372, 374.
 monstrosa griseipennis, 89, 314, 373.
 mystica, 89, 288, 305, 369, 409.
 neophymata bosqui, 89, 299.
 nervoso-punctata, 89, 290, 326, 466.
 nouahlieri, 89, 313, 359, 360.
 orfilai, 89, 288, 433.
 oxycephala, 89, 309, 329.
 pacifica, 89, 320, 321, 422, 472.
 pacifica hainesi, 89, 288, 321, 424.
 pacifica pacifica, 89, 423.
 pallida, 89, 472.
 parilis, 89, 385.
 parva, 89, 289, 302, 321, 417, 425.
 parviceps, 89, 288, 425, 429.
 pectoralis, 89, 422.
 pennsylvanica, 89, 304-306, 317, 394, 395, 406, 412.
 pennsylvanica americana, 89, 412.
 pennsylvanica coloradensis, 89, 412, 414.
 pennsylvanica pennsylvanica, 89, 394.
 peruensis, 89, 310, 338.
 phyllormorpha, 89, 310, 337.
 phymatista fortificata, 89, 299.
 præstans, 89, 323, 420, 440, 443.
 producta, 89, 294, 309, 328.
 pulchra, 89, 288, 317, 391, 393.
 recifensis, 89, 345.
 reticulata, 89, 312, 355, 359.
 rhynocerata, 89, 472.
 riojana, 89, 294, 309, 331.
 romani, 89, 288, 438.
 roqueensis, 89, 310, 342.
 roqueensis halaszfyi, 89, 288, 311, 343.
 rossi, 89, 317, 395.
 saileri, 89, 287.
 salicis, 89, 320, 419, 420, 472.
 sanjuanensis, 89, 288, 455, 456, 459.
 saopaulensis, 89, 297, 310, 335.
 scabrosa, 89, 310, 336.
 scorpio, 89, 302-304, 380.
 severini, 89, 316, 388, 422, 425.
 severini dyeri, 89, 288, 316, 389.
 simulans, 89, 288, 311, 340-346, 367, 403.
 simulans explanata, 89, 288, 311, 341, 346.
 simulans recifensis, 89, 288, 311, 345, 348.
 simulans surinamensis, 89, 288, 311, 341, 347.
 simulans trinidadensis, 89, 472.
 spinosissima, 89, 310, 333.
 stali, 89, 288, 441, 442.
 stanfordi, 89, 320, 424.
 subangulata, 89, 438.
 subarmata, 89, 315, 382.
 subinermis, 89, 314, 373.
 superba, 89, 287, 452.
 surinamensis, 89, 345.
 swederi, 89, 312, 353.
 tessera, 89, 288, 455, 456, 461.
 torresi, 89, 288, 339-341.
 venezuelana, 89, 312, 357.
 vianai, 89, 311, 343, 351.
 vicina, 89, 314, 369, 370, 472.
 vicina parvula, 89, 492.
 wolffi, 89, 288, 305, 395, 406, 415.
 wolffi fasciata, 89, 305.
 wolffi metcalfi, 89, 415.
 wygodzinskyi, 89, 288, 391-393.
 (Anthylla), 89, 326.
 (Anthylla) nervoso-punctata, 89, 466.
 (Euryphymata) superba, 89, 289, 291, 298.
 (Neocanthylla) bucki, 89, 326, 468, 469.
 (Neocanthylla) horvathi, 89, 326, 471.
 (Phymatista) fortificata, 89, 324, 325, 412, 454, 455.
 (Phymatista) paradoxa, 89, 324, 490.
 Phymatidæ, 89, 290-294, 307, 473.
 Phymatinæ, 89, 290, 292, 294, 298, 299, 307, 324, 472.
 Phymatista, 89, 287, 290, 308, 454.
 bosqui, 89, 291.
 bucki, 89, 290.
 fortificata, 89, 290, 291.
 paradoxa, 89, 291, 463, 464.
 Phymatites, 89, 290.
 Phynchophorus pascha, 97, 222.
 Phyrhaltha viburni, 91, 37.
 Physalis minima, 95, 546.
 Physaloptera canis, 82, 221-223.
 felidis, 82, 224.
 malayensis, 82, 221-223.
 pacitæ, 82, 223.
 præputialis, 82, 221-223.
 pseudopræputialis, 82, 221-224.
 rara, 82, 224.
 Physastra, 83, 321.
 Physcia albicans, 93, 327-331; 98, 1, 2, 5-7, 299, 301.
 cœsia, 98, 2.
 crispa, 86, 30.
 crispa var. hypomela, 86, 30.
 leucomelas, 98, 1.

- picta, **86**, **30**; **93**, **328**, **329**; **98**,
 1, 2, 5-7.
 setosa, **98**, 1.
 sp., **93**, **328**.
Physematium philippinum, **81**, **32**.
Physma byrsinum, **86**, **30**, ,
 radians, **86**, **30**.
Physomerus grossipes, **97**, **218**.
Phytomyza atricornis, **97**, **206**, **226**.
Phyturus sp. **97**, **194**.
Piagau, **90**, **32**.
Pianga, **95**, **545**.
Pías, **81**, **208**.
Piceæ sp. **86**, **188**.
Pico, **97**, **337**, **346**.
Picrotoxin, **81**, **278**.
Pictimus, **85**, **389**.
Pida, **81**, **201**.
Pideos, **84**, **344**, **355**; **93**, **358**, **375**.
Pidino, **81**, **300**.
Pidlisan, **94**, **363**.
Pieridæ, **97**, **225**.
Pieris candida, **97**, **225**.
 sp., **93**, **78**.
Piestodorus, **82**, **311**.
Piezodorus, **82**, **310**.
 degeeri, **82**, **311**.
 hybneri, **82**, **312**.
 incarnatus, **82**, **311**.
 lituratus, **82**, **311**.
 rubrofasciatus, **82**, **311**, **312**.
Pig, blood, **84**, **270**; heart, **84**, **202**;
 kidney, **95**, **202**; large intestine,
 84, **270**; liver, **95**, **202**; lung,
 95, **202**; small intestine, **84**,
 270; tongue, **84**, **270**.
Pigeon, **84**, **268**; pea, **83**, **196**, **205**,
 210; **90**, **453**; **95**, **315**, **318**;
 black, **94**, **149**; kadyos, **90**, **507**;
 red, **90**, **502**, **505**; white, **90**,
 502, **505**.
Pig's crackling, **93**, **364**, **381**; liver,
 95, **204**.
Pihákan, **81** **352**.
Pihiw, **81**, **293**.
Pike, **87**, **257**.
Pike eel, **87**, **70**.
Pikit, **94**, **357**.
Piko, **81**, **228**; **95**, **401**, **402**, **404-407**.
Pilai, **95**, **535**.
Pilaria, **82**, **23**.
 amica, **92**, **233**.
 coorgensis, **92**, **232**, **233**.
 melanota, **82**, **167**.
 tokionis melanota, **82**, **167**.
Pilay, **82**, **98**, **99**.
Pilay-spirits, **82**, **101**.
Pildap, **82**, **96**.
Pildes, **95**, **481**.
Pilea microphylla, **84**, **281**; **95**, **177**;
 99, **7**.
Pili, **83**, **203**, **214**; **84**, **284**; **86**, **126**;
 89, **73**; **90**, **32**, **453**; **92**, **22**, **26**,
 30, **32**; **94**, **150**, **151**; **95**, **449**;
 98, **326**. nut, **83**, **203**, **214**; **90**,
 453; **93**, **368**; **94**, **150**.
Pili-nut oil, **91**, **255**, **256**, **259**, **265**.
Pilingan, **87**, **76**.
Piling-lütan, **95**, **450**.
Piliostigma malabaricum var. aci-
 dum, **95**, **486**.
Pilipit, **93**, **362**, **376**.
Pill bags, **97**, **358**.
Pilumnopeus sp., **99**, **70**.
Piluminæ, **99**, **23**, **70**, **75**.
Pilumnus barbatus, **99**, **77**.
 lavis, **99**, **77**.
Pilumnopeus, **99**, **70**.
Pimpinella leptophylla, **82**, **332**.
Pimpla (*Euxorides*) *furcifer*, **83**,
 419, **424**.
Piña, **82**, **230**, **244**; **83**, **191**.
Pinacæ, **84**, **279**, **292**; **96**, **398**; **98**,
 179.
Pinakbet, **82**, **235**.
Pinaksiw, **83**, **200**.
Pinanga basilanensis, **95**, **517**.
 batanensis, **95**, **518**.
 copelandii, **95**, **513**.
 curanii, **95**, **518**.
 geonomæformis, **95**, **528**.
 heterophylla, **95**, **519**.
 isabelensis, **95**, **527**.
 modesta, **95**, **521**.
 negrosensis, **95**, **523**.
 philippinensis, **95**, **517**.
 rigida, **95**, **519**.
 samarana, **95**, **526**.
 sclerophylla, **95**, **514**.
 sibuyanensis, **95**, **528**.
 speciosa, **95**, **515**.
 urdanetana, **95**, **525**.
 woodiana, **95**, **520**.
Pinapanílan, **81**, **291**.
Pindaña, **85**, **212**; **87**, **70**.
Pindáyan, **81**, **352**.
Pineapple, **82**, **230**; **83**, **191**; **96**, **93**;
 97, **178**, **194**.
Pineapple juice, **96**, **112**.
Pineapple-filled rolls, **93**, **377**.
Pineapple, native, **82**, **244**; **92**, **22**,
 26, **30**.
Pingasa ruginaria, **97**, **224**.
Pingkapingkahan, **87**, **124**; **95**, **446**.

- Pingól, **81**, 240.
 Pinhole beetle, **97**, 182.
 Pinidlisan, **94**, 363.
 Pinipig, **82**, 240-242, 249; **93**, 359, 360, 375; **94**, 144, 151; puti, **94**, 146.
 Pinipucaán, **81**, 225.
 Pinit, **95**, 535.
 Pink bollworm, **97**, 193.
 Pinkit, **87**, 73.
 Pinna, **83**, 106, 108, 109.
 Pinnaspis aspidistriæ, **97**, 217.
 strachani, **97**, 199, 217.
 Pinnularia, **86**, 340, 342, 347, 353.
 Pinnularia borealis, **98**, 81.
 gibba var. linearis, **98**, 81.
 hemiptera var. longelineata, **98**, 82.
 interrupta, **98**, 80.
 isostauron, **98**, 84.
 jouse, **98**, 89, 82.
 krasnojaskensis var. constricta, **98**, 80.
 major fo. minor, **98**, 82.
 major fo. tropica, **98**, 82.
 major var. turfosa, **98**, 82.
 mesolepta, **98**, 80.
 minor, **98**, 82.
 minor var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 83.
 nobilis var. subparallela, **98**, 84.
 proschkinalavrenko var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 81.
 selengensis, **98**, 59, 81.
 selengensis var. subcapitata, **98**, 81.
 subacrosphaeria, **98**, 80.
 subcapitata fo. jeniseyensis, **98**, 80.
 subgigantea, **98**, 81.
 subsolaris, **98**, 80.
 viridis var. diminuta, **98**, 83.
 viridis var. elliptica, **98**, 83.
 viridis var. gracilis, **98**, 59, 84.
 viridis var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 83.
 viridis var. minuta, **98**, 38.
 viridis var. minutissima, **98**, 83.
 viridis var. tumida, **98**, 59, 84.
 viridis var. zeaana, **98**, 59, 84.
 Pínoy-níto', **81**, 340.
 Pínoy-yúpál, **81**, 336, 379.
 Pintúg, **81**, 351.
 Pinus, **93**, 281; **98**, 193.
 echinata, **87**, 37.
 insularis, **80**, 363, 365; **86**, 28; 92, 60, 72, 75; **96**, 398; **98**, 180, 184, 189.
 sp., **95**, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183.
 Pinuyáwan, **81**, 226.
 Pínya', **81**, 208, 209; **83**, 207, **92**, 22, 26, 30.
 Pipefish, **87**, 90.
 Pipefishes, **87**, 72.
 Piper Betle, **81**, 254; **84**, 281.
 celtidiforme, **81**, 313.
 interruptum, **81**, 254, 324.
 loheri, **84**, 281.
 nigrum, **84**, 281; **97**, 196; **98**, 326.
 retrofractum, **81**, 311, 330; **84**, 281, 295.
 umbellatum var. subpellatum, **95**, 530.
 Piperaceæ, **84**, 281, 292, 295; **95**, 530; **96**, 398.
 Piperonia pellucida, **96**, 398.
 Pipino, **94**, 148.
 Pipturus, **85**, 236.
 arborescens, **81**, 184, 270, 272, 297, 324; **84**, 281.
 Pira, **81**, 201.
 Piris, **95**, 481.
 Pirurutong, **93**, 359, 360; **94**, 146, 151.
 Pisces, **87**, 70.
 Pisek-pisek, **86**, 208.
 Pisó, **82**, 89, 93.
 Pisodonophis boro, **87**, 71.
 copelandi, **82**, 10.
 micropterus, **82**, 11.
 Pisonia aculeata, **81**, 291.
 alba, **92**, 423; **94**, 147.
 umbellifera, **81**, 291; **90**, 26.
 Pistia stratiotes, **96**, 422; **95**, 443.
 Pistosia, **84**, 230, 233.
 Pisum sativum, **82**, 247; **88**, 224; **90**, 453; **92**, 138; **94**, 149; **95**, 315; **97**, 205.
 Pithecolobium scutiferum, **90**, 34.
 Pithecolobium dulce, **80**, 364; **81**, 202, 203, 279; **83**, 206; **84**, 284, 295, 360; **85**, 308; **86**, 131; **92**, 20, 24, 28; **93**, 362; **95**, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183, 184, 488; **98**, 326; **99**, 7.
 ellipticum, **81**, 203.
 Pithocellobium angulatum, **87**, 124.
 Pithophora oedogonia, **91**, 279, 292.
 Pitisu, **93**, 376.
 Pitógo, **90**, 32; **95**, 456.
 Pittosporaceæ, **84**, 283, 293, 295.
 Pittosporum pentandrum, **81**, 324, 328, 372; **84**, 283.
 Pitugu, **90**, 32.
 Pityrogramma calomelanos, **81**, 332; **84**, 279, 294.
 Pitys, **87**, 108.
 Piyanono, **93**, 377.

- Piyagaw, 90, 32.
Placophiothrix, 95, 26, 36.
 aristulata, 95, 9, 36, 37.
 armata, 95, 9, 36, 37.
 key to the species of, 95, 36.
 striolata, 95, 9, 36, 39, 69.
 trilineata, 95, 9, 36, 40, 69.
 virgata, 95, 9, 36, 38.
Placosternum *dama*, 82, 315.
 taurus, 82, 316, 317.
 tumidum, 82, 316.
Placourtia *lanceolata*, 93, 513.
Placuma *placenta*, 83, 399.
 Plain cake, 93, 377; croaker, 85, 206; croaker, dried, 35, 210.
Planchonia *spectabilis*, 84, 287.
Planktospharia, 90, 310, 311, 314-316, 323.
 sp., 90, 306, 311.
Planococcus *citri*, 97, 216.
 lilacinus, 97, 216.
Planorbidae, 83, 320.
Plantaginaceae, 84, 290, 293.
Plasmodium, 94, 55.
 Plastic from agricultural wastes, 88, 399.
Platacidae, 87, 75.
Platanus, 98, 192.
Plataspidae, 82, 309.
Platax *orbicularis*, 87, 75.
Platybracon, 98, 263.
 insularis, 98, 263, 264.
 nigriceps, 98, 263, 264.
Platycephalus, 83, 111.
 indicus, 85, 209.
Platycerium, 80, 98.
Platyclinis, 80, 282-284, 288, 318, 323, 338.
 microchila, 80, 307, 308.
Platycorynus, 85, 171.
Platydictylus *crepuscularis*, 95, 341.
 lugubris, 95, 336-338.
Platymantis, 94, 499.
Platymetopius *lineolatus*, 88, 327.
Platypodidae, 93, 425; 97, 186, 195-197, 199, 204, 222.
 new species and and synonymy of, 89, 212.
Platypodidae, 83, 145.
Platypria, 83, 8, 18.
Platypterus *fuscovirens*, 80, 449.
 taenianotus, 80, 446.
Platypus *jansoni*, 93, 425; 97, 186, 190, 195-197, 199, 204, 222.
 artesolidus, 89, 201.
 caliculus, 80, 366; 83, 145.
 circulicauda, 89, 202.
 cupulatus, 80, 366; 83, 145.
 curtus, 80, 365.
 forficula, 83, 145.
 franciae, 89, 212; 93, 423.
 insularis, 83, 145.
 jansoni, 80, 365.
 lepidus, 80, 366.
 lunifer, 90, 95.
 nitens, 83, 156.
 nitidulus, 83, 145, 156.
 perinimicus, 83, 145.
 pernanulus, 89, 202.
 philippinensis, 80, 366.
 puerulus, 89, 202.
 quadrifissilis, 90, 96.
 saltator, 83, 157; 93, 424.
 saltatorinus, 83, 145, 156.
 saundersi, 83, 145.
 schaufassi, 93, 425.
 solidus, 83, 145.
 strigillatus, 83, 145, 158.
 subaplanatus, 89, 202.
 turbatus, 80, 365.
 (*Crossotarsus*) *bifurcus*, 80, 366.
 (*Crossotarsus*) *coleopratus*, 80, 366.
 (*Crossotarsus*) *fractus*, 80, 366.
 (*Crossotarsus*) *saltator*, 93, 424.
Platytipula, 94, 237, 238.
 moiwana, 82, 31.
Platzoma, 87, 108.
Plecoglossus *altiveles*, 87, 256.
Plectochorus, 85, 257.
 debilis, 85, 258, 260.
 iwatensis, 85, 258, 259.
 key to the species of, 85, 258.
 ophioides, 85, 258, 261.
 palauensis, 85, 258, 260.
Plectonema, 91, 357.
 key to the species of, 91, 357.
 nostocorum, 91, 357, 358.
 purpureum, 91, 357, 358.
 roseolum, 91, 357, 358.
 Wollei, 91, 281, 357.
Plectorhinchus, 83, 111.
 chaetodonnoidea, 87, 74.
 crassispinia, 87, 74.
 schotaf, 87, 80.
Pleiochloris, 86, 149.
Pleocnemia, 80, 130.
Pleopeltis, 80, 185.
Plerochila, 83, 69.
 australis, 83, 69.
Plesiops, 82, 12.
 altivalis, 82, 11.
Plesipa *reichei*, 97, 221.
Plettusa, 93, 433.
Pleurogramme *interrupta*, 80, 173; 81, 85.

- loheriana var. novoguineensis, **81**, 92.
 Pleurolejeunea, **96**, 9.
 Pleuromeia, **87**, 107.
 Pleurosigma, **86**, 340-342, 353.
 Pleurotus, **98**, 172-174, 177.
 Pleurotus
 canus, **93**, 483, 494.
 opuntiae, **93**, 494, 498.
 astreatus, **93**, 494, 498; **95**, 192.
 porrigens, **93**, 498.
 pulmonaris, **93**, 494.
 sajor-caju, **98**, 177.
 sp., **93**, 494.
 ulmarius, **95**, 192.
 Plexaurea roxasi, **83**, 110.
 Plocaederus fulvicornis, **97**, 220.
 Ploceidae, **97**, 186, 227.
 Plodia interpunctella, **97**, 224.
 Plotosidae, **87**, 79.
 Plotosus anguillaris, **87**, 79.
 Plumbagella, **83**, 223.
 Plumbaginaceae, **83**, 223; **84**, 288, 293; **92**, 426.
 Plumbago, **83**, 222.
 auriculata, **84**, 288.
 indica, **92**, 426.
 Plumerioidea, **95**, 139.
 Plumerioideae, **95**, 123, 137, 140.
 Plumiera acuminata, **85**, 309; **90**, 31; **96**, 398.
 Plusia chalcites, **97**, 180, 185, 206, 224.
 Plutella maculipennis, **97**, 223.
 xylostella, **97**, 223.
 Pluteulus coprophilus, **93**, 483, 494.
 Poas, **81**, 359.
 Pocillapora, **83**, 108.
 Pocockiella variegata, **90**, 284.
 Pocoplo, **92**, 491, 515; **94**, 191.
 Podocarpaceae, **98**, 179.
 Podocarpus javanicus, **87**, 122, 123, 138.
 philippinensis, **92**, 422.
 Podoscypha involuta, **93**, 494.
 Podostemonaceae, **83**, 223.
 Pods of yam bean, **83**, 204.
 Poeciliidae, **87**, 82.
 Poecilips curtus, **90**, 90.
 incognitus, **90**, 89.
 longior, **89**, 201.
 myristicae, **90**, 89, 90.
 persicae, **83**, 147.
 vulgaris, **83**, 139.
 (Dendrugus, Thamnurgides) similis, **83**, 138.
 Poemeniini, key to the Philippine genera of, **83**, 419.
 Pogoneleotris, **82**, 348, 361.
 heterolepis, **82**, 361.
 key to the East Indian species of, **82**, 361.
 microps, **82**, 361.
 Pogonoculius, **82**, 350, 372.
 zebra, **82**, 372.
 Poikilospermum suaveolens, **95**, 555.
 Poinciana pulcherrima, **85**, 230.
 regia, **85**, 230.
 Poinsettia, **96**, 397; **98**, 169.
 Pointer, **93**, 73.
 Pokilospermum suaveolens, **81**, 269.
 Pokól, **82**, 95.
 Pokpoklo, **92**, 514.
 Polanisia icosandra, **81**, 281, 294, 295, 297, 326, 328.
 Polboron, **93**, 367.
 Polemius, **80**, 442.
 alatus, **80**, 442.
 Polianthes tuberosa, **83**, 222, 227, 232.
 Poligosorum, **84**, 401.
 Poliolumnas cinereus collingwoodi, **95**, 215, 224, 226.
 Polished rice, raw, **84**, 355.
 Pollia sorzogonensis, **81**, 340.
 thyrsiflora, **81**, 340.
 Pollinia praeorsora, **94**, 301.
 Polyalthia fava, **90**, 28.
 Polyangaeus, **90**, 185.
 gloriosus, **86**, 296.
 japonicus, **82**, 61.
 Polyblepharidinæ, **86**, 140.
 Polychrosis sp., **97**, 223.
 Polygala chinensis, **95**, 531.
 Polygalaceae, **95**, 531.
 Polygonum barbatum, **81**, 281.
 Polymera (Polymera) furiosa, **86**, 427.
 (Polymera) zeylanica, **86**, 425.
 Polynemidae, **85**, 208.
 Polynemus microstoma, **85**, 208.
 tetradactylus, **87**, 266.
 Polyodontophis, **92**, 374.
 bivittatus, **92**, 396.
 Polygonaceae, **84**, 281, 293.
 Polygonum, **83**, 222, 234.
 Polyphyllia, **83**, 108.
 Polyphysa spicata, **88**, 434; **90**, 51.
 Polyplectana, **82**, 110.
 kefersteinii, **82**, 110, 128, 134, 139.
 Polyplectata, **82**, 140.
 Polypodiaceae, **80**, 101; **84**, 279, 292, 294; **87**, 108; **98**, 155.

- Polypodiopteris proavita*, **81**, 113;
84, 382.
abelaion, **81**, 106.
achilleaefolium, **84**, 404, 430.
acrodontinum, **84**, 390.
acrosorum, **84**, 455.
ædipersum, **80**, 212, 214.
albidulum, **84**, 467.
albopunctatum, **84**, 436.
albosetosum, **80**, 117, 118, 201.
alcicorne, **80**, 101, 166, 204; **81**,
84, 91.
alderweretii, **81**, 113.
alfarii, **84**, 430, 433.
allocotum, **81**, 112.
allosuroides, **84**, 396.
alpestre, **80**, 101, 229, 230.
alsophilicolum, **84**, 423.
alternifolium, **84**, 420, 453.
ambigens, **84**, 460.
andinum, **80**, 119.
anfractuosum, **84**, 431, 432.
angustifolium, **80**, 93.
angustissimum, **84**, 383, 384.
antioquianum, **84**, 442, 443.
aoristisorum, **81**, 32.
apiculatum, **84**, 418, 455.
Archboldii, **80**, 186; **81**, 88.
arcuatum, **84**, 448.
aromaticum, **84**, 418.
ashainæ, **80**, 235.
asplenifolium, **84**, 444, 445.
assurgens, **84**, 386.
australe, **80**, 114-116, 187, 189.
azuayense, **84**, 416.
Bakeri, **84**, 450.
Baldwinii, **80**, 158.
barbatum, **80**, 135.
beddomeanum, **80**, 238.
Billardieri, **80**, 114, 115, 117.
bipinnatifidum, **81**, 114.
biseriale, **80**, 182; **81**, 87.
blandum, **84**, 402, 403.
bolanicum, **81**, 103.
bolivianum, **84**, 442.
bolobense, **81**, 101.
bongoense, **80**, 208, 232, 233.
brauseanum, **80**, 182, 186; **81**, 87.
Brooksii, **80**, 232, 233.
brevipilum, **80**, 221.
brevistipes, **84**, 441.
brunnea-viride, **84**, 462, 464.
bryophilum, **80**, 252, 262, 266.
bulbotrichum, **80**, 223.
caespitosum, **80**, 189, 219, 220,
224.
calcipunctatum, **80**, 251.
calvum, **84**, 386.
camptoneuron, **84**, 462, 463.
canaliculatum, **80**, 185.
capillare, **84**, 402, 407, 408.
capillipes, **81**, 117.
carnosulum, **84**, 465.
carstensense, **80**, 164, 185; **81**,
82, 87.
cavisorum, **80**, 243.
celebicum, **81**, 109.
ceramicum, **80**, 213.
chiricanum, **84**, 411, 412.
christii, **80**, 225, 226.
Chrysleri, **84**, 448.
ciliare, **84**, 425, 426.
ciliiferum, **80**, 212.
ciliolatum, **80**, 137; **81**, 88.
ciliolepis, **84**, 395, 437.
circumvallatum, **81**, 112.
clavifer, **81**, 99.
clemensiæ, **81**, 105.
comptoniaefolium, **80**, 126.
comptonioides, **80**, 126.
conduplicatum, **81**, 96.
confluens, **84**, 418.
conforme, **80**, 147, 149.
confusum, **84**, 388.
congenerum, **80**, 185, 221, 224.
congregatifolium, **81**, 112.
Connellii, **80**, 121.
coredrosorum, **80**, 179; **81**, 86.
crassium, **80**, 114.
crassulum, **84**, 402.
cretatum, **84**, 436.
cryptoplebium, **80**, 133.
cryptosorum, **81**, 100, 109.
ctenoideum, **81**, 100, 104.
cucullatum, **81**, 97.
cuencanum, **84**, 395, 396.
cultratum, **80**, 97; **84**, 426, 459.
cultratum var. *reclinatum*, **84**,
424.
Curtisii, **81**, 103.
curvans, **84**, 466.
curvatum, **84**, 466, 467.
decipiens, **84**, 402, 403.
decrescens, **80**, 214; **81**, 103.
delicatulum, **84**, 435.
dendricolum, **80**, 123.
dependens, **84**, 412, 413, 420.
Deplanchei, **80**, 144.
depressum, **84**, 431.
dichotoma, **81**, 84.
dichotomum, **80**, 101, 166, 204,
205; **81**, 91.
dieranophyllum, **80**, 121.
diminutum, **80**, 141, 142.
diplosuroides, **80**, 165, 187; **81**,
83, 88.
diplosorum, **80**, 179, 185, 186, 244,
247.
diplosorum f. *grammitoides*, **80**,
178; **81**, 86.

- diplosorum var. projectum, 80, 179.
 diplosorum var. setosa, 80, 244.
 discolor, 84, 469.
 dolichosorum, 80, 171, 188; 81, 88.
 dolorense, 84, 448, 449.
 dominguense, 84, 422.
 dorsipilum, 80, 229, 234.
 duale, 80, 132.
 dulum var. garnerianum, 84, 441.
 duplopilosum, 80, 221.
 durum, 80, 212, 213.
 ebeninum, 80, 263, 265.
 ecostatum, 80, 131.
 ecuadorenses, 84, 455.
 Eggersii, 84, 429, 445.
 elasticum, 84, 425, 426.
 ellipticosorum, 84, 425.
 ecuadorenses, 84, 434.
 euchlorum, 84, 411.
 eximium, 81, 112.
 exornans, 84, 446, 447.
 farinosum, 84, 470.
 fasciatum, 80, 171, 178, 210, 230, 243.
 faciatum f. angusta, 80, 169.
 fasciculatum, 80, 198.
 Fawcettii, 80, 123.
 Fendleri, 84, 463.
 ferrugineum, 84, 440.
 filicula, 84, 456, 464.
 firmum, 84, 418, 419.
 flabelliforme, 84, 398, 401, 441.
 flagelliforme, 81, 100, 109, 111.
 flavovirens, 81, 105.
 flexile, 84, 426.
 flexuosum, 84, 434.
 frigidum, 80, 170; 81, 85.
 fuciforme, 80, 101, 166, 203, 204; 81, 84, 91.
 fucoides, 84, 402.
 funiculum, 84, 405, 407.
 furcatum, 80, 101, 121, 139.
 geluense, 81, 101.
 Gilpinæ, 80, 133, 137.
 glanduloso-pilosum, 81, 95.
 glaziovii, 84, 416.
 goniopteriodes, 80, 131.
 gracile, 84, 406.
 gradatum, 84, 437.
 graminellum, 80, 147, 150, 151.
 gramineum, 80, 93, 114, 119.
 Grammitidis, 81, 105.
 granadense, 84, 442.
 gratum, 84, 450, 451.
 graveolens, 84, 408-410.
 haalilicium, 80, 151, 160.
 haplophlebium, 80, 253, 260, 267.
 Harrisii, 80, 131, 136.
 heanophyllum, 80, 99, 198, 200.
 Herzogii, 84, 418, 419.
 Hessei, 80, 253, 258, 261, 262, 266.
 heteromorphum, 84, 412, 413.
 heterotrichum, 84, 435.
 hirsutulum, 84, 437.
 hirtelloides, 80, 146.
 hirtellum, 80, 94, 146, 226, 232, 233, 236.
 hirtellum var., 80, 229.
 hirtiforme, 80, 190; 81, 89.
 hirtum, 80, 142, 247.
 holoplebium, 80, 136.
 Hombersleyi, 84, 430.
 Hookeri, 80, 142-144, 148, 157, 160.
 Hookeri var. uapense, 80, 160.
 howeanum, 80, 141, 142.
 humile, 84, 393.
 Iaxo, 84, 421.
 immersum, 84, 431.
 inaequale, 84, 466.
 inconspicuum, 81, 103.
 inconstans, 81, 89, 101, 193.
 induens, 84, 431, 432.
 insidiosum, 80, 119, 129.
 integrum, 80, 171; 81, 85.
 intromissum, 80, 200.
 isidrense, 84, 441.
 itatimense, 84, 399.
 Jagorianum, 80, 172, 225, 226.
 jamesonioides, 84, 416.
 jenmani, 84, 442.
 jubaeforme, 84, 388, 416, 440, 441.
 jugermannii, 80, 100, 118, 123.
 kaleturum, 84, 439.
 kalbreyeri, 84, 462, 465.
 kaniense, 81, 96.
 kaulfussii, 80, 159.
 khasyanum, 81, 45.
 kinabaluense, 80, 217.
 Kjellbergii, 80, 208, 236.
 knudsenii, 80, 158, 159.
 knutsfordianum, 80, 201, 202; 81, 91.
 koningsbergeri, 81, 113.
 kookenamæ, 84, 461.
 Koordersii, 80, 225, 226.
 kyimbilense, 80, 257.
 lanigerum, 84, 420, 421.
 lasiolepidide, 84, 441.
 lasiolepidis, 84, 441, 442.
 lasiolepis, 84, 439.
 lasiosorum, 80, 209, 229, 231, 234, 236.
 laxifrons, 84, 446.
 laxum, 84, 420, 421.
 L'Herminieri, 84, 447.
 lehmannianum, 84, 448.
 Lehmannii, 84, 448.

- leptopodon, 80, 255.
 leptostomum, 84, 421.
 leucolepis, 84, 451.
 leucosticta, 84, 456.
 leveilleanum, 84, 426.
 Leysii, 81, 116.
 ligulatum, 80, 150, 151, 156, 166.
 limbatum, 80, 258.
 limapes, 80, 223.
 lobbianum, 81, 109.
 locellatum, 80, 172, 176; 81, 86.
 loculosum, 81, 86.
 loherianum, 80, 213.
 longiceps, 81, 103.
 longipes, 84, 465.
 longisetosum, 84, 405.
 longiusculum, 84, 456.
 longum, 84, 453.
 ludens, 80, 229.
 Luederswaltii, 84, 468.
 Macgregori, 81, 99, 102.
 malaicum, 80, 181, 215; 81, 87.
 manabyanum, 84, 460.
 marginelli, 80, 257.
 marginelloides, 80, 147, 153, 253, 265, 266.
 marginellum, 80, 136, 187, 253, 255, 256, 265, 266.
 marginellum var. brasiliense, 80, 259.
 Maxwellii, 80, 215, 216.
 Mayoris, 84, 460.
 mediale, 80, 239.
 melanoloma, 80, 253, 264, 267.
 melanopus, 84, 404.
 melanostictum, 84, 385, 386.
 melanotrichum, 84, 430.
 meridense, 84, 464.
 Merrillii, 80, 224.
 mesocarpum, 80, 181; 81, 87.
 microglossum, 80, 253, 256, 264.
 microphyllum, 80, 134, 137.
 militare, 84, 393.
 millefolium, 81, 113.
 minimum, 80, 218.
 minusculum, 80, 128.
 Mollerii, 80, 133.
 mollipilum, 80, 190, 195, 196; 81, 90.
 mollissimum, 84, 423.
 moltilpilum, 80, 186.
 moniliforme, 84, 383-385.
 moniliforme var. bogotensis, 84, 385.
 moniliforme var. rigescens, 84, 385, 387.
 monticola, 84, 431, 432.
 moscosum, 80, 123.
 multicaudatum, 81, 112.
 multifidum, 80, 139.
 multifolium, 80, 229.
 multisorum, 80, 249, 250.
 murrayanum, 80, 165, 200; 81, 91.
 musbravianum, 81, 93, 94.
 muscosum, 80, 123.
 myriophyllum, 84, 412.
 nanum, 80, 145.
 nesioticum, 80, 119, 127, 128.
 nigrolimbati, 80, 265.
 nigrolimbatum, 80, 259, 260, 265-267.
 nubigenum, 84, 409, 410.
 oblanceolatum, 80, 166, 194, 201; 81, 84.
 obliquatum, 80; 97; 81, 111.
 obovatum, 84, 442.
 obscurum, 80, 230, 245.
 oleandroides, 80, 195, 201, 202.
 oligosorum, 84, 433, 443.
 oreophilum, 84, 451, 454.
 ornatissimum, 80, 195; 81, 90.
 ovaescens, 84, 425.
 padangense, 80, 212.
 papuanum, 80, 189; 81, 88.
 papuense, 80, 165, 189; 81, 83, 88.
 paradoxum, 80, 117.
 parasiticum, 80, 238-240, 246.
 parietino, 80, 125.
 parietinum, 80, 124.
 parvum, 80, 180; 81, 87.
 pastoense, 84, 448.
 patagonicum, 80, 117, 118.
 patentissimum, 84, 459, 460.
 paucisorum, 80, 215-217.
 Pearcei, 84, 467.
 pecten, 84, 418.
 pectinatum var. Glaziovii, 84, 450.
 pectinatum var. hispida, 84, 451.
 pediculatum, 81, 109.
 pellucidivenosum, 80, 137, 138.
 pendens, 81, 97, 106, 108.
 pendula diversa, 84, 441.
 pendulum, 84, 429, 434, 442.
 pendulum var. boliviense, 84, 442.
 pendulum var. subsessile, 84, 411.
 pensile, 81, 99, 102.
 pergracillimum, 81, 97.
 persimile, 81, 98, 99.
 peruvianum, 84, 385.
 Pervillei, 80, 133, 138, 139.
 petiolatum, 80, 185.
 phlegmaria, 84, 433, 435.
 Pichinchæ, 84, 455.
 pichinchense, 84, 455.
 pilipes, 84, 402, 403.
 piloissimum, 84, 390, 395, 422.
 pilosiusculum, 80, 247.
 planum, 80, 212.

pleisoroides, **80**, 182.
 pleiosorum, **80**, 152, 153.
 pleurogrammoides, **80**, 172, 236;
 81, 85.
 podocarpum, **84**, 414.
 poeppigianum, **80**, 114, 115.
 politum, **81**, 99.
 Poolii, **80**, 134, 137.
 pozuzoense, **84**, 402, 403.
 pressum, **84**, 465.
 productum, **84**, 421.
 pruinatum, **84**, 470.
 pruinosum, **84**, 470.
 pseudaustrale, **80**, 145.
 pseudocapillare, **84**, 407.
 pseudogrammithis, **80**, 150, 159,
 160.
 pseudomarginellum, **80**, 256.
 pseudonutans, **84**, 389.
 pseudo-poolii, **80**, 100, 101, 134.
 pteropus, **84**, 411.
 puberulum, **84**, 439.
 pubinerve, **80**, 202, 241.
 pubinerve var. tenuis, **80**, 245.
 pulchellum, **80**, 142.
 pulchrum, **84**, 463.
 Pullei, **81**, 93, 94.
 pumilio, **80**, 145.
 pumilum, **80**, 158; **81**, 93, 94.
 pycnophyllum, **81**, 102.
 pyxidiforme, **80**, 173; **81**, 85.
 rachisorum, **81**, 101, 110.
 radicale, **84**, 463, 464.
 raiatense, **80**, 155, 156.
 raiatense var. temehaniense, **80**,
 156.
 Randalli, **84**, 438.
 Randallii, **84**, 430.
 reclinatum, **84**, 424.
 reductum, **80**, 167; **81**, 84.
 regescens, **84**, 422.
 Reinwardtii, **80**, 186, 187, 190,
 236, 238.
 Reinwardtii var. obscurum, **80**,
 245.
 repletum, **80**, 130.
 rigens, **84**, 422.
 rigescens, **84**, 395.
 rigidifrons, **81**, 113.
 rizalense, **81**, 42.
 Rosenstockii, **84**, 417.
 rufescens, **81**, 102.
 Rutenbergii, **80**, 133.
 saccatum, **84**, 388.
 Saffordii, **80**, 160, 163.
 samarense, **81**, 43.
 samoense, **80**, 110, 151.
 savaïense, **80**, 147, 151, 152.
 saxicola, **84**, 399.
 saxicolum, **84**, 432.

scabristipes, **80**, 178; **81**, 86.
 Schlechteri, **81**, 99.
 Schwachei, **84**, 438.
 sclerophyllum, **81**, 96.
 scolopendrioides, **80**, 126.
 semiadnatum, **84**, 458.
 semihirsutum, **84**, 450, 451.
 semihirsutum, var. fuscocitosa,
 84, 451.
 semioduatum, **84**, 426.
 semioduatum, **84**, 426.
 sepikense, **81**, 93, 94.
 serraeforme, **81**, 87.
 serrulatum, **80**, 97.
 sessilifolio, **80**, 154.
 sessilifolium, **80**, 159.
 setigerum, **80**, 99, 157, 251.
 setosum, **80**, 241.
 setosum var. calvum, **80**, 242.
 simacense, **84**, 436, 437.
 senile, **84**, 398.
 senile var. minor, **84**, 400.
 sericeo-lanatum, **84**, 453.
 serraeforme, **80**, 182, 183.
 sessilifolium, **80**, 172, 315, 316.
 setigerum, **80**, 165, 198, 199.
 simplex, **80**, 150, 151.
 solidum var. bolanica, **81**, 103.
 Sodiroi, **84**, 392.
 sparsipilum, **80**, 229-231.
 spathulatum, **80**, 139.
 spixianum, **84**, 464.
 Sprucei, **80**, 118, 125, 126.
 Sprucei var. costaricense, **80**, 124.
 Sprucei var. furcativenosa, **80**,
 123.
 Sprucei var. furcativensæ, **80**,
 125.
 stanleyanum, **80**, 168, 169; **81**,
 84.
 stenocryptum, **80**, 220.
 streptophyllum, **81**, 44.
 Stiibelii, **84**, 395, 455.
 subauriculatum fo. integra, **81**,
 42.
 subcapillare, **84**, 392.
 subcrenatum, **84**, 383, 384.
 subdicarpum, **84**, 384.
 subdichotomum, **80**, 101, 204, 210.
 subdimidiatum, **84**, 435.
 subevenosum, **80**, 164, 166, 172,
 215, 216.
 subfasciatum, **80**, 170; **81**, 85.
 subflabelliforme, **84**, 400.
 subhamatopilosum, **81**, 110.
 subinaequale, **84**, 467, 468.
 subpinnatifido, **80**, 154.
 subpleiosorum, **80**, 182.
 subrepandum, **80**, 164, 183; **81**,
 87.

- subreticulatum, **80**, 185; **81**, 87.
 subscabrum, **84**, 434, 455.
 subsecundodissectum, **81**, 114.
 subselliqueum, **80**, 170; **81**, 117.
 subsessile, **84**, 411.
 subspathulatum, **80**, 148, 155.
 subtile, **84**, 399, 400.
 subulatipinnum, **81**, 107.
 sucklingianum, **80**, 165, 187; **81**, 83, 88.
 sumatranum, **80**, 182; **81**, 87.
 sundaicum, **80**, 241.
 suprasculptum, **84**, 410.
 suspensum, **84**, 401, 443-446, 448.
 synsorum, **80**, 137.
 Tamandarei, **84**, 394.
 tamiense, **81**, 113.
 tanalense, **80**, 133, 136.
 taxifolium, **84**, 447, 448, 451, 456, 460.
 taxodioides, **81**, 113.
 tenuiculum, **84**, 437, 439.
 tenuiculum var. acrosora, **84**, 440, 455.
 tenuiculum var. brasiliense, **84**, 440.
 tenuifolium, **84**, 462, 463.
 tenuisectum, **81**, 113; **84**, 412.
 Tmesipteris, **84**, 410.
 torricellianum, **80**, 164, 184; **81**, 82, 87.
 tovarense, **84**, 435.
 trachycarpum, **80**, 154.
 transiens, **84**, 465.
 trichocarpum, **80**, 164, 168, 169; **81**, 84.
 trichocarpum var. inerme, **80**, 168.
 trichopodium, **80**, 195-197; **81**, 90.
 trichosorum, **80**, 119, 127, 182.
 trifurcatum, **80**, 126, 128, 129, 183, 184.
 Truncorum, **84**, 450.
 Tunguragæ, **84**, 384.
 turquinum, **80**, 120.
 Turrialbæ, **84**, 419.
 ulugurense, **80**, 135.
 undosum, **81**, 103.
 universe, **80**, 189, 218.
 Vaupelii, **80**, 265.
 variabile, **84**, 412, 413.
 venustum, **84**, 447.
 vernicosum, **81**, 103; **84**, 452.
 Viridulum, **80**, 164, 167; **81**, 82, 84.
 vittarriifolium, **80**, 218.
 Vulgare, **80**, 94, 97; **84**, 381.
 Wallii, **80**, 240.
 Wurburgii, **80**, 201.
 whartonianum, **81**, 107.
 Whitmeei, **80**, 110, 150.
 wittigianum, **80**, 123.
 Wollastonii, **81**, 113.
 xiphopteroides, **84**, 390.
 yarumalense, **80**, 100, 118, 125.
 Yoderi, **81**, 113.
 yungense, **84**, 407, 408.
 zeylanicum, **80**, 168, 240.
 Polyporaceæ, **95**, 191; **98**, 172, 173, 174, 195.
 Polyporus, **95**, 195; **98**, 175, 190.
 abietinus, **98**, 193.
 adustus, **95**, 191.
 affinis, **93**, 494.
 cinnabarinus, **93**, 483, 484, 485, 494; **95**, 189, 191, 193; **98**, 192.
 flavus, **98**, 191, 194.
 gilvus, **95**, 191.
 grammocephallus, **95**, 191.
 immitis, **93**, 494.
 maximus, **98**, 191, 193.
 occidentalis, **93**, 494, 495.
 pargamenus, **98**, 193.
 pinsitus, **93**, 495.
 rubidus, **98**, 190, 191.
 sanguineus, **93**, 484, 485, 495; **95**, 192, 193; **98**, 186, 191, 192.
 sp., **93**, 483, 495, 498.
 squamosus, **93**, 495.
 sulphureus, **93**, 496.
 versatilis, **98**, 191-193.
 versicolor, **93**, 496; **95**, 192.
 xanthopus, **93**, 496.
 Polyrhachis, **92**, 262.
 sp., **93**, 565.
 (Anoplomyrma) parabiatica, **92**, 258.
 (Myrma) sp., **93**, 565.
 (Myrmhopla) armata, **93**, 565.
 (Myrmhopla) etheli, **92**, 260.
 (Polyrhachis) bihamata, **93**, 565.
 Polyscias crispatum, **96**, 398.
 fructicosa, **98**, 326.
 guilfoylei, **96**, 398.
 nodosa, **87**, 122, 124, 138; **90**, 31.
 præmorsa, **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 podosa, **87**, 128.
 Polysiphonia, **99**, 177, 180.
 gorgoniæ, **99**, 160.
 sp., **90**, 293.
 sphærocarpa, **99**, 180.
 Polystichum aculeatum, **81**, 21.
 aculeatum var. subamœnum, **81**, 21.
 aquilinum, **81**, 20.
 edanioi, **83**, 97.
 Polystichum edanyoi, **89**, 284.
 Elmeri, **81**, 21.
 fuscum, **81**, 20.

- pulogense, **81**, 19.
 setiferum, **81**, 20.
 Polytoma, **86**, 140.
 acuta, **86**, 162.
 communis, **86**, 163.
 cucumis, **86**, 163.
 curvata, **86**, 163.
 longiciliata, **86**, 162.
 minus, **86**, 162.
 papillatum, **86**, 162.
 subcylindrica, **86**, 162.
 uvella, **86**, 162.
 Polytomeæ, **86**, 162.
 Polytrema addisoniense, **80**, 20.
 pulgarensis, **80**, 11.
 Polytrias amaurea, **94**, 301; **99**, 5,
 13, 15, 16.
 diversiflora, **94**, 301.
 præmorsa, **89**, 173, 177-179; **94**,
 296, 301, 306; **95**, 276, 282, 290;
 97, 318.
 Polytus mellerborgi, **97**, 188, 222.
 Polyzonia jungermanniioides, **90**, 75.
 Polyzyme, **85**, 189.
 Pomacentridæ, **87**, 76, 80.
 Pomacentrids, **83**, 111.
 Pomacentrus littoralis, **87**, 76.
 melanopterus, **87**, 80.
 perspicillatus, **87**, 76.
 prosopotaenia, **87**, 76.
 tæniurus, **87**, 76.
 tripunctatus, **87**, 76.
 Pomadasid, dried, **85**, 210.
 Pomadasydæ, **87**, 74, 80.
 Pomadasys hasta, **87**, 74.
 Pomade, **94**, 352.
 Pomatoceropis roxasi, **83**, 105, 108.
 Pomegranate, **83**, 188, 206; **92**, 21,
 25, 29.
 Pomelo, **82**, 232, 244; **83**, 191, 207;
 92, 23, 27, 31.
 Pometia pinnata, **87**, 124, 126, 128;
 90, 30.
 pinnata fo. glabra, **95**, 542.
 Pompano, **85**, 208.
 Pond snail, **85**, 211.
 Ponderosa, **83**, 192, 207; **84**, 351,
 361.
 Ponera sp., **93**, 565.
 Ponerinæ, **92**, 254.
 Ponerini, **92**, 254.
 Pongamia pinnata, **85**, 308; **90**, 28;
 95, 486.
 Pongapong, **94**, 147.
 Pongpong, **94**, 346, 357, 359-361.
 Pontederiaceæ, **92**, 423.
 Pontinus, **80**, 421.
 Po-ol, **86**, 204, 205.
 Po-or, **86**, 204, 205.
 Popillia cetrata, **97**, 219.
 Populus, **98**, 174, 183.
 spp., **98**, 174.
 Porcelain clays, analyses of, **80**, 6.
 Porgy, **87**, 75; big-eyed, **85**, 208;
 fresh-water, **85**, 206.
 Poria, **98**, 174, 175.
 medulla-panis, **98**, 175.
 sp., **93**, 496; **95**, 189.
 unita, **98**, 176.
 vincta, **98**, 175, 176.
 Porites, **83**, 108.
 Pork, **84**, 266; fat, **91**, 257; ham,
 93, 380; heart, **84**, 271; kidney,
 84, 269; lard, **91**, 255-257; liver,
 84, 269; lungs, **84**, 269; siopao,
 93, 375; spleen, **84**, 270; stom-
 ach, **84**, 271.
 Pormidium persicinum, **91**, 301.
 Porocephalids, **93**, 171.
 Porocephalus constrictus, **83**, 120;
 93, 172.
 Proxylon, **87**, 108.
 Porphyra, **92**, 484, 485, 512, 514,
 516.
 crispata, **90**, 293; **92**, 486, 489,
 491, 501, 511, 513; **94**, 191.
 sp., **92**, 514.
 Porphyrio poliocephalus melanop-
 terus, **95**, 226.
 Porphyrosiphon, **91**, 283, 323.
 fuscus, **91**, 323, 325.
 key to the species of, **91**, 323.
 notarisii, **91**, 270, 313, 323, 374.
 Porthesia virguncula, **97**, 183, 224.
 Portulaca oleracea, **81**, 233; **83**, 209;
 88, 223; **92**, 423; **94**, 147; **95**,
 431; **96**, 398; **97**, 97, 25.
 Portulacaceæ, **95**, 531; **96**, 398.
 Potamolejeunea, **96**, 21.
 Porzana fusca fusca, **95**, 224, 226.
 pusilla pusilla, **95**, 224.
 tabuensis filipina, **95**, 219, 224,
 226.
 Posidonia sp., **90**, 271, 272, 274, 276,
 294.
 Posoqueria longiflora, **98**, 293, 294.
 Posoqueria latifolia, **92**, 427.
 Potamogeton, **86**, 139.
 Potamogetonaceæ, **90**, 275.
 Potamolejeunea (Cephalolejeunea),
 96, 9.
 Potamon grapsoides, **95**, 202; **97**,
 148.
 sp., **85**, 211.
 (Potamon) sp., **86**, 39.

- Potáran, **82**, 101.
 Pótat, **81**, 278.
 Potato, **82**, 239, 248; **83**, 199, 205, 211; tree, **81**, 196.
 Potatoes, **82**, 242; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 Potherb, **83**, 195, 209, 215.
 Pothos hermaphroditus, **81**, 300.
 Potkipot, **87**, 214.
 Pototan, **95**, 532.
 Pottiaceæ, **87**, 277.
 Pouteria campechiana, **98**, 326.
 Pouzolzia zeylanica, **81**, 234; **95**, 555.
 Prasinoxema sp., **97**, 201, 223.
 Prays citri, **97**, 223.
 endocarpa, **97**, 223.
 endolemma, **97**, 200, 223.
 Premier jus, **91**, 255, 259, 262, 264, 265.
 Premna cumingiana, **84**, 289; **90**, 31.
 nauseosa, **84**, 289.
 odorata, **81**, 326; 333; **83**, 208; **84**, 289, 292; **86**, 236; **88**, 246, 247; **94**, 146; **95**, 556; **96**, 398.
 subcandens, **84**, 289.
 Presbytis melalophos, **86**, 73.
 Prestonia, **95**, 138.
 Priacanthus, **83**, 111.
 Prickly-chaff flower, **84**, 358.
 Prickly-chaff flowers, **84**, 347.
 Prickly narra, **84**, 284.
 Primates, **97**, 227.
 Primicia, **96**, 310, 311, 313-315.
 Prinocerus cæruleipennis, **97**, 188, 220.
 Primula, **93**, 78; **95**, 137.
 Printziella, **86**, 140.
 biflagellata, **86**, 141.
 Prionispa sp., **97**, 221.
 Prioniturus discursus discursus, **97**, 227.
 Prionobutis, **82**, 347, 358.
 dasyrhynchus, **82**, 359.
 koilomatodon, **82**, 359; **87**, 77.
 Prionocera bergrothi, **93**, 79.
 Prionochilus decempunctatus, **82**, 312.
 Prionolejeunea, **96**, 13, 17, 18.
 Priono-Lejeunea, asperrima, **96**, 16.
 scaberula, **96**, 16.
 Prionota, **83**, 264.
 Pristidal, **87**, 70.
 Pristis cuspidatus, **87**, 87.
 microdon, **87**, 70.
 Pristomyrmex sp., **93**, 565.
 Pritchardina fijiensis, **97**, 188, 199, 226.
 Proaporosa, **93**, 433.
 Proceras venosatus, **97**, 223.
 Prockia luzonensis, **93**, 512.
 Prodenia litura, **97**, 185, 205, 206, 224.
 Prodrumopsis basalis, **97**, 217.
 Progonomyia, **96**, 30, 40, 42.
 Promecothea cimingi, **97**, 221.
 Promethes, **83**, 173.
 philippinensis, **83**, 173.
 Promethus, **83**, 173.
 Pronocera lackschewitzii, **93**, 80.
 Pronopes, **88**, 285, 286.
 Prop root, **90**, 30.
 Prorhinotermes, **89**, 73.
 gracilis, **89**, 64, 65, 68, 74.
 tibiaensis, **89**, 64, 65, 68, 74.
 Protocentrum, **86**, 341-343.
 manshuricum, **86**, 193.
 Prosaptia, **80**, 97; **81**, 81; **84**, 382.
 alata, **81**, 115, 116.
 Archboldii, **81**, 115, 116.
 capillipes, **81**, 115, 117.
 contigua, **81**, 115.
 davalliacea, **81**, 115, 117.
 davalliaceum, **81**, 117.
 engleriana, **81**, 115, 116.
 key to the species of, **81**, 115.
 Leysii, **81**, 115, 116.
 monocarpum, **81**, 117.
 Rosenstockii, **81**, 115, 116.
 Schlechteri, **81**, 99.
 semicrypta, **81**, 116.
 Prosopodasys, **80**, 386, 455.
 cypho, **80**, 456, 457.
 depressifrons, **80**, 456, 458.
 gogorzæ, **80**, 456.
 key to the Philippine species of, **80**, 456.
 leucogaster, **80**, 451.
 leurynnis, **80**, 460.
 niger, **80**, 452.
 zonatus, **80**, 456, 459.
 Protætia bifenestrata, **97**, 219.
 ferruginea, **97**, 219.
 philippinensis, **97**, 219.
 spp., **97**, 219.
 Proteaceæ, **98**, 162, 190.
 Proteus, **92**, 133-135, 140.
 vulgaris, **93**, 326.
 Protococcus, **94**, 197.
 Protogonomyia, **96**, 29-31, 40, 42.
 Protohelius nilgircus, **90**, 176.
 Protomastiginæ, **86**, 140, 187, 192.
 Protoparce convolvuli, **97**, 225.
 Protorimarga, **94**, 419.
 bequærtiana, **94**, 419.

- Proutista lumholtzi*, 97, 187, 215.
mœsta, 97, 215.
sp., 97, 187, 215.
Prowebbia, 89, 201, 208; 93, 424.
subuculæ, 89, 209; 93, 423, 424.
Prugtongahas, 84, 288.
Prunes, 93, 378.
Pruns, 93, 378.
Prunus, 89, 277; 93, 78.
glandulsa var. *salicifolia*, 89, 275.
humilis, 89, 275.
sp., 98, 174.
Psalliota, 95, 195.
abruptibulba, 93, 496.
argyrosticta, 93, 496, 498.
campestris, 93, 483, 496; 96, 192, 198, 209.
campestris var. *umbina*, 93, 496, 498; 95, 193.
comtula, 93, 483, 496, 498; 95, 193.
luzoniensis, 93, 496; 95, 193.
merille, 93, 483, 496.
perfuscus, 93, 496; 95, 193.
sp., 93, 496.
subrufescens, 93, 483.
Psammodynastes, 94, 519.
Psammoperca waigiensis, 87, 74.
Psammophis perroteti, 96, 74.
Psara hipponalis, 97, 224.
Psathyra *sp.*, 93, 483, 497, 498.
umbonata, 93, 483-485, 496, 498; 95, 193.
Pselliophora, 82, 23, 41; 83, 264.
hoppo, 82, 30.
horikawæ, 82, 30.
isshikii, 82, 31.
læta, 83, 265.
septentrionalis, 83, 266.
Pselliophorinina, 83, 264.
Pseudaglæ, 86, 142.
Pseudaletia separata, 97, 180, 183, 224.
Pseudaoriana, 85, 113.
lemoulti, 85, 113.
Pseudaporosa, 93, 433.
Pseudocaudina australis, 97, 172.
Pseudococcidæ, 97, 183, 191, 192, 202, 216.
Pseudococcus brevipes, 97, 216.
citriculus, 97, 216.
citrus, 97, 216.
filamentosus, 97, 191, 192, 216.
lilacinus, 97, 216.
palmarum, 97, 216.
virgata, 97, 216.
Pseudelphantopus spicatus, 84, 291.
Pseuderanthemum bicolor, 80, 12.
pulchellum, 80, 12.
reticulatum, 82, 245; 84, 290, 296.
Pseudeugalta, 83, 422.
Pseudispella, 80, 359.
Pseudoacacis, 93, 423, 424.
Pseudobufo, 94, 493.
Pseudocallispa, 80, 345.
schultzei, 80, 361.
Pseudocypbellaria quercifolia, 86, 33.
Pseudodimonia, 91, 29, 46.
Pseudogekko, 95, 331, 332, 334, 335, 337-340, 342-350.
brevipes, 95, 332, 333, 336.
compressicorpus, 95, 333.
shebæ, 95, 332.
smaragdinus, 95, 332, 333, 336, 343.
Pseudoglochina, 93, 433.
Pseudogyron neuron spinolotus, 98, 276.
Pseudolimnophila, 82, 23; 86, 428.
chikurina, 85, 362.
ernestina, 88, 172.
horii, 82, 292.
inconcussa, 82, 32, 164; 85, 362.
telephallus, 85, 360, 362.
(Pseudolimnophila) monomelania, 92, 231, 232.
(Pseudolimnophila) zelania, 86, 427.
Pseudoliroëtis, 91, 15, 176.
fulvipennis, 91, 176, 181.
jeanvoinei, 91, 181.
key to the species of, 91, 178.
metallipennis, 91, 178, 181.
nigriceps, 91, 181.
rufipennis, 91, 178.
Pseudometaxis, 85, 88.
niger, 85, 91.
nigrescens, 85, 90.
serraticollis, 85, 88.
Pseudomonas, 92, 133-135, 140.
aeruginosa, 91, 224, 248-250; 93, 325, 327, 329, 331, 481, 482, 487-498.
seruginosa, 93, 483.
solanacearum, 92, 169.
Pseudomonopterus, 80, 423.
antennatus, 80, 425.
brachypterus, 80, 429.
volitans, 80, 428.
zebra, 80, 430.
(Dendrochirus) brachypterus, 80, 429.
(Dendrochirus) zebra, 80, 431.
(Pterois) antennatus, 80, 425.
(Pterois) kodipungi, 80, 427.

- (Pterois) lunulatus, **80**, 425.
(Pterois) volitans, **80**, 428.
Pseudophyllidean, **80**, 33.
Pseudorabdion mcnamarae, **94**, 528.
Pseudorhombus oligodon, **85**, 207.
Pseudosciæna anea, **85**, 206, 210;
93, 379.
aneus, **87**, 80.
Pseudosebastes, **80**, 394.
Pseudosilis bicolor, **83**, 80.
Pseudovalonia Forbesii, **90**, 49.
Pseudowebbia, **89**, 209.
Psidium guajava, **81**, 184, 201, 211;
83, 206; **84**, 292, 360; **86**, 237;
89, 72; **90**, 35; **92**, 20, 24, 28,
425; **95**, 178, 316, 504; **96**, 93,
398; **97**, 26, 200; **98**, 174, 326;
99, 7.
Psilocybe sp., **93**, 483, 496, 498; **95**,
193.
Psilophyta, **87**, 107, 116.
Psilophytina, **87**, 116.
Psilophyton, **87**, 105.
Psilopsida, **87**, 116.
Psilotaceæ, **87**, 116.
Psilotales, **87**, 116.
Psilotum, **87**, 106, 107, 109, 116.
Psittacidæ, **97**, 227.
Psolidium dorsipes, **82**, 138.
dorsipes var. gadieli, **82**, 138.
eubullatum, **82**, 138.
granuliferum, **82**, 138.
planum, **82**, 138.
Psolus antarcticus, **82**, 138.
buchannani, **82**, 138.
chitonoides, **82**, 138.
pourtalesi, **82**, 138.
squamatus var. segregatus, **82**,
138.
valvatus, **82**, 138.
Psophocarpus tetragonolobus, **83**,
210; **85**, 308; **88**, 223; **90**, 453;
94, 149; **95**, 315; **97**, 26, 206.
Psorosticha neglecta, **97**, 199, 223.
Psychidæ, **97**, 185, 195, 222.
Psychoda, **83**, 401; **84**, 205.
albimaculata, **86**, 373.
albipennis, **86**, 360, 362, 371.
alternata, **83**, 307-309; **84**, 206;
86, 360, 362, 372.
bengalensis, **86**, 373.
bifurcata, **86**, 361, 363, 378, 383.
brevicornis, **86**, 366.
cinerea, **83**, 313, 314.
compar, **83**, 314.
crasipenis, **86**, 400.
dakotensis, **86**, 373.
erecta, **88**, 490.
erimineæ, **83**, 308, 310; **84**, 206;
86, 360, 362.
esakii, **86**, 361, 363, 375.
floridica, **86**, 373.
fungicola, **83**, 307, 308, 313, 314;
84, 206; **86**, 359, 361, 363, 383,
395.
hamatifera, **86**, 361, 363, 385, 391.
humeralis, **86**, 375-377.
itoco, **83**, 308, 312, 315; **84**, 206,
361, 362, 395, 397.
key to the species of Japanese, **86**,
360.
longiseta, **83**, 308, 313; **84**, 206;
86, 361, 363, 370, 371, 383, 384,
388, 389, 391.
malleola, **83**, 308, 310, 409; **84**,
206; **86**, 361, 362, 374.
miyatakei, **86**, 360, 362, 363.
motoharui, **83**, 308, 314; **84**, 206;
86, 361, 363, 395, 398, 401.
nigriventris, **86**, 359, 361, 363, 392.
nocturnalæ, **86**, 373.
phalænoides, **83**, 308, 310; **84**, 206;
86, 360, 362.
phalænoides elongata, **83**, 310.
pusilla, **86**, 368.
savaiiensis, **86**, 360, 366.
schizura, **86**, 372.
setigera, **83**, 308, 309; **84**, 206,
227; **86**, 360, 362, 369.
severini, **83**, 308; **84**, 206; **86**,
360, 362, 368.
severini parthenogenetica, **83**, 309;
86, 369.
sempunctata, **83**, 307; **86**, 372.
shikokuensis, **86**, 361, 381.
snowii, **88**, 490.
species, key to the Japanese, **83**,
308.
spreta, **83**, 315.
squamata, **86**, 381, 383.
subpennata, **86**, 381.
subquadratilobata, **86**, 381.
trilobata, **86**, 361, 363, 389.
trinodulosa, **83**, 311.
Psychodidæ, **83**, 307; **88**, 505.
Psychodinæ, **83**, 401; **84**, 206; **88**,
454.
Psychotria luconiensis, **81**, 280, 288;
84, 290; **92**, 427.
zambalensis, **81**, 272.
Psygmotocera ceylonica, **90**, 394.
Psyllidæ, **97**, 215.
Psylliodes balyi, **97**, 221.
splendida, **97**, 221.
Psylochrysops, **88**, 320, 321.

- Pteraster*, 97, 160, 162.
 trigonodon, 97, 162.
 trigonodon var. *philippinensis*, 97, 160, 162.
Pterasteridae, 97, 160.
Pterelachisus, 94, 235, 238.
Ptereleotris, 82, 350, 367, 371.
 dispersus, 82, 372.
 evides, 82, 372.
 heteroptera, 82, 372.
 key to the western Pacific species
 of, 82, 372.
 microlepis, 82, 372.
Pterichthys, 80, 442.
 carinatus, 80, 442.
Pteridaceae, 84, 279, 292; 96, 398.
Pteris, 81, 2.
 aquilinum, 96, 398.
 biaurita, 84, 279.
 brevis, 81, 7.
 cretica, 81, 8.
 datænsis, 81, 7.
 Edanyoi, 81, 8.
 Elmeri, 81, 7.
 excelsa, 81, 8.
 loheri, 81, 8.
 macgregori, 81, 9.
 melanorhachis, 81, 9.
 micracantha, 81, 10.
 mucronulata, 81, 10.
 pedicellata, 81, 10.
 pellucida, 81, 8.
 quadriaurita, 81, 1.
 Ramosi, 81, 11.
 rigidula, 81, 11.
 squamipes, 81, 11.
 tripartita, 81, 8, 9.
Pterocarpus indicus, 84, 284; 85, 308; 87, 124, 126, 128; 88, 399; 92, 424.
 vidalianus, 84, 284.
Pterocaulon sp., 81, 322, 324.
Pterocera, 83, 106, 108.
Pteroculiops, 82, 349, 368, 370.
 guttatus, 82, 370.
Pterocymbium tinctorium, 87, 124; 90, 32.
Pteroidichthys, 80, 385, 436.
 amboinensis, 80, 436.
Pterois, 80, 385, 423.
 antennata, 80, 424.
 brachyptera, 80, 429.
 brachypterus, 80, 429.
 cincta, 80, 423.
 heterura, 80, 433.
 heterurus, 80, 433.
 jordani, 80, 434.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 80, 424.
 kodipungi, 80, 426.
 lunulata, 80, 424, 425.
 macrura, 80, 433.
 radiata, 80, 423.
 russelli, 80, 424, 426.
 volitans, 80, 424, 427.
 zebra, 80, 429.
Pteroleptus, 80, 423.
 longicauda, 80, 423.
Pterolophia bigibbera, 97, 220.
Pteromalidae, 90, 394.
Pteromonas, 86, 140.
 aculeata, 86, 159.
 acuta, 86, 160.
 angulosa var. *elongata*, 86, 161.
 angulosa var. *incurva*, 86, 160.
 armata, 86, 158.
 caudata, 86, 159.
 compressa, 86, 155.
 conspersa, 86, 162.
 cornuta, 86, 161.
 cylindrica, 86, 157.
 foliosa, 86, 157.
 incisa, 86, 160.
 incurva, 86, 160.
 korschikoffi, 86, 161.
 longicollis, 86, 159.
 obtusa, 86, 159.
 Pâcheri, 86, 143.
 planctonica, 86, 158.
 rhombica, 86, 157.
 rotantes, 86, 158.
 rotundata, 86, 158.
 rugosa, 86, 161.
 spinosa, 86, 159.
 subcordiformis, 86, 160.
 trigustra, 86, 157.
 undulata, 86, 158.
Pteropidae, 97, 227.
Pteropsis pselloselloides, 96, 141.
Pteropterus, 80, 423.
Pteropus leucopterus, 97, 227.
Pterospermum diversifolium, 90, 28.
 obliquum, 81, 351, 358; 84, 286.
Ptilinopus leclancheri gironieri, 86, 5.
 leclancheri leclancheri, 86, 5, 7.
 leclancheri longialis, 85, 317; 86, 5.
 marchei marchei, 86, 7.
Ptilolepis inferior, 85, 428.
Ptilopodius kalshoveni, 83, 139, 149.
 minutissimus, 83, 139.
Ptilostena, 96, 30.
 recurvinervis, 96, 30.
Ptilostenodes, 96, 31.

- Ptychoptera japonica, **82**, 33.
 scutellaris, **82**, 31.
 Ptychosperma macarthuri, **92**, 422.
 Púay, **81**, 290.
 Puáyln, **81**, 290.
 Pucing, **81**, 243.
 Püda', **81**, 281, 310, 313.
 Püda', kamana, **81**, 310.
 Püda'-kaúgan, **81**, 281.
 Pueraria phaseoloides, **81**, 281, 310, 313.
 Puff balls, **95**, 189.
 Puffed rice, **93**, 383.
 Puffed rice with sesame, **93**, 383.
 Pugáhan, **90**, 34; **95**, 524.
 Pugahang-bungalan, **95**, 525.
 Pugahang-suwi, **95**, 525.
 Púgo-púgo, **81**, 382.
 Púgoh-lukó, **81**, 379.
 Pühil, **81**, 326.
 Pühiw, **81**, 267, 271, 286, 363, 365.
 Púho', **81**, 223.
 Pukinggan, **83**, 197, 210; **85**, 308; **94**, 147; **99**, 7.
 Pukpuklo, **84**, 348, 359.
 Pulahón, **94**, 346.
 Pulbonon, **93**, 377, 382.
 Pulex irritans, **97**, 285.
 Pullin, **81**, 359.
 Pullnin, **81**, 328, 359.
 Pullet, **84**, 268.
 Pulót, **81**, 290; **82**, 240, 249.
 Pulvinaria polygonata, **97**, 216.
 psidii, **97**, 217.
 Pulyó', **81**, 326.
 Pumíd, **81**, 377.
 Punctariaceæ, **99**, 148.
 Punctariales, **90**, 60; **92**, 499; **99**, 148.
 Pungápung, **81**, 258; **83**, 199, 211; **84**, 279; 294; **90**, 32; **95**, 444; leaves, **86**, 236; stem, **86**, 236.
 Pungko, **87**, 462, 467.
 Punica granatum, **83**, 206; **88**, 246, 247; **92**, 21, 25, 29; **96**, 398.
 Punicaceæ, **96**, 398.
 Punso, **90**, 215.
 Puntius baoulan, **95**, 415, 420, 421.
 joaquina, **95**, 415-517, 421.
 katolo, **95**, 421.
 umalii, **95**, 412, 421.
 Pupúho', **81**, 315.
 Pupukhól-bagbág, **81**, 359.
 Pupukkól, **81**, 359.
 Pupúl-ok, **81**, 322, 324.
 Pupútut, **81**, 258, 269.
 Púrak, **81**, 193.
 Purgah, **81**, 338.
 Puriket, **95**, 455.
 Purslane, **83**, 194, 204, 209; **95**, 531; **97**, 25; sesuvium, **94**, 147.
 Pusit, **85**, 212; malaki, **85**, 212; luto, **85**, 212; tuyo, **85**, 212.
 Puso, **87**, 466.
 Puso ng saging, **82**, 238, 248; **94**, 148.
 Puso-puso, **87**, 193; **92**, 423.
 Pútat, **81**, 279; **90**, 30; **95**, 485.
 Putian, **90**, 33.
 Puto mangiferæ, **97**, 216.
 spinosus, **97**, 216.
 Putong bumbong, **93**, 360; pula o puti, **93**, 360, 375; puti, **93**, 375; seko, **93**, 360; sekong bilog, **93**, 375; sekong habang may niyog, **93**, 375.
 Puwál, **81**, 266.
 Puxáro, **32**, 87.
 Puy-as, **87**, 468.
 Puyo, **87**, 67.
 Pycnarrhena manillensis, **90**, 519, 520, 523.
 Pycnolejeunea, **96**, 18.
 (Perilejeunea), **96**, 9.
 Pycnonotus urostictus urostictus, **86**, 8.
 Pygeum vulgare, **81**, 287, 350.
 vulgaris, **84**, 283.
 Pygosteninæ, **81**, 125.
 Pygostenus, **81**, 125.
 Pyradinomonas nadsoni, **86**, 156.
 Pyralid, **97**, 206.
 Pyralidæ, **97**, 186, 189, 205, 224.
 Pyralis farinalis, **97**, 224.
 Pyramidomonadeæ, **86**, 140.
 Pyramidomonas abdida, **86**, 141.
 abnato, **86**, 141.
 hyalina, **86**, 141.
 variabile, **86**, 141.
 Pyrausta nubilalis, **97**, 179, 182, 224.
 Pyraustid moth, **97**, 197.
 Pyraustidæ, **97**, 179-184, 197, 206, 223.
 Pyroderces simplex, **97**, 192, 223.
 Pyrrhalla, **91**, 37.
 Pyrrhocoridae, **97**, 193, 195, 202, 217.
 Pyrrhoneura maculata, **97**, 215.
 Pyrrosia, **80**, 98, 99.
 adnascens, **84**, 279.
 philippinensis, **81**, 43.
 samarensis, **81**, 43.

- Pyrus*, **93**, 78.
 malus, **83**, 207.
Pythou molurus, **83**, 119.
 reticulatus, **81**, 337; **83**, 119; **93**,
 172, 173.
Pyxine copelandi, **86**, 31.
 dissecta, **86**, 31.
 endochrysoides, **86**, 31.
 endoleuca, **86**, 31.
 retirugella, **86**, 31.
 retirugella var. *capitata*, **86**, 31.
 sorediata, **86**, 31.
 sp., **93**, 328, 329.

Q

- Quamoclit pennata*, **81**, 209; **87**, 194.
Quamuchil, **81**, 203.
Quassia amara, **92**, 424.
Quercus, **98**, 183, 192, 193.
 sp., **83**, 144, 167; **89**, 212.
 spp. **98**, 174.
Quisqualis indica, **81**, 342; **95**, 453.

R

- Rabbit*, **84**, 267; liver, **84**, 269.
Radát, **82**, 90.
raddish, **96**, 178, 187, 188.
Radermachera pinnata, **81**, 231,
 350.
 sp., **90**, 29.
Radish, **82**, 239, 248; **83**, 210; **94**,
 148; **95**, 315; **99**, 7. fruit, **83**,
 196.
Radulum, **98**, 173.
Rag-ragadi, **95**, 436.
Ragweeds, **95**, 183.
Raia thouiniana, **83**, 391.
Raillietiella, **93**, 172-174.
 ageoi, **93**, 172.
 orientalis, **93**, 174.
Rain, **83**, 219.
Rain tree, **89**, 72, 73; **90**, 26; **95**,
 490.
Raines-na-puti, **87**, 143-145.
Raja halavi, **83**, 394.
 rhinobatus, **83**, 387.
 thouin, **83**, 391.
Rallina eurizonoides eurizonoides,
 95, 223, 224, 226.
Rallinyssus amaurornis, **95**, 215,
 225, 226.
 caudistigmus, **95**, 225, 226.
 congolensis, **95**, 220, 225, 226.
 cychramus, **95**, 225, 226.
 key to the species of, **95**, 225.
 gallinulæ, **95**, 224-226.
 limnocoracis, **95**, 225, 226.
 porzanæ, **95**, 215, 220, 225, 226.

- rallinæ*, **95**, 220, 224, 225.
 rallus, **95**, 225, 226.
 strandtmanni, **95**, 224-226.
 trappi, **95**, 224-226.
 verheyeni, **95**, 225, 226.
Rallus aquaticus aquaticus, **95**, 226.
 elegans, **95**, 226.
 pectoralis, **95**, 226.
 rallus philippinensis, **88**, 266.
 striatus striatus, **95**, 224.
 torquatus torquatus, **86**, 7.
Ralumia, **99**, 71, 73.
 dahli, **99**, 71-73.
Ramada, **81**, 196.
Ramagonomyia, **96**, 30, 40, 42.
 protensa, **96**, 31.
Ramalina farinacea, **93**, 327, 328,
 329, 331; **98**, 299, 301.
 sp., **93**, 328, 329.
Ramalinæ, **98**, 1.
Rambutan, **92**, 425; **95**, 543; **97**,
 178, 204.
Ramie, **84**, 281; **90**, 27; **97**, 178,
 194.
Ramilad rice, cooked, **84**, 355; raw,
 84, 355.
Ramulia, **99**, 71-73.
Rana, **94**, 469, 480, 502, 506, 507,
 509; **96**, 85.
 cancrivora, **97**, 379.
 cyanophlyctis, **97**, 379.
 limnocharis, **97**, 379.
 magna, **88**, 263.
 magna magna, **88**, 340, 343.
 micrixalus, **88**, 339.
 microdisca, **88**, 340.
 parva, **88**, 339, 343, 344, 377.
 signata, **88**, 340.
 signata grandocula, **88**, 339, 343.
 temporaria, **94**, 497, 510.
 (*Aubria*) *subsigillata*, **94**, 495,
 496, 501.
Randia bispinosa, **98**, 293-295.
 longiflora, **98**, 293-295.
 scandens, **98**, 293, 294.
 siamensis, **98**, 293-295.
Ranga, **96**, 328.
Ranidæ, **94** 471, 478, 495, 501, 508.
Ranilia, **99**, 24, 25, 31, 32.
 angustata, **99**, 31.
 atlantica, **99**, 31.
 constricta, **99**, 31.
 formicata, **99**, 31.
 misakiensis, **99**, 21, 22, 30, 32-34.
 muricata, **99**, 31, 32.
 orientalis, **99**, 21, 22, 24, 27, 29-
 32, 34.
Ranila, **99**, 32.

- Ranina, **99**, 24-26, 34.
 lavis, **99**, 35.
 ranina, **99**, 27.
 Raninae, **99**, 28.
 Raninoides, **99**, 24-26, 27, 29, 34-36, 43, 47, 49.
 bouvleri, **99**, 27.
 hendersoni, **99**, 22, 27, 35, 40, 43, 44.
 nitidus, **99**, 36.
 personatus, **99**, 22, 27, 35, 37, 40, 43, 44.
 serratifrons, **99**, 27.
 Raninops, **99**, 24, 31.
 Raphanus sativus, **82**, 248; **83**, 210; **84**, 282; **87**, 193-195; **88**, 223; **92**, 137, 139; **93**, 57, 61, 63; **94**, 148; **95**, 315; **96**, 187, 188; **99**, 7.
 Rarat, **82**, 84.
 Rastrelliger brachysomus, **85**, 207, 210; **93**, 380; **95**, 202.
 chryzomus, **85**, 206, 210; **93**, 379; **95**, 201.
 sp., **97**, 85.
 Rastrococcus spinosus, **97**, 216.
 Ratiles, **95**, 179; **97**, 25.
 Rattan, **88**, 399.
 Rattus argentiventer, **94**, 51.
 everetti, **96**, 333.
 norvegicus, **94**, 49, 51, 52.
 norvegicus norvegicus, **97**, 227.
 rattus, **94**, 49, 52.
 rattus mindanensis, **97**, 227.
 Rauwolfia serpentina, **95**, 123, 124, 138-140.
 Raw papaya, **95**, 316.
 Rawolfia amsoniaefolia, **85**, 309.
 Rayed shells, **85**, 211.
 Rays, **87**, 69.
 Red algæ, **90**, 287; **92**, 79, 82-84.
 Red-banded bark borer, **97**, 201.
 Red Ceylon moss, **93**, 384.
 Red fire ant, **97**, 202.
 Red ginger, **88**, 16.
 Red kidney bean, **83**, 212; **90**, 501, 505.
 Red kidney beans, **84**, 345, 357; **90**, 513.
 Red lauau, **87**, 124, 138; **88**, 42, 399; **90**, 30.
 Red peppers, **94**, 351.
 Red rice, **94**, 146, 151.
 Red snapper, **87**, 80.
 Red variety rice, raw, **84**, 355.
 Reduviidæ, **89**, 291-294, 472, 473.
 Reef egret, **86**, 8.
 Reef thick-knee, **86**, 8.
 Remigia archesia, **97**, 224.
 Remolatsa, **82**, 239, 248; **88**, 223; **94**, 149.
 Renardia decempunctatus, **82**, 312.
 Renealmia exaltata, **88**, 11.
 mutica, **88**, 12.
 nutans, **88**, 13.
 Repolyo, **82**, 234, 246; **83**, 195, 209; **84**, 282; **87**, 193; **88**, 223; **92**, 132, 139; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; leaves, **92**, 137; murado, **83**, 209.
 Reviews, book:
 Allan, H. H., Flora of New Zealand. Vol. 1. Indigenous Tracheophyta, Psilopsida, Lycopsidea, Filicopsida, Gymnospermae, Dictyledons, **90**, 551.
 Amis, Edward S., Kinetics of chemical change in solution, **80**, 89.
 Annual review of nuclear science. Vol. 9. Edited by Emilio Segre and Leonard Schiff, **88**, 535.
 Blin-Stoyle, R. U., and others, Turning points in physics; a series of lectures given at Oxford University in trinity term 1958, **88**, 410.
 Bray, William C., Latimer, Wendell M., and Powell, Richard, A course in general chemistry: semi-micro alternate form, **81**, 171.
 Brown, Charles Leonard, Basic thermodynamics, **80**, 487.
 Brown, Thomas Benjamin, The Lloyd William Taylor manual of advanced undergraduate experiments in physics, **88**, 539.
 Brumfiel, Charles F., Eicholz, Robert E., and Shanks, Merrill E., Algebra I, **90**, 153.
 Brumfiel, Charles F., Eicholz, Robert E., and Shanks, Merrill E., Geometry, **90**, 153.
 Childs, J. F. L., ed., Proceedings of the fourth conference of the international organization of citrus virologists, **97**, 397.
 Coleman, James A., Relativity for layman. A simplified account of the history, theory, and proofs of relativity, **84**, 379.
 Darlington, Arnold, The pocket

- encyclopedia of plant galls in colour, **97**, 397.
- Disease, life and man: Selected essays by Rudolf Virchow, **92**, 121.
- Dudley, H. C., New principles in quantum mechanics **38**, 408.
- Eckart, Carl, Hydrodynamics of ocean and atmospheres, **39**, 487.
- Eckles, Clarence Henry, Combs, Willes Barnes, and Macy, Harold, Milk and milk products, **30**, 375.
- Establishing international control of nuclear testing. Washington D.C., National Planning Association, **38**, 537.
- Fenton, F. A., Field crop insects, **32**, 321.
- Finkelburg, Wolfgang, Atomic physics, **30**, 377.
- Freeman, Otis W., Geography of the Pacific, **30**, 91.
- Gas-cooled reactors; proceedings of the symposium sponsored, by the Franklin Institute and the American Society, **39**, 487.
- Hamilton, Leicester F., and Simpson, Stephen G., Quantitative chemical analysis, **32**, 320.
- Harvey, E. B., The American arachnia and other sea urchins, **35**, 413.
- Health physics, Vol. 1. Edited by W. G. Marley and K. Z. Morgan, **38**, 538.
- Heldebrand, Joel H., and Powell, Ricard E., Principles of chemistry, **32**, 208.
- Hill, Dennis S., Figs (*Ficus* spp.) of Hong kong, **96**, 433.
- Hill, Terrel L., Introduction to statistical thermodynamics, **90**, 152.
- Hirsch, Nathaniel D. M., Genius and creative intelligence, **97**, 398.
- Horsefall, James G., Principles of fungicidal action, **35**, 541.
- Hyman, Libbie Henrietta, The invertebrates: Platyhelminthes and Rhynchocela, **31**, 67.
- Journal of nuclear energy. Part C: Plasma physics, accelerators, thermonuclear research. Edited by J. V. Dunworth, **38**, 407.
- Keen, A. Myra, Sea shells of tropical West America. Marine mollusks from Lower California to Colombo, **91**, 524.
- Kelsey, Erwin B., Fundamentals of simicicro quantitative analysis, **32**, 207.
- Kingston, Walter E., The physics of powder metallurgy, **30**, 488.
- Kolthoff, I. M., and Sandell, E. B., Textbook of quantitative inorganic analysis, **33**, 94.
- Kraybill, Edward K., Electric circuits for engineers, **31**, 67.
- Laidler, Keith J., Chemical kinetics, **30**, 483.
- Larsen, Harold D., Arithmetic for colleges, **30**, 89.
- Leach, H. W., and Beakley, George C., Elementary problems in engineering (first printing), **31**, 171.
- Lebarre, A. E., Jr., Elementary mathematical analysis, **91**, 525.
- Lee, James A., Materials of construction for chemical process industries, **31**, 69.
- Le Veque, William J., Elementary theory of numbers, **92**, 124.
- Low-level irradiation. Edited by Austin M. Brues, **38**, 411.
- McConnel, James, Quantum particle dynamics, **39**, 488.
- McElvain, Samuel M., The characterization of organic compounds, **33**, 217.
- Maheshwari, P., An introduction to the embryology of angiosperms, **30**, 277.
- Mann, K. H., Leeches (*Hirudinea*); their structure, physiology, ecology and embryology, **92**, 123.
- Martin, C. Leslie, Architectural graphics, **32**, 319.
- May, Kenneth O., Elements of modern mathematics, **38**, 539.
- Mead, Daneil W., Hydrology, **30**, 90.
- Meyer, Lillian Hoagland, Introductory chemistry, **38**, 135.
- Michell, P. H., Fundamentals of electronics, **92**, 122.
- Michell, Philip H., A textbook of biochemistry, **30**, 376.
- Nachtrieb, Norman H., Principles and practice of spectrochemical analysis, **30**, 377.
- NPA Special Policy Committee on the Productive uses of Nuclear Energy. Reports on the

- productive uses of nuclear energy, **88**, 409.
- The NPA Special Project Committee on Security through Arms Control and William C. Davidson and other. The Nth problem and arms control: a statement and technical report, **91**, 523.
- 1970 without arms control. Washington, DC, National Planning Association, 1958, **88**, 408.
- Organic Mass Spectrometry; an International Journal. Vol. 1, No. 1, Heyden and Sons Ltd., London, **96**, 335.
- Parke, N. G., III, Guide to the literature of mathematics and physics, **33**, 405.
- Plant analysis and fertilizer problems. Edited by Water Reuther, **90**, 555.
- Plasma physics and thermonuclear research. Vol. 1. Edited by C. Longmire and others, **33**, 408.
- Proceedings of the Fourth Conference of the International Organization of Citrus Virologists. Edited by J. F. L. Childs, Univ. of Florida Press, Gainesville, **97**, 397.
- Progress in industrial gas chromatography Vol. I (Proceedings of the Third Annual Gas Chromatography Institute at Canisius College in Buffalo, New York, April, 1961). Edited by Herman A. Szymanski, **92**, 126.
- Pugh, Emerson M., and Pugh, Emerson W., Principles of electricity and magnetism, **90**, 151.
- Quimby, Edith H., Safe handling of radioactive isotopes, in medical practice, **92**, 124.
- Rand, A. L., and Rabor, D.S., New birds from the Philippines., **87**, 189.
- Randolph, John F., Primer of college mathematics, **81**, 70.
- Reitz, John R., and Milford, Frederick J., Foundations of electromagnetic theory, **90**, 152.
- Richards, James A., Sears, Francis Weston, Wehr, M. Russell, and Zemansky, Mark W. Modern university physics, **90**, 553.
- Richmond, Donald E., Calculus with analytic geometry, **88**, 535.
- Richmond, Donald E., Introductory calculus, **92**, 125.
- Rider, Paul R., Intermediate algebra, **80**, 277.
- Reiman, William, Neuss, Jacob D., and Naiman, Barnett, Quantitative analysis, **80**, 487.
- Robb, Louis A., Engineers' dictionary. Spanish-English and English-Spanish, **81**, 67.
- Robinson, Clark Shove, and Richard Gilliland, Edwin, Elements of fractional distillation, **81**, 70.
- Rodden, Clement J., Furman, N. H., Huffman, E. H., Quill, L. L., Price, T. Duane, and Waters, J. L., Analytical chemistry of the Manhattan project, **80**, 91.
- Rubey, Harry, Route surveys, **80**, 92.
- Sarbacher, Robert, Encyclopedic dictionary of electronics and nuclear engineering, **88**, 536.
- Scalan, Robert H., and Rosenbaum, Robert, Introduction to the study of aircraft vibration and flutter, **80**, 373.
- Sears, Francis Weston, and Zemanski, Mark W., College physics, **88**, 540.
- Semat, Henry, Introduction to atomic and nuclear physics, **88**, 538.
- Semat, Henry, and White Henry, Atomic age physics, **88**, 536.
- Shepherd, D. G., Principles of turbomachinery, **85**, 414.
- Sherman, Henry C., Chemistry of food nutrition, **83**, 217.
- Sinnott, Edmund W., Dunn, L. D., and Dobzhansky, Th., Principles of genetics, **80**, 484.
- Sisler, Harry H., and Stewart, Jay J., Systematic laboratory course in general chemistry, **81**, 68.
- Sowers, George B., and Sowers, George F., Introductory soil mechanics and foundations, **83**, 94.
- Srb, Adrian M., and Owen, Ray D., General genetics, **83**, 325.

- Stanford, E. E., Man and the living world, **82**, 319.
- Stewart, B. M., Theory of numbers, **82**, 319.
- Streter, Victor L., Fluid mechanics, **80**, 375.
- Strobel, Howard A., Chemical instrumentation, a systematic approach to instrumental analysis, **90**, 552.
- Tannenbaum, Albert, The toxicology of uranium, **80**, 376.
- Thomas, George B., Jr., Calculus and analytical geometry, **92**, 126.
- United States Atomic Energy Commission and Department of Defense, The effects of atomic weapons, **80**, 488.
- Vance, Elbridge P., Fundamentals of mathematics, **90**, 154.
- Vance, Eldridge P., Modern algebra and trigonometry, **92**, 125.
- Virchow, Rudolf, Disease, life and man. Selected Essays. Translated and with an introduction by Lelland J. Rather, **88**, 406.
- Waddington, C. H., Principles of embryology, **85**, 413.
- Wehr, M. Russell, and Richards, James A., Jr., Physics of the atom, **92**, 123.
- Wheland, G. W., Advanced organic chemistry, **80**, 376.
- Whetmore, F. E. W., and Le Roy, D. J., Principles of phase equilibria, **80**, 376.
- Williams, Edward, and Woodford, James, Jr., Transmission circuits, **87**, 91.
- Wimpress, R. N., Internal ballistics of solid-fuel rockets, **80**, 486.
- Rhabdomastix, **82**, 24; **96**, 31.
- (Rhabdomastix) himalayensis, **90**, 210.
- (Rhabdomastix) schmidiana, **86**, 441.
- (Sacandaga) almoræ, **90**, 210.
- (Sacandaga) angusticellula, **85**, 378.
- (Sacandaga) atrata, **85**, 379; **86**, 317.
- (Sacandaga) japonica, **82**, 302; **85**, 381; **86**, 317.
- (Sacandaga) microxantha, **86**, 316.
- (Sacandaga) nebulifera, **85**, 380.
- (Sacandaga) sadænsis, **86**, 317.
- Rhabdoscelus lineatocollis, **97**, 222.
- Rhabdosoma leporinum, **93**, 410, 411.
- modestum, **93**, 410, 411.
- Rhaconotus, **93**, 276.
- Rhacophoridae, **94**, 471, 484, 508.
- Rhacophorus, **94**, 507, 509; **96**, 85.
- bambusicola, **94**, 504.
- emembranatus, **88**, 341, 344.
- leprosus, **94**, 503.
- leucomystax, **94**, 503, 504.
- lissobrachius, **88**, 341, 343, 344.
- maximus, **94**, 484, 492, 498, 504.
- otilophus, **94**, 471, 472, 484, 490-493, 498, 504, 508, 510.
- surdus, **88**, 337, 340, 341, 343, 344.
- Rhadinosa parvula, **83**, 12.
- Rhagonycha sulcicornis, **83**, 76.
- Rhamnaceæ, **84**, 286, 293.
- Rhamphidia, **95**, 246.
- brevioricornis, **82**, 288.
- obliterata, **83**, 284.
- Rhamphidina camerounensis, **95**, 247.
- Rhamphidioides venustissima, **95**, 247.
- Rhamphobatis, **83**, 384, 387.
- ancylostomus, **83**, 385.
- Rhampholimnobia reticularis, **95**, 247.
- Rhaphidolabina dicranotoides, **82**, 63.
- gibbera, **82**, 62.
- Rhaphidolabis, **86**, 62.
- consors, **82**, 291.
- Rhaphidopalpa, **91**, 74.
- angulicollis, **91**, 195.
- femoralis, **91**, 82.
- Rhaphidophilus erectus, **88**, 524.
- Rhaphidophora deusta, **97**, 213.
- merrillii, **81**, 333; **84**, 280.
- Rhaphidoplus ridlevi, **88**, 524.
- Rhaphigaster aurantius, **82**, 314.
- grisea, **82**, 313.
- griseus, **82**, 313.
- nebulosa, **82**, 313, 314.
- 8-punctatus, **82**, 312.
- Rhegnopteri, **87**, 73.
- Rheo discolor, **84**, 280.
- Rheum rhaporticum, **84**, 360.
- Rhina, **83**, 384.
- ancylostoma, **83**, 384, 385.
- Rhinobates, **83**, 387.
- Rhinobatidae, key to the genera of Philippine, **83**, 382.

- Rhinobatis granulatus*, **83**, 388.
Rhinobatos armatus, **83**, 387, 392.
 formosensis, **83**, 388, 395.
 granulatus, **83**, 387, 388.
 halavi, **83**, 387, 394.
 obtusus, **83**, 387, 389.
 schlegeli, **83**, 388, 396.
 spinosus, **83**, 388.
 thouin, **83**, 387, 391.
 armatus, **83**, 392, 393.
 columnæ, **83**, 387.
 granulatus, **83**, 388, 393, 394.
 halavi, **83**, 390, 393, 394.
 laevis, **83**, 382.
 obtusus, **83**, 390.
 schlegelii, **83**, 396.
 spinosus, **83**, 388.
 thouini, **83**, 388, 391.
 thouiniana, **83**, 391.
 thouinianus, **83**, 391.
 tuberculatus, **83**, 388.
 typus, **83**, 392, 393.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *armatus*, **83**, 393.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *granulatus*, **83**, 388.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *halavi*, **83**, 394.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *ligonifer*, **83**, 391.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *obtusus*, **83**, 389.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *schlegeli*, **83**, 396.
 (*Rhinobatus*) *thouini*, **83**, 391.
Rhinoceros beetle, **97**, 186.
Rhinogobius bucculentus, **87**, 81.
 carpenteri, **87**, 81.
 philippinus, **87**, 81.
Rhinolambrus contrarius, **99**, 57.
Rhinomyza, **88**, 284, 301, 302.
 atricinctus, **88**, 302, 303, 306.
 fusca, **88**, 279, 303, 305, 306.
 key to the Indonesian species of,
 88, 303.
 oculata, **88**, 303, 305, 306, 321.
Rhinomyzini, **88**, 291, 301.
Rhinotermitidæ, **89**, 63, 74; **97**, 182, 213.
Rhinotermitinæ, **89**, 74.
Rhinoscleroma bacillus, **85**, 295.
Rhinoscopelus andreae, **82**, 383.
Rhipacephalus haemaphysaloides,
 94, 395.
Rhipidia, **83**, 264; **93**, 428.
 Andersonii, **90**, 57.
 maculata, **82**, 158.
 multispina, **93**, 431.
 pulchra, **82**, 159.
 pulchra septentrionis, **82**, 159.
Rhipidonema erectum, **90**, 57.
Rhipidura javanica nigritorquis, **86**,
 8.
Rhipipallus, **90**, 394.
Rhizobium japonicum, **97**, 369.
Rhizochalina singaporense, **88**, 519,
 520.
Rhizoclonium hieroglyphicum, **91**,
 276, 279.
 kernerii, **88**, 430.
 kochianum, **88**, 430.
 setaceum, **88**, 430.
Rhizoctonia sp., **98**, 304-307, 309.
Rhizopertha dominica, **97**, 220.
Rhizophora mucronata, **84**, 287; **95**,
 531.
 tinctoria, **84**, 287.
Rhizophoraceæ, **84**, 287, 293; **95**,
 531.
 arrihizus, **97**, 2.
 delemar, **97**, 5.
 formosaensis, **97**, 2.
 mold, **97**, 1.
 nigricans, **98**, 304-306, 307, 309,
 310.
 niveus, **97**, 3, 5.
 oligosporus, **97**, 2.
 oryzæ, **97**, 2, 3, 5, 8.
 sp., **97**, 3-5, 9-12.
 stolonifer, **97**, 2-5, 9, 12.
Rhizosolenia, **86**, 340, 342, 353; **98**,
 218.
Rhodochorton, **99**, 177.
 sinicola, **99**, 177.
Rhododendron, **93**, 280.
 acrophilum, **82**, 333.
 catawbiense, **93**, 280.
 copelandii, **82**, 333, 334.
 edanoi, **89**, 284.
 edanoi, **82**, 333.
 sp., **93**, 78, 281.
 whiteheadii, **82**, 333.
Rhodomelaceæ, **99**, 158.
Rhodomelaceæ, key to the genera
 of, **92**, 509.
Rhodomenia palma, **92**, 77.
Rhodomyrtus tomentosa, **95**, 505.
Rhodopeltis borealis, **90**, 72, 293.
Rhodophyceæ, **90**, 38, 45, 69; **92**,
 493, 500.
Rhodophyta, **90**, 287; **99**, 176.
Rhodotorula pilimanæ, **94**, 184-186;
 97, 57-59, 61, 70.
 rubra, **94**, 184.
Rhodymeniaceæ, **90**, 78; **99**, 157.
Rhodymeniales, **99**, 157.
Rhogmus, **93**, 554.
Rhombopalpa, **91**, 61.
Rhopalodia arcuata var. *mongolica*,
 98, 59, 94.
 gibba, **98**, 59, 93.
 gibba var. *mongolica*, **98**, 59.

- gibba var. *ventricosa*, **98**, **93**.
pseudogibba, **98**, **59**.
Rhopalosiphum maidis, **97**, **185**, **215**.
nymphæa, **97**, **215**.
padi, **97**, **185**, **215**.
prunifolia, **97**, **215**.
pseudobrassicæ, **97**, **215**.
Rhubarb, **84**, **349**, **360**.
Rhyacichthyidæ, **87**, **76**, **82**.
Rhyacichthys aspro, **87**, **76**.
Rhynchelytrum repens, **89**, **173**, **177-179**; **95**, **276**, **282**, **290**; **97**, **318**; **98**, **13**, **236**, **239**, **318**, **319**.
Rhynchobatis, **83**, **382**.
Rhynchobatus, **83**, **382**.
ancylostomus, **83**, **385**.
djiddensis, **83**, **383**.
Rhynchocoris, **83**, **88**.
humeralis, **83**, **87**.
longirostris, **97**, **218**.
plagiatus, **82**, **314**.
Rhyncholimonia dicroneurus, **95**, **2479**.
Rhynchophorinæ, **97**, **222**.
Rhynchophorus ferrugineus, **97**, **186**, **222**.
schach, **97**, **186**, **222**.
sp., **81**, **303**.
Rhynchostegiella Edanoi, **87**, **279**.
Rhynchostylis retusa, **98**, **156**.
Rhyncolaba acteus, **97**, **225**.
Rhynia, **87**, **105**, **109**.
major, **87**, **108**.
Rhyparida, **85**, **65**.
basileptoides, **85**, **67**, **69**.
bicostulata, **85**, **69**.
dimidiata, **85**, **65**.
kotoensis, **85**, **67**.
sp., **97**, **189**.
Rhypholophus, **86**, **320**, **321**.
Rhysilia longicaulis, **90**, **56**.
Rhytcalymma vidalii, **80**, **12**.
vittatum, **80**, **12**.
Ribayan, **82**, **86**.
Ribbon-finned gizzard shad, **95**, **201**.
Ribbon-finned nemipterid, **85**, **206**.
Ricania fumosa, **97**, **183**, **215**.
proxima, **97**, **183**, **215**.
speculum, **97**, **215**.
taeniata, **97**, **215**.
Ricaniid, **97**, **199**.
Ricaniidæ, **97**, **183**, **187**, **199**, **215**.
Riccia capillata, **95**, **427**.
lutescens, **95**, **427**.
natans, **95**, **427**.
velutina, **95**, **427**.
Ricciocarpus natans, **95**, **427**.
velutinus, **95**, **427**.
Rice, **83**, **181**, **182**; **84**, **343**; **95**, **276**, **282**, **290**; **97**, **178**, **179**, **318**; **98**, **236**, **239**, **243**, **318**, **319**; armyworm, **97**, **180**, **185**; bean, **90**, **453**, **507**, **512**; **94**, **146**, **149**; black, **93**, **359**; bran, **82**, **249**; **94**, **146**, **151**; bug, **97**, **183**, **185**; cake, **93**, **374**; cake with cheese and grated coconut, **93**, **374**; elon-elon, **90**, **501**, **504**; field eel, **87**, **71**, **80**; flour preparation, **93**, **376**; fortuna, **90**, **501**, **504**; glutinous, **94**, **146**; imported, **94**, **146**; leafminer, **97**, **181**; leaf-rollers, **97**, **180**; milagrosa, **90**, **501**, **504**; milfor, **90**, **501**, **504**; moth, **97**, **186**; noodles, **93**, **376**; oil, **86**, **244**; Palawan, **90**, **504**, **505**; Peta, **90**, **505**; polishing, **82**, **240**; polishings, **84**, **344**, **355**; preparation, **93**, **375**; preparation without coloring, **93**, **375**; preparation with red coloring, **93**, **375**; Raminad, **90**, **504**; red, **94**, **146**; seedling flies, **97**, **179**; seraup Besar, **90**, **501**, **504**; sifters, **81**, **365**; S. 501, **504**; Tjeremas, **90**, **501**; Ketchil, **90**, **504**; Tjahaja, **90**, **501**, **504**; Tjeremas, **90**, **501**; wagwag, **90**, **501**, **504**; weevil, **97**, **186**, **188**.
Ricinus communis, **81**, **255**; **84**, **303**; **85**, **310**; **86**, **331**; **92**, **425**.
Rikoddon, **82**, **99**.
Rímas, **81**, **228**; **82**, **237**, **247**; **84**, **281**, **295**; **92**, **22**, **26**, **30**, **32**; **95**, **176**, **177**; **99**, **7**; fruit, **86**, **235**; leaves, **86**, **235**; stems, **86**, **235**.
Ripe papaya, **95**, **316**.
Ripidia, **93**, **428**, **429**, **431**, **432**.
Riptortus linearis, **97**, **218**.
pedastris fuscus, **97**, **218**.
pilosus, **97**, **218**.
Rivularia sp., **90**, **276**.
Rivulariaceæ, **91**, **282**, **351**; **99**, **135**.
 key to the genera of, **91**, **351**.
Roasted cashew, **93**, **378**; chestnut, **93**, **378**; cocoa beans, **93**, **384**; peanut with skin, **93**, **378**; peanuts, **82**, **241**.
Robarob, **83**, **383**.
Robusta coffee, **92**, **427**.
Rocella intricata, **98**, **2**.
Rock goby, **87**, **77**.

- Rodentia, 97, 227.
 Rododendron maximum, 93, 280.
 Rodomelaceæ, 90, 75.
 Rodopeltis borealis, 90, 45.
 (?) gracilis, 90, 72.
 Rodophyta, 90, 273; 99, 148, 151.
 Rhodotorula pilimanæ, 95, 318.
 rubra, 95, 318.
 Rodymenia spinulosa, 90, 45, 78.
 Rodymeniales, 90, 78.
 Rogadinæ, 90, 392; 98, 276.
 Rogadius pristiger, 82, 13.
 Rogas lateralis, 93, 276.
 Roll na may pinya, 93, 377.
 Rollinia orthopetala, 92, 20, 24, 28.
 Rolls, 93, 377; cinnamon, 93, 377;
 cream filled, 93, 377; marsh-
 mallow, 93, 377.
 Rondibilis spinosula, 97, 220.
 Root borer, 97, 207.
 Root louse, 97, 179.
 Ropalidia flavopicta, 93, 564.
 Ropalodia gibba var. mongolica, 98,
 94.
 parallela fo. jeniseyensis, 98, 94.
 pseudogibba, 98, 94.
 Roripa nasturtium-aquaticum, 88,
 224; 96, 182, 187, 188.
 Rosaceæ, 84, 283, 293; 95, 533; 98,
 179.
 Rosal, 84, 290; leaves, 86, 237;
 stems, 86, 237.
 Rosas de japon, 87, 192.
 Roscoe nigro-ciliata, 88, 18.
 Rose, 95, 533.
 Rosenvingea intricata, 99, 148.
 Rottboellia exaltata, 81, 217.
 ophiurides, 81, 273.
 Rough-backed guitarfish, 83, 288.
 Rough-scaled brill, 85, 207.
 Roumea jangomas, 82, 331.
 Round sad, 95, 202.
 Round-snout angelfish, 83, 385.
 Rourea erecta, 84, 283.
 volubilis, 81, 269.
 Rove beetles, 93, 280.
 Rubber, 87, 124; 97, 173, 194.
 Rubber-copra oil, 91, 259, 265.
 Rubber-kernel meal, composition of,
 82, 342.
 Rubber tree, 84, 281; 95, 176.
 Rubiaceæ, 84, 290, 293; 86, 233,
 237; 92, 427; 95, 536; 96, 398.
 Rubus copelandii, 95, 535.
 edanonii, 89, 284.
 ellipticus, 95, 535.
 elmeri, 95, 533.
 faxinifolius, 95, 534.
 moluccanus, 95, 534.
 niveus, 95, 535.
 pectinellus, 95, 533.
 rolfei, 95, 533.
 rosaeifolius, 95, 534.
 Ruellia repens, 80, 12, 201.
 Ruelliinæ, 80, 12.
 Rumphella aggregata, 89, 104.
 Rungia podostachya, 81, 134.
 Russula atropurpurea, 93, 497.
 emetica, 95, 193.
 sanguinea, 93, 497.
 Rusty plum aphid, 97, 181, 185, 187.
 Rutaceæ, 84, 284, 293, 295; 86, 233,
 237; 91, 425; 92, 424; 95, 537;
 96, 398; 99, 203.
 Rutelinæ, 97, 218.
 Ruvularia, 91, 352, 354.
 bullata, 91, 355.
- S
- Saba, 87, 143-145; 93, 369; 94, 146;
 97, 26, 27.
 Saba var., 93, 367.
 Sabanglloko, 87, 143-145.
 Sabilau, 95, 454.
 Sabella, 84, 337.
 Sáber-nókum, 81, 238.
 Sabethini, 91, 442.
 Sabila, 85, 309.
 Sabungai, 84, 291.
 Sabung-sabungan, 74, 298.
 Saccharicoccus sacchari, 97, 216.
 Saccharomyces cerevisiæ, 87, 19,
 20, 23, 25; 90, 252, 253, 255-257;
 91, 244, 248-250; 93, 327, 329-
 331; 94, 179; 98, 117.
 cerevisiæ var. ellipsoideus, 87, 19;
 90, 255.
 sp. 87, 20; 90, 253-256.
 Saccharum insulare var. amplum,
 94, 299.
 insulare var. depauperatum, 94,
 299.
 koenigii, 94, 302.
 officinarum, 85, 35; 48, 279, 294,
 357; 86, 236; 87, 162; 95, 276,
 282, 290; 97, 26, 182, 318; 98,
 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 sp., 87, 171.
 spicatum, 94, 302.
 spontaneum, 97, 26.
 spontaneum subsp. indicum, 81,
 183, 267, 281, 282, 303, 329, 341,
 351; 84, 279; 86, 236; 87, 458;
 89, 173, 177-179; 90, 35; 94,

- 299, 306; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236,
239, 243, 318, 319; **99**, 6, 13,
15, 16.
spontaneum subsp. luzonicum, **94**,
299.
Saddán, **82**, 101.
Saga, **85**, 308; **88**, 248.
Saga-hutan, **92**, 423.
Sag-ám-sacrifices, **82**, 99.
Sagasa, **90**, 33.
Sangikat, **81**, 202.
Sagilala, **85**, 309.
Saging, **82**, 231; **84**, 280; **88**, 223;
flower, **92**, 137; lakatan, **82**,
231; latundan, **82**, 231; mora-
dong puti, **82**, 231.
Ságing-saging, **90**, 33.
Sagisi, **90**, 35; **95**, 525.
Sagittaria sagittaefolia, **95**, 435.
Sagó, **81**, 209; **94**, 145, 146, 150,
151.
Sago palm, **95**, 522.
Sagú, **81**, 209.
Sagu palm starch, **94**, 150.
Sagu, trunk, **86**, 237.
Sag-ub, **87**, 469.
Saguig, **83**, 191; **97**, 23, 26; bulak-
lak, **83**, 212; bungulan, **83**, 207;
87, 194; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **94**, 150;
95, 316; butuan, **87**, 193; **92**,
22, 26, 30; batavia, **87**, 193;
gloria, **92**, 22, 26, 30; lacatan,
87, 193, 194; lakatan, **92**, 22,
26; **94**, 150; latundan, **82**, 244;
87, 193; **92**, 22, 26, 30; **94**, 150;
morado, **92**, 22, 27, 31; mora-
dong puti, **82**, 244; saba, **83**,
207; **87**, 193; **92**, 22, 27, 31;
94, 150; ternate, **92**, 23, 27, 31.
Sagót, **81**, 314.
Sailfin, **87**, 82.
St. John's lily, **97**, 25.
Saintlegeria gracilis, **82**, 324.
Saissetia coffea, **97**, 217.
hemisphaerica, **97**, 217.
nigra, **97**, 195, 217.
triangularum, **97**, 217.
Sakát, **81**, 245; **87**, 124; **95**, 453.
Sakati, **90**, 33.
Sake, **85**, 189.
Sakit, **82**, 99.
Sakkár, **82**, 81-83.
Sakopít, **81**, 364.
Sakolon, **95**, 346.
Salabat, **93**, 359.
Salacia philippinensis, **81**, 242; **95**,
482.
Salago, **84**, 287; **90**, 30.
Salaít, **84**, 326.
Salampauyan, **88**, 20.
Salasa, **87**, 71.
Salay-salay aso, **85**, 208; lalaki, **85**,
208.
Salbak, **88**, 11.
Saldá, **82**, 81.
balnearum, **80**, 341, 342.
dixonii, **80**, 341, 342.
dixonii luteifusula, **80**, 341, 342.
ornatula, **80**, 341.
Saldida, **80**, 339, 342.
Saldoida bakeri, **80**, 339.
sp., **80**, 340.
Saldsidea, **80**, 339.
Saldula, **80**, 339, 341.
javanica, **80**, 341.
ornatula, **80**, 341.
uichancoi, **80**, 340.
Sali-ñinat, **82**, 87.
Salingigi, **81**, 371.
Salinggogon, **90**, 30.
Salingkugi, **90**, 33.
Salipdanan, **85**, 458.
Salisi, **94**, 361.
Salix sp., **98**, 174, 183.
Salmalia malabarica, **95**, 447.
Salmo salar, **87**, 257.
Salmon, **85**, 205, 209, 210; **87**, 68;
canned, **85**, 210.
Salmonella, **92**, 130.
gallinarum, **91**, 244, 248-250; **93**,
327, 329, 331, 481-483, 487-498;
98, 117.
typhosa, **86**, 125.
Salmonidae, **85**, 210.
Salāgan, **94**, 357.
Salpingoeca ulotrix, **86**, 190.
Salt, **94**, 351; **96**, 168-170.
Salt-water mussel, **95**, 202.
Salted and fermented fish, **93**, 380.
Salted and fermented goby fry, **93**,
379.
Salted and fermented long-jawed
anchovy, **93**, 379.
Salted and fermented oyster, **93**,
379.
Salted and fermented small shrimp,
93, 379.
Salted crackers, **93**, 376.
Salted dried shrimp, **93**, 380.
Salted duck's egg, **93**, 381.
Salted egg, **93**, 366.
Salted fish, **83**, 182.
Salted popcorn, **93**, 375.
Salticid, **93**, 279.

- Saḷuai, **95**, 526.
 Salumanay, **81**, 223.
 Salúyot, **82**, 232, 235, 241, 242, 246;
 84, 286; **88**, 249; **90**, 28; **94**,
 147; **95**, 314; fruit, **92**, 138.
 Salúyot- damuwág, **81**, 238.
 Salúyot-mantüg, **81**, 238.
 Samanea saman, **81**, 200; **84**, 284;
 87, 7, 13, 121, 122, 126, 138;
 89, 72, 73; **90**, 26; **95**, 490;
 97, 26; **98**, 326.
 Samar abiki, **95**, 526.
 Samar, yellow, **85**, 343.
 Samaral, **85**, 205, 209; **87**, 76.
 Samat, **81**, 254.
 Sambali, **94**, 298.
 Sambanugaw, **90**, 33.
 Sambanutan, **90**, 33.
 Sambong, **84**, 291; **87**, 192; **90**, 34;
 95, 454; **97**, 26; **99**, 7.
 Sambucus canadensis, **84**, 290.
 Sampága, **81**, 209.
 Sampaguita, **81**, 209; **84**, 288.
 Sampaloc, **85**, 309.
 Sampaloc-sampalocan, **85**, 308.
 Sampalok, **81**, 214; **82**, 231, 244;
 83, 191, 200, 212; **84**, 292, 348-
 360; **88**, 223; **90**, 36; **92**, 23,
 27, 31; **94**, 148; **95**, 314; **99**,
 7; bulaklak, **95**, 315; hilaw, **94**,
 148; hinog, **83**, 207; talbos, **84**,
 359; **94**, 147.
 Sampa-sampalokan, **84**, 285, 295;
 92, 425.
 Samsamit, **92**, 492.
 Samsu, **89**, 2.
 San Diego, **84**, 290.
 San Francisco, **84**, 285, 295.
 Sanakti, **95**, 526.
 Sandakot-na-bigas, **99**, 7.
 Sand box tree, **92**, 425.
 Sand clam, **95**, 202.
 Sand cockles, **85**, 211.
 Sand paper vine, **92**, 426.
 Sandoricum koetjape, **81**, 228, 241,
 304, 333; **82**, 244; **84**, 284, 361;
 86, 236; **87**, 124, 128; **89**, 72;
 91, 361; **92**, 23, 27, 31, 435;
 94, 150; **95**, 316, 496; **96**, 142,
 397, 398; **97**, 204; **98**, 326.
 vidalii, **95**, 495.
 Sanduka, **90**, 33.
 San Francisco, **98**, 326.
 Sangaan, **90**, 33.
 Sangádil, **88**, 130.
 Sanggab, **94**, 349.
 Sangkap, **87**, 462.
 Sanigmuyaw, **82**, 100.
 Santan-dilaw, **84**, 290.
 Santan-pula, **84**, 290; **88**, 248.
 Santaxan, **82**, 81.
 Santelmos, **85**, 453.
 Santol, **82**, 231, 244; **84**, 284, 351,
 361; **87**, 124; **89**, 72; **92**, 23,
 27, 31, 32, 431, 435; **94**, 150;
 95, 316, 493, 496; bark, **86**, 236;
 leaves, **86**, 236; stem, **86**, 236;
 tree, **91**, 361.
 Sansevieria trifasciata var. lauren-
 tii, **92**, 179.
 zeylanica var. laurenti, **84**, 280.
 Sapang, **85**, 308.
 Sapindaceæ, **84**, 285, 293; **89**, 202;
 92, 425; **95**, 540; **98**, 162.
 Sapindus saponaria, **84**, 286.
 Sapin-sapin, **93**, 375.
 Sapium luzonicum, **90**, 31.
 sebiferum, **83**, 83.
 Sapodilla, **82**, 232, 244; **92**, 23, 27,
 31; **94**, 150.
 Sapotaceæ, **84**, 288, 293; **86**, 233-
 235; **89**, 202; **92**, 426; **95**, 543;
 96, 398.
 Sapote, **84**, 351, 354, 361.
 Sapsap, **85**, 209; **87**, 73; **93**, 365;
 95, 202, 319.
 Sara, **90**, 33.
 Saraca indica, **85**, 230.
 Saragudon, **87**, 470, 471.
 Saramulyete, **85**, 209; **95**, 202.
 Sarcandra chloranthoides, **82**, 324.
 glabra, **82**, 324.
 hainanensis, **82**, 325.
 Sarcina lutea, **87**, 8-10, 13.
 Sarcophilus pallidus, **98**, 156.
 Sarcographa heteroclita, **86**, 32.
 impresso-punctata, **86**, 32.
 labyrinthica, **86**, 32.
 ramoso-connexa, **86**, 32.
 Sarcophyton, **83**, 105-107, 110.
 Sarcops calvus calvus, **81**, 329; **86**,
 8.
 Sardina cærulea, **92**, 282.
 pilchardus, **87**, 257.
 Sardine, **87**, 70, 79; smoked, **85**, 210.
 Sardines, **97**, 85.
 Sardinella brachysoma, **87**, 79.
 fimbriata, **85**, 209, 210; **87**, 70;
 92, 281; **93**, 381; **95**, 202.
 longiceps, **85**, 209, 210; **87**, 79;
 93, 381; **95**, 202.
 perforata, **85**, 207.
 sirm, **93**, 381.
 Sardinia cærulea, **87**, 266; **92**, 282.

- Sardinops ocellata*, 92, 281, 285.
Sargassum, 83, 105, 109, 110; 90, 272, 293; 92, 78, 81; 92, 488, 514; 96, 161, 166.
Binderi, 92, 82, 83.
confusum, 90, 284.
corynecarpum, 90, 285, 286.
cristaeifolium, 90, 60, 286.
duplicatum, 90, 65, 274, 286.
enerve, 90, 274, 287.
fulvellum, 90, 287.
giganteifolium, 90, 274, 284.
granuliferum, 92, 83.
hemiphyllodes, 90, 285.
hemiphyllum, 90, 274, 285.
hemiphyllum var. *sinense*, 90, 285.
hemiphyllum var. *micromerum*, 90, 285.
hornie, 92, 85.
ilicifolium, 92, 82-84.
ilicifolium var. *duplicatum*, 90, 65, 286.
kjellmanianum, 90, 274, 285.
microcanthum, 96, 85.
micromeron, 90, 285.
nigrifolium, 90, 286.
patens var. *Schizophylla*, 90, 282.
saganianum, 90, 274.
serratifolium, 90, 274, 284, 287.
siliquosum, 92, 82, 83.
sinense, 90, 285.
sp., 90, 38, 44, 64-67, 71, 79, 82-85; 92, 484, 492.
thumbergii fo. *latifolia*, 90, 285.
tortile, 90, 286.
Yendoi, 90, 287.
Saról, 94, 366.
Sarracenia flava, 84, 95.
Sarsalida, 84, 347; 88, 223, 224; 95, 314.
Sarsang kamatis, 93, 384; *saging*, 93, 369, 384.
Sarsaparilla, 84, 280.
Sarungkigi, 90, 33.
Sasá, 81, 349; 90, 33.
Satin tail, 94, 302.
Saturniidae, 97, 202, 225.
Satyridae, 97, 180, 225.
Saurida tumbil, 85, 207.
Sausage, 93, 380.
Saussurea, 93, 279.
Sauteri, 83, 7.
Savtshenkia, 94, 238.
Sawali, 88, 399; 92, 512.
Sawfish, 87, 70; 87, 87, 88.
Sawíl, 81, 272.
Sawsáw, 82, 102.
Sawsáw-bird, 82, 102.
Saw-toothed grain beetle, 97, 182.
Saxudsúd, 82, 92.
Saya, 81, 256.
Say-ám, 82, 96.
Sayote, 82, 237, 246, 247; 88, 223; 95, 315; fruit, 92, 138.
Sbeitla furax, 90, 393.
Scabbards, *bolo*, 81, 357.
Scad, 97, 85; *big-eyed*, 85, 208.
Scævola frutescens, 87, 124.
Scale, 97, 187, 199, 202.
Scaphiodontophis, 92, 375.
Scaphiopus couchi, 94, 496.
holbrookii, 94, 496.
Scaphoideus fasciatus, 97, 214.
morosus, 97, 214.
Scar, 85, 207.
Scarabaeid beetle, 97, 181, 190.
Scarabaeidae, 97, 171, 179, 186, 190, 218.
Scaridae, 87, 76.
Scarpus albipunctatus, 85, 207.
Scarus, 83, 111.
dimidiatus, 87, 76.
dubius, 87, 76.
oedeme, 87, 76.
sordidus, 87, 76.
Scatophagidae, 87, 75.
Scatophagus argus, 85, 207; 87, 75; 95, 201.
tetracanthus, 87, 75.
Scelionidae, 90, 395.
Scelodonta, 85, 75, 76.
curculionoides, 85, 76.
lewise, 85, 80.
Lewisii, 85, 78, 80.
orientales, 85, 80.
sauteri, 84, 78.
Scelodontini, 85, 8, 75.
Scelodontitæ, 85, 75.
Scelodontites, 85, 75.
Scenedesmus, 94, 197.
Schedorhinotermes bidentatus, 89, 64, 69, 74.
longirostris, 89, 64, 68, 74.
tarakanensis, 89, 64, 65, 69, 74.
Scheffera odorata, 92, 426.
Schewiakowia, 86, 140, 168, 175.
natantes, 86, 175.
Schismatoglottis sp., 81, 380.
Schismatogobius bruynisi, 87, 77.
insignum, 87, 77.
marmoratus, 87, 77.
roxasi, 87, 77.
Schistosoma, 87, 234.

- japonicum, **80**, 335, 336; **86**, 38; **88**, 367, 368; **96**, 421-423, 430-432.
- Schistosomiasis japonica, **85**, 300.
- Schizaeaceæ, **87**, 107, 108; **92**, 422.
- Schizaphis graminum, **97**, 184, 186, 215.
- Schizaspidia, **90**, 394.
- Schizophyllum alneum, **93**, 497, 498; **95**, 193.
- Schizostachyum brachycladum, **95**, 453.
- diffusum, **81**, 285; **90**, 28; **95**, 474.
- fenixii, **81**, 267, 285, 356.
- lima, **87**, 464; **95**, 473.
- lumampao, **81**, 267, 271, 286, 363, 366, 368; **87**, 125, 139, 464; **88**, 325; **90**, 28; **95**, 475.
- mucronatum, **82**, 89.
- sp., **81**, 271, 363, 365.
- spp., **81**, 267, 365.
- testorium, **95**, 476.
- zollengeri, **92**, 422.
- Schizostege, **95**, 425.
- calbcarpa, **95**, 425.
- Schizostegeopsis pachysora, **95**, 425.
- Schizotetranychus, **97**, 226.
- baltazaræ, **97**, 199, 226.
- floresi, **97**, 194.
- lechrius, **97**, 191, 226.
- Schizotheca hemprichii, **90**, 276.
- Schizothrix, **91**, 270, 283, 325.
- acuminata, **91**, 326, 329.
- calicicola, **91**, 326, 327.
- chalybea, **91**, 326, 329.
- key to the species of, **91**, 325.
- Lamay, **91**, 326, 328.
- lardacea, **91**, 326, 327, 353.
- lateritia, **91**, 326, 328.
- mulleri, **91**, 271.
- purpurascens, **91**, 326, 330.
- rubella, **91**, 326.
- Sticklandii, **91**, 326.
- tinctoria, **91**, 326, 328.
- thelephoroides, **91**, 326, 329.
- violacea, **91**, 326, 327, 372.
- Schlothemium goniorhyncha, **87**, 279.
- Schœnobiidæ, **97**, 182, 223.
- Schœnobius bipunctifer, **97**, 182.
- incertellus, **86**, 217.
- incertullus, **85**, 268.
- Schummelia, **82**, 282; **90**, 126; **94**, 237, 238.
- Schusteria, **96**, 9.
- Sciaena dussumieri, **85**, 207.
- Sciaenidæ, **87**, 80.
- Scironocoris, **85**, 401.
- armigerus, **85**, 402.
- Scirpus grossus, **95**, 457.
- Sciuridæ, **97**, 227.
- Scleria lithosperma, **81**, 342.
- Scleroglossum, **80**, 95, 132, 162, 173; **81**, 80, 91, 132.
- debile, **81**, 91, 92.
- juncifolium, **81**, 92.
- pusillum, **81**, 91-93.
- pusillum var. angustissimum, **81**, 91, 92.
- pusillum var. novoguineense, **81**, 92.
- sulcatum, **81**, 91.
- Sclerotium rolfsi, **98**, 158.
- Scolaceums spiniferus, **97**, 188, 226.
- Scoliodon palasorrah, **85**, 212.
- Scolopia luzonensis, **95**, 470.
- Scolopsis ciliatus, **87**, 74.
- vosmeri, **87**, 80.
- Scolytid beetle, **97**, 198.
- Scolytid beetles, **97**, 189, 190.
- Scolytidæ, **97**, 182, 186, 189, 190, 198, 202-204, 222.
- Scolytidæ, new species of, **89**, 202.
- Scolytidæ, **83**, 138.
- Scolytomimus dilutus, **83**, 138.
- pusillus, **97**, 198, 222.
- Scolytoplatypus bombycinus, **89**, 201.
- brahma, **83**, 144.
- deimo, **83**, 138.
- hamatus, **83**, 144.
- luzonicus, **80**, 365.
- muticus, **81**, 61.
- nitidus, **83**, 144.
- papoanus, **83**, 138.
- pusillus, **80**, 365.
- Scolytopterus javanus, **83**, 144.
- Scolytus daimo, **81**, 61.
- javanus, **83**, 137.
- multistriatus, **83**, 137.
- Scomber scombrus, **92**, 282.
- Scomberoides, **83**, 111.
- lysan, **85**, 209.
- Scomberonous commerson, **97**, 148.
- Scoparia dulcis, **81**, 207; **84**, 290; **96**, 398.
- Scopelidæ, **82**, 382.
- Scopelini, **82**, 382.
- Scopelus, **82**, 389.
- brachygnathos, **82**, 399.
- hygomi, **82**, 418.
- nigroocellatus, **82**, 382, 387.
- reinhardtii, **82**, 418.
- spinosus, **82**, 405.
- (Dasyscopelus) spinosus, **82**, 405.
- (Rhinoscopelus) andreae, **82**, 383.

- Scopimerinae, **99**, **93**.
 Scorpaena, **80**, **384**, **394**, **412**.
 amplisquameps, **80**, **395**, **399**.
 antennata, **80**, **424**.
 aplodactylus, **80**, **402**.
 bakeri, **80**, **407**.
 bandanensis, **80**, **402**.
 brachiata, **80**, **481**.
 brachio, **80**, **481**.
 bynoensis, **80**, **406**.
 cirrhosa, **80**, **413**.
 diabolus, **80**, **417**.
 didactylus, **80**, **471**.
 gibbifrons, **80**, **395**, **396**.
 gibbosa, **80**, **417**.
 guamensis, **80**, **387**.
 haplodactylus, **80**, **402**.
 hemilepidota, **80**, **396**, **400**.
 horrida, **80**, **478**, **479**.
 kaufmani, **80**, **395**, **397**.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 80, **395**.
 mcadamsi, **80**, **402**.
 marmorata, **80**, **393**.
 megalepis, **80**, **395**, **396**.
 miles, **80**, **423**.
 nesogallica, **80**, **417**.
 novae-Guineae, **80**, **415**.
 nuchalis, **80**, **408**.
 oxycephalus, **80**, **413**.
 palidimacula, **80**, **395**, **398**, **399**.
 picta, **80**, **394**, **402**, **403**.
 polylepis, **80**, **387**, **388**.
 polyprion, **80**, **404**.
 porcus, **80**, **394**.
 taeniophrys, **80**, **396**, **401**.
 tristis, **80**, **406**.
 volitans, **80**, **423**, **427**.
 Scorpaenella, **80**, **396**, **401**.
 cypho, **80**, **443**.
 Scorpaenichthys marmoratus, **92**,
 286.
 polylepis, **80**, **388**.
 Scorpaenidae, **80**, **381**, **383**, **384**, **464**;
 87, **76**, **86**.
 Scorpaenoid families in the Philip-
 pines and adjacent seas, **80**, **383**.
 Scorpaenodes, **80**, **384**, **387**.
 guamensis, **80**, **387**, **388**, **391**.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 80, **387**.
 scabra, **80**, **390**, **391**.
 Scorpaenopsella, **80**, **384**, **419**.
 armata, **80**, **419**, **420**.
 Scorpaenopsis, **80**, **384**, **411**.
 catocala, **80**, **417**.
 cirrhosa, **80**, **412**, **413**.
 cirrhosus, **80**, **413**.
 cirrosa, **80**, **413**.
 cotticeps, **80**, **412**.
 diabolus, **80**, **417**, **419**.
 gibbosa, **80**, **417**.
 gibbosus, **80**, **417**.
 key to the Philippine species of,
 80, **412**.
 nesogallica, **80**, **417**.
 novae-guinea, **80**, **412**, **415**.
 oxycephala, **80**, **413**.
 oxycephalus, **80**, **413**.
 polylepis, **80**, **388**.
 stigma, **80**, **416**.
 Scorpion fish, **80**, **415**.
 Scorpion fishes, **80**, **394**.
 Scotch grass, **94**, **300**.
 Screw pine, **95**, **529**.
 Scrobipalpa heliopa, **97**, **223**.
 Scrophulariaceae, **95**, **545**.
 Scrophulariaceae, **84**, **290**, **293**; **96**,
 398.
 Scurrula parasitica, **96**, **398**.
 Scutch-grass, **94**, **298**.
 Scutelleridae, **82**, **309**.
 Scutelleroidea, **82**, **309**.
 Scutengraulis mystax, **87**, **79**.
 Scutiger, **94**, **496**.
 Seylla serrata, **85**, **211**; **95**, **201**; **97**,
 148.
 Seyllina cyanipes, **97**, **358**.
 Scytonema, **91**, **270**, **359**.
 alatum, **91**, **359**, **369**.
 archangellii, **91**, **367**.
 chalybea, **91**, **369**.
 cinnamatum, **91**, **359**, **360**.
 coactile, **91**, **359**, **360**.
 crassum, **91**, **359**, **369**.
 figuratum, **91**, **365**, **373**.
 guyanense, **91**, **359**, **361**, **364**, **366**,
 367, **368**.
 Hofmannii, **91**, **332**, **359**, **363**, **366**.
 javanicum, **91**, **363**, **367**.
 key to the species of, **91**, **359**.
 mirabile, **91**, **359**, **369**.
 myochrous, **91**, **359**, **369**.
 ocellatum, **91**, **359**, **365**, **367**, **368**.
 sp., **91**, **276**.
 stuposum, **91**, **359**, **361**.
 tolypothrichoides, **91**, **359**.
 Scytonemataceae, **91**, **282**, **356**.
 key to the genera of, **91**, **357**.
 Sea bass, **85**, **206**; **87**, **74**.
 Sea catchfish, **85**, **206**.
 Sea horses, **87**, **90**.
 Seaweed, **83**, **193**, **208**.
 Seaweeds, **83**, **204**; **96**, **168-170**.
 Seaweeds for animal feed substi-
 tutes, protein from, **96**, **159**.

- Seba, 87, 69.
 Sebastapistes, 80, 384, 404.
 binoensis, 80, 405-408.
 guamensis, 80, 388.
 key to the Philippine species of, 80, 405.
 laotale, 80, 407.
 nivifer, 80, 405.
 nuchalis, 80, 405, 408.
 tristis, 80, 406-408.
 Sebastes bougainvillei, 80, 394.
 cressispinus, 80, 393.
 guamensis, 80, 388.
 macrocephalus, 80, 409, 410.
 marmoratus, 80, 393.
 minutus, 80, 388.
 polylepis, 80, 387, 388.
 sinensis, 80, 393.
 (Sebastopsis) guamensis, 80, 388.
 Sebastichthys marmoratus, 80, 393.
 Sebastiscus, 80, 384, 393.
 marmoratus, 80, 393.
 tsuraara, 80, 393.
 Sebastodes, 80, 393.
 Sebastopsis, 80, 387.
 erinacea, 80, 388.
 guamensis, 80, 387.
 polylepis, 80, 388.
 Sebukaw, 86, 204, 225.
 Secchium edule, 82, 246, 247; 88, 223; 92, 138; 95, 315.
 Secreto de amor, 84, 289.
 Securidaca corymbosa, 81, 372.
 Sedang-dahon, 87, 194.
 Sedge, 95, 457.
 Sedum, 93, 78.
 maxima, 84, 283.
 Seed borer, 97, 192, 203.
 Seedless raisin, 93, 378.
 Seguidillas, 85, 308.
 Selachii, 87, 69.
 Selaginella, 87, 93, 94, 102, 104-107, 109.
 apoda, 87, 95, 98, 103.
 apus, 87, 95.
 braunii, 87, 95, 100, 103, 104; 88, 351.
 caulescens, 88, 345-349, 351.
 kraussiana, 87, 95, 102, 103.
 martensii, 87, 95, 103, 104; 88, 351.
 pallascens, 88, 345, 348.
 rupestris, 87, 95, 100, 103.
 selaginoides, 87, 95, 101, 103; 88, 351.
 species, anatomy of the protoxylem elements of four, 88, 345.
 spinosa, 87, 107; 88, 350.
 uncinata, 87, 95, 99, 103; 88, 351.
 viticulosa, 88, 345-349, 351.
 vogelli, 88, 345, 346, 348, 349, 351.
 Selenastrum, 94, 197.
 Selenophris rubrocinctus, 97, 213.
 Seleri, 82, 246.
 Selery, 82, 235.
 Sellaria decumbens, 93, 279.
 Selligaea, 80, 98.
 brachylepidota, 81, 44.
 matutumensis, 81, 44.
 Semacia biplagiata, 91, 190, 191.
 nipponensis, 91, 196.
 sexmaculata, 91, 194.
 Sematophyllaceae, 87, 280.
 Semecarpus, 91, 508.
 cuneiformis, 81, 242; 87, 193; 95, 440.
 densiflorus, 91, 508.
 gigantifolia, 95, 440.
 obovatus, 91, 508.
 Semisulcospira japonica, 87, 206.
 libertina, 86, 42; 87, 206, 213.
 libertina extensa, 86, 42.
 libertina multincta, 86, 42.
 Semnostachya leytenensis, 81, 133.
 Senecio crepidioides, 97, 74.
 Sengá, 88, 130, 131.
 Serale, 83, 191, 207.
 Serali, 92, 19, 23, 27, 31.
 Seretar, 96, 320, 322.
 Serialbizia acle, 95, 485.
 Seriatopora, 83, 108.
 Serica interrupta, 97, 181, 219.
 Seriola nifrofasciata, 87, 73.
 Serpantomonas, 86, 140, 191, 192.
 natans, 86, 192.
 Serpulla, 84, 337.
 Serranidæ, 87, 74, 79.
 Serratia, 92, 133, 134, 140.
 Serratipula, 94, 238.
 Serreia notabilis, 85, 234.
 Sertularia ramosissima, 90, 59.
 Sesame seeds, 93, 360, 368; 94, 150, 151.
 Sesamia inferens, 97, 225.
 uniformis, 97, 225.
 Sesamum orientale, 88, 248; 90, 35; 91, 150.
 Sesban, 83, 200, 205, 212; flower, 95, 315; flowers, 94, 145.
 Sesbania grandiflora, 83, 212; 84, 284; 85, 230, 308; 87, 122, 124; 88, 223; 94, 148; 95, 315.
 Sesuvium portulacastrum, 83, 208; 84, 358; 94, 147; 95, 434.

- Setarches*, **30**, 385, 440.
 güntheri, **30**, 441.
 remiger, **30**, 439.
Setaria geniculata, **81**, 381.
 italica, **81**, 252.
 palmifolia, **95**, 472.
Setawar, **88**, 36; **92**, 423.
Setifera, **83**, 2, 3, 10, 11, 14, 22.
Setitipula, **94**, 238.
Setomorpha rutella, **97**, 189, 222.
 tineoides, **97**, 222.
Sexava sp., **97**, 187, 213.
Shad, dried, **85**, 210.
Shairella, **91**, 14, 101.
 aeneipennis, **91**, 104, 105.
Shallot, **94**, 149.
Shark, **85**, 212; fins, dried, **85**, 212;
 sharp-nosed, **85**, 212.
Sharks, **87**, 69.
Sheep, **84**, 269; liver, **84**, 269; lungs,
 84, 269.
Shell bean, **94**, 145, 149, 150.
Shenius, **99**, 92, 93.
 anomalus, **99**, 21, 23, 94.
Shield bug, **97**, 202.
Shigella, **84**, 253, 254, 256.
 alkalescens, **84**, 259.
 ambigua, **84**, 255, 258, 259.
 flexneri, **84**, 255, 258, 259.
 dysenteriae, **84**, 255, 258, 259, 261.
 sonnei, **84**, 255, 258, 261.
Shorea astylosa, **98**, 176.
 beccariana, **89**, 202.
 gisok, **87**, 125; **90**, 34.
 guiso, **87**, 122, 123, 126; **90**, 30;
 98, 174, 179, 185.
 leprosula, **89**, 218, 219.
 negrosensis, **87**, 124, 138; **88**, 42,
 399; **90**, 30; **98**, 179, 181.
 philippinensis, **87**, 124, 127; **90**,
 31.
 polita, **90**, 32.
 polysperma, **87**, 124, 138; **88**, 42,
 399.
 rugosa, **89**, 201, 202.
 sp., **89**, 201, 202.
 squamata, **87**, 124, 138; **88**, 42.
 uliginosa, **89**, 207.
Short-bodied mackerel, **85**, 207; **95**,
 202; **97**, 85.
Short-crested blue monarch, **86**, 6.
Short-finned gizzard shad, **95**, 201.
Short-horned grasshoppers, **97**, 179,
 185.
Shot-hole beetle, **97**, 190, 196, 197,
 199, 204.
Shot-hole beetles, **97**, 186.
Shot-hole borer, **97**, 202-204.
Shot-hole borers, **97**, 194, 198.
Shovel-nose guitarfish, **83**, 383.
Shoyu, **85**, 189.
Shrimp, **97**, 148; medium, **85**, 211;
 large, **85**, 211; small, **95**, 202;
 white, **85**, 211.
Shrimps, **85**, 211; medium, **95**, 202.
Shuckardia, **93**, 554.
Siagona, **93**, 432.
Sial, **82**, 89.
Siamese grain, beetle, **97**, 181, 184.
Siar, **92**, 424.
Sibakong, **85**, 309.
Siboga falsella, **97**, 183, 224.
Sibokaw, **94**, 365.
Sibon, **92**, 375, 376.
Sibucaw, **84**, 327.
Sibukan, **90**, 36.
Sibu-sibuyasan, **83**, 219.
Sibuyas, **83**, 199; **88**, 223, 244;
 92, 138, 139; **94**, 147; **95**, 314;
 Baguio, **83**, 211; *Bombay*, **83**,
 211; **84**, 280; **85**, 309; **94**, 149;
 95, 315; *de Persia*, **83**, 219;
 mura, **82**, 235, 242, 246; *Taga-*
 log, **83**, 211; **84**, 280; **85**, 309;
 94, 149; **95**, 315.
Sibynophis, **92**, 367, 375, 376.
 bivittatus, **92**, 375-379.
 chinensis, **92**, 378.
 chinensis grahami, **92**, 378.
 collaris, **92**, 378.
 geminatus, **92**, 376, 377.
 geminatus insularis, **92**, 377.
 subpunctatus, **92**, 374, 378.
Sicsec, **87**, 143-145.
Sicyopterus crassus, **87**, 77.
 cynocephalus, **87**, 77.
 extraneus, **87**, 77, 82; **92**, 281,
 282.
 fuliag, **87**, 77.
 lacrymosus, **87**, 77.
 panayensis, **87**, 77.
Sicyopus zosterophorum, **87**, 77.
Sida acuta, **81**, 217; **84**, 286; **85**,
 309.
 cordifolia, **95**, 491.
 javensis, **84**, 286.
 retusa, **84**, 286.
 rhombifolia, **84**, 286; **90**, 32.
Sidag, **82**, 78.
Sidras, **81**, 227.
Sidun, **82**, 77.
Siempreviva, **86**, 126; **88**, 248.
Sigalphogastra, **98**, 266, 269, 276.
 aethipica, **98**, 269.

- ashmeadi, **98**, 269.
 capensis, **98**, 270.
 combustus, **98**, 270.
 ernesti, **98**, 270.
 greeni, **98**, 270.
 foveatus, **98**, 270.
 havilandi, **98**, 270.
 kuchingensis, **98**, 270.
 ornaticornis, **98**, 270.
 patrous, **98**, 270.
 rubrilineatus, **98**, 270.
 rugrifrons, **98**, 270, 271.
 sadyates, **98**, 271.
 shelfordi, **98**, 271.
 soranus, **98**, 271.
 syleus, **98**, 271.
 12-fasciatus, **98**, 271.
 Sigamid fry, **93**, 365.
 Sigarilyas, **90**, 453; **94**, 149; **95**, 315; **97**, 20-22, 25.
 Sigbens, **85**, 453.
 Sigidillas, **83**, 197, 211.
 Sigillaria, **87**, 107.
 Signa-ngat, **87**, 463.
 Siguedillas, **97**, 178, 206.
 Siid, **81**, 286.
 Siit, **85**, 308.
 Siitan, **90**, 34.
 Sika, **90**, 34.
 Siko, **82**, 78.
 Silad, **90**, 33.
 Sile, **88**, 223.
 Sileng-bilog, **88**, 223; **92**, 426; fruit, **86**, 235; haba, **86**, 236; labuyo, **92**, 426; leaves, **88**, 222, 223.
 Sili, **82**, 237; **90**, 35; **92**, 139; berde, **94**, 148; labuyo, **83**, 210; **94**, 147; leaves, **92**, 138; talbos, **83**, 209.
 Silib, **82**, 80.
 Siling-bilog, **82**, 247; berde, **95**, 315; labuyo, **83**, 197; pula, **95**, 315.
 Silinyasi, tunsoy, **85**, 209.
 Silis brevis, **83**, 79.
 tambangana, **83**, 78.
 Silisilihan, **84**, 282.
 Sillaginidae, **87**, 75.
 Sillago sihama, **85**, 206; **87**, 75; **95**, 201.
 Silong, **94**, 345.
 Silug, **82**, 87.
 Silungpugo, **90**, 29.
 Silver-bar fish, **85**, 208.
 Silver batfish, **87**, 75.
 Silver pike eel, **85**, 212.
 Silver-spotted grunt, **87**, 74.
 Silver therapon, **87**, 74.
 Silviochrysops, **88**, 320, 321.
 flavescens, **88**, 319.
 Silviomyza, **88**, 283, 285, 307, 321.
 picea, **88**, 308, 309.
 Silvius, **88**, 281, 283, 285.
 ceylonicus, **88**, 282, 310, 316.
 coquilletti, **88**, 317.
 dorsalis, **88**, 306, 310, 315-318.
 fascipennis, **88**, 319.
 formosiensis, **88**, 310, 316, 321.
 indianus, **88**, 310, 315, 316.
 key to the species of, **88**, 310.
 matsumurai, **88**, 310, 315, 317.
 nigripennis, **88**, 316, 321.
 ornatus, **88**, 310, 315, 316.
 piceus, **88**, 307, 308, 321.
 pulchripennis, **88**, 294.
 singularis, **88**, 282, 315.
 shirakii, **88**, 310, 316.
 vituli, **88**, 317.
 (Neosilvius), **88**, 284.
 (Neosilvius) formosiensis, **88**, 310, 311, 313.
 (Neosilvius) suifui, **88**, 310, 311, 313, 321.
 (Silvius) ceylonicus, **88**, 316.
 (Silvius) dorsalis, **88**, 317.
 (Silvius) indianus, **88**, 310, 315.
 (Silvius) matsumurai, **88**, 317.
 (Silvius) ornatus, **88**, 321.
 (Silvius) shirakii, **88**, 316.
 Simarubaceæ, **92**, 424.
 Simbad, **87**, 73.
 Simotes, **91**, 457, 462, 473.
 ancoralis, **91**, 463.
 annulifer, **91**, 470.
 annulifer bipartita, **91**, 470.
 aphanospilus, **91**, 463, 465.
 formosanus, **91**, 462.
 meyerinkii, **91**, 471.
 octolineatus, **91**, 471.
 phaenochalinus, **91**, 463-465.
 purpurascens, **91**, 463.
 russellii, **91**, 464, 465.
 trinotatus, **91**, 462.
 Simploca howei, **99**, 135.
 Simularia, **83**, 105, 107, 110.
 Simulium aureum, **89**, 47.
 baisasæ, **89**, 48, 53.
 baltazaræ, **89**, 48, 50.
 key to the Philippine species of, **89**, 48.
 melanopus, **89**, 47, 48, 52.
 philippinensis, **89**, 47, 48, 57.
 Sinagupit, **84**, 327.
 Sinakol, **94**, 367.
 Sinamay, **92**, 477; **93**, 366.

- Sinamomo, 92, 425.
 Sinamug, 87, 464.
 Sinay, 82, 77.
 Sineguwelas, 94, 150; 96, 93; talbos, 94, 147.
 Sinervus basalis, 97, 188, 217.
 Singalong, 84, 324.
 Singkamas, 82, 239, 248; 83, 197, 204; 85, 308; 88, 224; 92, 138; 94, 149; bunga, 94, 148.
 Singkand and kenogon, 96, 323.
 Sinigang, 82, 231, 235; 84, 348.
 Siniguelas, 82, 231, 242, 244; 87, 193; 92, 23, 27, 32; Amerikano, 92, 19, 23, 27, 31; 97, 178, 204; 98, 5.
 Siniguelas, 84, 285, 348, 351, 353, 354, 359, 361; 95, 316; 97, 178, 204.
 Sinintabo, 85, 343.
 Siáit, 82, 77-82, 91.
 Sinkamas, 81, 204; 83, 310; 95, 315.
 Sinko-sínko, 81, 281, 326, 328.
 Sínko-sínko-laním, 81, 281.
 Sinotipula, 94, 237, 238.
 Sintas-sintasan, 95, 483.
 Sinulpít, 82, 89.
 Siopaw na baboy, 93, 375.
 Siopaw na mungo, 93, 375.
 Sípán, 82, 101.
 Sipat Siam, 87, 67.
 Sipalphogastra, 98, 276.
 Siphlophis, 94, 120.
 cervina, 94, 120.
 Siphonales, 88, 434; 90, 48; 92, 493, 495.
 Siphonaria (Pelseneer), 93, 223.
 Siphonocladaceae, 88, 420; 99, 139.
 Siphonocladiales, 88, 417; 99, 139.
 Siphonodon celestrineus, 81, 350.
 Sipít, 81, 216.
 Sipsipin, 95, 401, 402, 404-407; 97, 337.
 Sipylus sp., 97, 193, 214.
 Sirum-sirum, 82, 375.
 Siseles, 94, 147.
 Sisilúxan, 82, 87.
 Sisiohan, 81, 216.
 Sison ammi, 82, 332.
 Sitao, 85, 309; 98, 326.
 Sitau, 88, 224.
 Sitaw, 82, 237, 247; 83, 195, 198, 209; 90, 463, 502, 505, 507; 95, 314; berde, 83, 211; 94, 149; 95, 315; buto, 94, 149; leaves, 92, 138; murado, 83, 211; pods, 92, 138; pula, 95, 315; singapore, 90, 502, 505; with pork and shrimps, 83, 181.
 Sitobion miscanthi, 97, 193.
 Sitophilus oryzae, 97, 186, 188, 222.
 Sitotroga cerealella, 97, 186, 205, 223.
 Sitsaro, 82, 237, 241, 242, 247; 88, 224; 90, 453; 94, 149; buto, 94, 149; pods, 92, 138.
 Sitsarong baboy, 93, 364, 381.
 Sitta frontalis insignis, 85, 320.
 Sivagonomyia, 96, 40.
 discolophallos, 96, 31.
 Sivalimnobia, 92, 220; 93, 433.
 Sivatipula, 94, 238.
 Sixay, 82, 91, 92.
 Sixidan, 82, 78.
 Siyú, 82, 78.
 Sizygium cumini, 92, 21, 25, 29.
 Skeletonema, 98, 218.
 costatum, 98, 217.
 Skydower, 92, 427.
 Slender-horned flour beetle, 97, 181, 184.
 Slip-mouth, 87, 73; 97, 85.
 Sloanea sigun, 82, 328.
 Small crab, 97, 148.
 Small crab talangka, 95, 318.
 Small crabs, 95, 202, 319.
 Small-eyed flour beetle, 97, 184.
 Small frankfurter, 93, 380.
 Small-mouthed threadfin, 85, 208.
 Smallpox, 81, 195.
 Small-scaled flying fish, 85, 207.
 Small shell ginger, 88, 12.
 Small shrimps, 93, 365.
 Small tarpon, 87, 70.
 Smilax bracteata, 81, 345.
 china, 84, 280.
 Smilogobius cinctus, 82, 183, 187.
 inexplicatus, 82, 183, 187.
 key to the species of, 82, 187.
 obliquus, 82, 188.
 singaporensis, 82, 183, 188.
 Sminthillus, 94, 486, 498, 504.
 Smoked bastard shad basling, 93, 380.
 Smoked big eyed scad, 93, 381.
 Smoked fish, 93, 365.
 Smoked indian sardine, 93, 381.
 Smoked milkfish, 93, 379.
 Smoked short-bodied mackerel, 93, 380.
 Smooth-scaled whiskered croaker, 85, 207.

- Snap bean, **90**, 453; **94**, 145, 150; green pods, **94**, 149.
 Snap beans green pods, **95**, 315.
 Snapper, **87**, 88.
 Snappers, **87**, 74.
 Snipe, **84**, 268.
 Snout weevil, **97**, 202.
 Snow bush, **92**, 425.
 Soacid, **87**, 71.
 Soakrice, finely ground, **93**, 358.
 Soapberry, **95**, 540.
 Sóba, **82**, 79.
 Soft-rayed fishes, **82**, 375.
 Sogata furcifera, **97**, 214.
 Sogatella furcifera, **97**, 180, 214.
 Sogub, **85**, 460.
 Sókar, **82**, 83.
 Solanaceæ **84**, 289, 293; **86**, 233-235; **92**, 426; **95**, 546; **96**, 398.
 Solandra hartwegii, **92**, 426.
 Solanum, **90**, 30.
 cumingii, **81**, 341; **92**, 169-176; **95**, 547.
 indicum, **86**, 235.
 melongena, **81**, 226, 243; **82**, 247; **83**, 211; **86**, 235; **88**, 224; **92**, 138, 169-176; **94**, 148; **95**, 315; **96**, 398; **97**, 207; **98**, 326.
 nigrum, **81**, 218, 235, 240; **84**, 359; **95**, 439, 546.
 sp., **81**, 243; **90**, 32.
 tuberosum, **82**, 248; **83**, 211; **86**, 235; **88**, 223; **94**, 149; **95**, 315; **97**, 191.
 verbascifolium, **86**, 235.
 Soldier fishes, **87**, 72.
 Solenophallus thessa, **87**, 81.
 Solenopsis geminata, **90**, 218; **97**, 202, 226.
 Solenura, **94**, 394.
 Soletellina (Psammatea), **85**, 211.
 Soleriacæ, **90**, 73; **92**, 504; **99**, 157.
 Solpák, **81**, 369.
 Soluble coffee, **93**, 384.
 Som-od, **94**, 357.
 Sonchus arvensis, **96**, 398.
 oleraceus, **95**, 455.
 Song cake, **93**, 376.
 Songsong, **81**, 207.
 Sonneratia, **95**, 547.
 alba, **90**, 27; **95**, 547.
 caseolaris, **95**, 548.
 Sonneratiaceæ, **95**, 547.
 Soaglossinæ, **94**, 496.
 Sooglossus, **94**, 496.
 So-oy, **94**, 359.
 Sopas na manok, **93**, 384.
 Sorbus aucuparia, **82**, 315.
 Sorghum, **97**, 178, 193.
 halepense, **94**, 304; **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243.
 halepense var. muticum, **94**, 304.
 Soro-soro, **84**, 285; **85**, 310.
 Sorok-sorok, **85**, 456.
 Sorsor, **83**, 383.
 Sosoktán, **82**, 81.
 Sotanghon, **93**, 47, 359, 376.
 Sotanghong luto, **93**, 376.
 Sour grass, **94**, 304; paspalum, **94**, 304.
 Soursop, **82**, 229, 243; **92**, 21, 25, 29.
 Soya-bean oil, **91**, 255, 257, 259, 264, 265.
 Soybean, **83**, 201, 205, 212, 215; **84**, 345, 353; **90**, 453, 502, 505, 513; **91**, 150, 151; cake, **83**, 213; chocolate, **83**, 213; chocolate flavored, **93**, 378; cheese, **93**, 363, 378; curd, **93**, 363; **94**, 149, defatted, **90**, 502, 505, 507; milk, **83**, 201, 213; **91**, 263; **93**, 378; milk gata ng balatong, **93**, 378; milk na may tsokolate, gata ng balatong na may tsokolate, **93**, 378; paste, **83**, 213; **93**, 378; **94**, 149; sauce, **93**, 364, 378.
 Soybeans, **83**, 204; **84**, 357.
 Spade fish, **85**, 207; **87**, 75; **95**, 201.
 Spanish mackerel, **85**, 209, 210; **95**, 202, 319; **97**, 148.
 Spanish melon, **82**, 243; **94**, 150; melon cantaloupe, **83**, 207; plum, **82**, 231, 244; **84**, 348, 351, 361; **94**, 144, 150; **95**, 316; plum tops, **84**, 359; melon young leaves, **94**, 147.
 Sparganophorus vaillantii, **82**, 336.
 Sparganum erinacei, **80**, 45.
 Sparidæ, **87**, 75.
 Spars, analyses of, **80**, 6.
 Sparus berda, **85**, 206, 210; **87**, 75; **93**, 379; **95**, 201.
 Spathiphyllum commutatum, **95**, 443.
 Spathodactylus mutilatus, **95**, 340-342.
 Spathodea campanulata, **84**, 290; **87**, 121, 122.
 Spathoglottis, **98**, 156.
 Spathoglottis plicata, **81**, 198; **92**, 423.

- Spathoscalabotes*, **95**, 340.
 Speckle sole, **87**, 71.
 Spengel's eel, **87**, 70.
Sphacelaria furcigera, **90**, 43, 59;
 99, 175.
 tribuloides, **90**, 43, 59.
Sphacelariaceae, **90**, 59.
Sphacelariales, **90**, 59.
Sphaerathus africanus, **87**, 192.
Sphaerococcus compressa, **90**, 74.
 implexus, **90**, 60.
Sphaerolopsis asiatica, **86**, 153.
 elongata, **86**, 152.
 ovalis, **86**, 152.
Sphagebranchus misolensis, **82**, 10.
Sphaeranthus alatus, **84**, 291.
Sphaerarthra, **91**, 74.
Sphecodemyia, **88**, 302.
Sphecodes, **94**, 118.
 albofuscus, **94**, 118.
Sphenomonas, **86**, 168.
Sphenomorphus, **94**, 528.
 fasciatus, **93**, 273.
Sphenophyllum, **87**, 107.
Sphenoraia, **91**, 147.
Sphingidæ, **97**, 195, 225.
Sphyraena, **83**, 111.
 argenteus, **92**, 282.
 jello, **85**, 209.
 obtusata, **85**, 209.
Sphyrna zygaena, **85**, 212.
 Spider flower, **98**, 164.
 Spider lily, **85**, 309.
 Spiderwort, **95**, 454.
Spilisa, **80**, 345.
 imperialis, **80**, 345, 347.
Spilornis cheela holospilus, **81**, 289;
 86, 7.
Spilosoma metarhoda, **97**, 225.
Spinach, **83**, 204, 205; **96**, 187, 188.
Spinacia oleracea, **96**, 180, 187, 188.
Spinaka, **82**, 242.
Spinaria, **98**, 259.
 trimaculata, **98**, 261.
Spineless amaranth, **83**, 208; **94**,
 144.
Spinitipula, **94**, 238.
Spinulosa, **97**, 160.
 Spiny yam, **94**, 149.
Spiraea sp., **93**, 78.
 Spiral ginger, **88**, 36, 38.
Spirastrella, **83**, 108.
 inconstans, **88**, 510.
 inconstant, **88**, 513.
 vagabunda, **88**, 513.
Spirodela polyrrhiza, **95**, 427.
Spirogyra, **86**, 139; **91**, 279.
 sp., **86**, 190; **91**, 349.
Spirogyrae, **86**, 191.
 sp., **86**, 191.
Spiromonas, **86**, 140, 190.
 spirogyrae, **86**, 191.
Spirulina, **90**, 307, 308, 314-316,
 323; **91**, 270.
 key to the species of, **91**, 283.
 major, **90**, 306, 308; **91**, 283, 300.
 princeps, **90**, 306, 308; **91**, 283,
 284.
 subsalsa, **91**, 283, 284.
Spissipedes, **89**, 290.
Spodoptera abyssimica, **97**, 225.
 exempta, **97**, 180, 225.
 exigua, **97**, 225.
 mauritica, **97**, 185, 225.
Spondias cytherea, **92**, 23, 27, 31.
 pinnata, **90**, 26, 31; **95**, 440.
 purpurea, **82**, 244; **84**, 285, 359,
 361; **87**, 193; **92**, 23, 27, 31;
 94, 147, 150; **95**, 316; **96**, 93,
 398; **97**, 204; **98**, 5.
Spondylus, **83**, 106-108.
 Sponge gourd, **82**, 237, 247; **94**, 148;
 95, 315; *native*, **95**, 315.
Spongelia, **83**, 108.
Spongia officinalis, **88**, 510, 529.
Spongocarpus enervia, **90**, 285.
 hemiphyllus, **90**, 285.
Spongocladia varicherieaeformis, **88**,
 424.
Sporadipus (Colpochirota) ualensis,
 82, 115; **89**, 87.
 Sport coconut, **83**, 202, 214.
 Spotted bunak, **87**, 77.
 Spotted drepane, **87**, 75.
 Spotted grouper, **85**, 208; **95**, 202.
 Spotted majarras, **85**, 208; **95**, 202,
 319.
 Spring onions, **82**, 235, 246.
Spyridia filamentosa, **99**, 158.
Squab, **84**, 268.
Squamariaceae, **99**, 154.
 Squash, **82**, 236, 247; **83**, 196, 210;
 94, 148; **97**, 178, 205; *bug*, **97**,
 192; *flower*, **95**, 318; *flowers*,
 83, 200, 212; **95**, 315; *fruit*,
 92, 20, 24, 28; **95**, 315; *top*,
 83, 208; *tops*, **82**, 232, 245; **83**,
 193; **95**, 314, 318; *young leaves*,
 94, 147.
Squatinoraja colonna, **83**, 387.
 Squid, **85**, 212; **97**, 85; *large*, **85**,
 212; *cooked*, **85**, 212; *dried*, **85**,
 212.
Stachetartheta jamaicensis, **97**, 25.

- Stachybotrys atra*, **98**, 305.
Stachyris nigrocapitata affinis, **85**, 320.
Stachytarpheta jamaicensis, **84**, 289; **86**, 236.
 Staffordshire, **93**, 73.
Stanphylococcus aureus, **93**, 325, 326, 330.
 Staphylinid, **81**, 126.
 Staphylinid beetles, **81**, 125.
 Staphylinidæ, **93**, 280.
Staphylococcus aureus, **91**, 243; **96**, 229; **98**, 7.
 Star apple, **83**, 188; **84**, 350, 360; **96**, 397; green, **92**, 20, 24, 28; purple, **92**, 20, 24, 28.
 Starfish, **83**, 109.
 Starfishes, **83**, 109.
Stauroneis anceps, **98**, 73.
 phoenicenteron fo. *brevis*, **98**, 4.
 phoenicenteron fo. *gracilis*, **98**, 4.
 phoenicenteron var. *signata*, **98**, 59, 74.
Staurois chunganensis, **94**, 506.
 natator, **88**, 340, 343; **94**, 471, 479, 495, 497, 500-502.
Stauropus alternus, **97**, 224.
Stegobium paniceum, **97**, 189, 220.
Stegophiura, **95**, 3, 4.
Stegastoma varium, **87**, 69.
Stegodon, **85**, 303.
Stegomyia, **92**, 89.
Stegonotus dumerili, **94**, 119-121, 123-126.
 mulleri, **94**, 119-121, 123.
Stelletta brevis, **88**, 513.
 lobata, **88**, 511.
 plagioreducta, **88**, 510, 512.
 vestigium, **88**, 513.
 Stemborers, **97**, 179.
Stenochlaena palustris, **81**, 240, 343; **95**, 466.
Stenocranus agamopsyche, **97**, 183, 214.
Stenognathe, **93**, 408.
Stenognathus, **93**, 408.
 brevirostris, **93**, 410, 416, 418.
 modestus, **93**, 410, 413.
Stenophylla, **84**, 13, 15, 19, 111, 112, 113, 131, 146.
 key to the species of, **84**, 147.
 macreta, **84**, 7, 146-150.
 malkini, **84**, 7, 147-149.
 sabulicola, **84**, 147-149.
Stenosemia, **84**, 162.
 dimorpha, **84**, 161.
Stephana japonica, **81**, 218.
Stephania japonica, **98**, 163.
 Stephaniscinae, **90**, 393.
Stephanitis typicus, **97**, 196, 202, 217.
Stephanoderes birmanus, **97**, 222.
 glabripennis, **83**, 139.
 hampei, **97**, 189, 222.
 javanus, **81**, 62; **83**, 139.
 psidii, **97**, 222.
 setosus, **97**, 222.
 sundaensis, **81**, 63.
 taihokuensis, **81**, 63.
Stephanodiscus astræa, **98**, 59, 63.
 astræa var. *minutula*, **98**, 63.
 astræa var. *simplex*, **98**, 59, 63.
 dubius var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**, 63.
Stephanopholis philippinensis, **97**, 219.
Sterculia ceramica, **81**, 300; **87**, 122, 124.
 cuneata, **84**, 286.
 foetida, **81**, 244, 308, 388; **95**, 549.
 oblongata, **95**, 549.
 sp., **81**, 300.
 spp., **81**, 300.
 Sterculiaceæ, **84**, 286, 293; **95**, 548; **96**, 398.
Stereocaulon chlorocarpoides, **86**, 32.
 nesaeum, **86**, 32.
 sp., **93**, 327-331; **98**, 299, 301.
Stereoderma murrayi, **89**, 104.
Stereum sp., **93**, 497; **98**, 173.
Sternochetus mangiferæ, **97**, 222.
Stethotes pallidipes, **85**, 156.
 tibialis, **85**, 156.
Sthenias varius, **97**, 220.
Stibadocera daymanensis, **89**, 224.
 luteipennis, **89**, 223.
 papuaana, **89**, 224.
Stibaropus callidus, **97**, 182, 218.
 molginus, **97**, 182, 218.
Sticherus perpaleaceus, **81**, 3.
 pinnatus, **83**, 98.
Stichopidæ, **82**, 110, 123, 136; **89**, 80, 97.
Stichopus, **82**, 110, 123, 136.
 ananas, **82**, 126.
 badinonatus, **82**, 134, 136, 140.
 chloronotus, **82**, 136; **83**, 111; **89**, 80, 97, 98.
 cylindricus, **89**, 98.
 godeffroyi, **82**, 125; **89**, 100.
 godeffroyi var. *b.*, **82**, 125; **89**, 100.
 godeffroyi var. *pygmaeus*, **82**, 125; **89**, 100.

- horrens, **82**, 100, 125, 136; **89**, 80, 98, 100.
 key to the species of, **89**, 97.
 tropicalis, **82**, 125; **89**, 100.
 variegatus, **82**, 110, 123-125, 136; **89**, 80, 98, 99.
 variegatus var. *Hermanni*, **82**, 110, 123, 124.
Stichosiphon, **91**, 274.
sansibaricus, **91**, 281.
Sticta aurata, **86**, 33.
gilva, **86**, 32.
sinuosa, **86**, 33.
sulphurea, **86**, 33.
Stictolejeunea, **96**, 12, 13.
Stictolejeunea-Neurolejeunea, **96**, 12, 13.
Stictopisthus, **85**, 257.
Stigmarota jangomas, **82**, 331.
Stigmatogobius javanicus, **87**, 80.
tambujon, **87**, 80.
Stigonema hormoides, **91**, 373.
 key to the species of, **91**, 373.
minutum, **91**, 373.
Ocellatum, **91**, 324, 373, 374.
panniforme, **91**, 373.
sp., **91**, 374.
Stigonemataceæ, **91**, 282, 370.
Stingking passion flower, **83**, 191, 207.
Sting ray, **87**, 78; **94**, 351.
Stink-bug, **93**, 171.
Stiphodon elegans, **87**, 77.
formosus, **87**, 78.
Stirobracon, **85**, 519.
Stolephorus commersoni, **80**, 24; **83**, 365, 375; **85**, 208, 210; **86**, 247, 260; **87**, 70; **93**, 179, 380; **94**, 2; **95**, 202; **97**, 148.
heterolobus, **83**, 365.
indicus, **87**, 70.
pseudoheterolobus, **83**, 365, 377.
sp., **97**, 85.
sp., **93**, 379, 380.
tri, **87**, 79.
Stolus sacellus, **89**, 103, 104.
Stomopteryx subsecivella, **97**, 223.
Strachia heterospila, **82**, 310.
Strawberry, **82**, 231, 242, 243; **92**, 21, 25, 29; **96**, 181, 187, 188.
Strawberry yeast from coco water supplemented with molasses, **95**, 318.
Strawberries, **96**, 178.
Streblus asper, **86**, 235; **92**, 423; **95**, 499.
Strelitzia nicolæ, **98**, 158, 163.
Strelitzia reginæ, **83**, 211; **98**, 158, 159, 163.
Streptophiuræ, **95**, 5.
Streptococci, **92**, 131.
Strepsicrates ejectana, **97**, 201, 223.
Streptocaulon cumingii, **81**, 335, 343.
Streptococceæ, **83**, 350.
Streptococcus, **83**, 350-352.
crystalloides, **83**, 351, 352; **89**, 30; **94**, 180; **96**, 206.
faecalis, **90**, 500.
Streptocranus bicuspis, **89**, 206.
longicauda, **89**, 206.
Streptomyces, **98**, 115-117, 120.
Streptomyces erythreus, **91**, 242.
filipinensis, **91**, 242.
griseus, **93**, 484.
Streptoneura, **86**, 41.
Streptopelia bitorquata dusumieri, **86**, 7.
String beans, **82**, 235; *white*, **82**, 247.
Striped barracuda, **85**, 209.
Striped mackerel, **85**, 206; **95**, 201.
Strobilanthes palawanensis, **80**, 11.
Strobilanthinæ, **80**, 11.
Strombosia philippinensis, **84**, 281; **95**, 512; **98**, 174.
Strongylodon macrobotrys, **95**, 488; **98**, 163.
Strophanthus, **95**, 138.
caudatus, **90**, 525.
cumingii, **90**, 519, 521, 525, 527.
divaricatus, **90**, 525.
letei, **90**, 521.
wallichi, **90**, 525.
wightiana, **90**, 525.
Stropharia semiglobata, **93**, 483, 497, 498.
stercoraria, **95**, 193.
Struchium sparganophorum, **82**, 336.
Struvea delicatula, **88**, 421.
Strychnine plant, **92**, 426.
Strychnos multiflora, **81**, 323.
mux-vomica, **92**, 426.
Stuffed bakery product, **93**, 376.
Sturnidæ, **97**, 227.
Stylidium graminifolium, **83**, 228, 230.
Stylocoryne bispinosa, **98**, 293-295.
Stylophora, **83**, 108.
Stylostichon, **88**, 518.

- Stylotella agminata*, **88**, 510, 514.
Stypopodium flavelliforma, **90**, 275, 287.
 Styracaceæ, **88**, 121.
Styrax japonicum, **91**, 125.
Styringomyia, **82**, 23, 24.
 bipunctata, **89**, 266.
 biroi, **92**, 415.
 caudifera, **89**, 182.
 didyma, **92**, 411.
 elanopinax festiva, **89**, 262.
 ensifera, **92**, 412, 413.
 ensiferoides, **92**, 413.
 fumitergata, **92**, 410, 411.
 kertészi, **92**, 411, 415.
 melanopinax, **89**, 262.
 multisetosa, **92**, 412.
 nepalensis, **86**, 448.
 nipponensis, **82**, 305.
 obscura, **86**, 447.
 phallosomica, **92**, 413, 414.
 platystyla, **89**, 263; **92**, 414.
 scalaris, **89**, 265.
 schmidiana, **86**, 448.
 setifera, **92**, 414, 415.
 spinicaudata, **89**, 265; **92**, 413, 414.
Sua, **81**, 228.
Suagan, **87**, 70.
Suana concolor, **97**, 225.
Súbo-manók, **81**, 311.
Subquadrata, **83**, 2, 4, 11, 18, 34.
Suckling pig, **84**, 266; liver, **84**, 269; lungs, **84**, 269; kidney, **84**, 269; large intestine, **84**, 270; small intestine, **84**, 270; spleen, **84**, 270; heart, **84**, 271; stomach, **84**, 271; brain, **84**, 271.
Suerda, **85**, 310.
Sugak, **87**, 72.
Sugar apple, **82**, 243; sweet sop, **92**, 20, 24, 28; ripe, **95**, 316.
Sugar beets, **94**, 149; palm, **94**, 150.
Sugar cane, **84**, 345; **89**, 162; **95**, 276, 282, 290; **97**, 26, 178, 182, 318; **98**, 236, 243, 318, 319.
Sugar cane aphid, **97**, 193.
Sugar cane borers, **97**, 182.
Sugar cane juice, **84**, 357; **96**, 112.
Sugar gum, **92**, 425.
Sugar palm, **95**, 520.
Sugar pea, **82**, 237, 247.
Sugar products, **93**, 367.
Sugar syrup, **96**, 112.
Sugpo, **85**, 211.
Suhá, **81**, 228, 333; **82**, 231, 242, 244; **83**, 191, 207; **84**, 284, 295; **90**, 35; **92**, 23, 27, 31, 32; **94**, 354.
Súhang songsóng, **81**, 207.
Suhong, **96**, 308.
Suidae, **97**, 227.
Suka, **94**, 367.
Sukang Ilocos, **96**, 112.
Suliak-daga, **93**, 513.
Sumalapao, **80**, 479.
Suman sa ibos, **93**, 360, 361, 375; sa lihiya, **93**, 361, 375.
Sumang kamoteng kahoy, **93**, 357, 375; maruwekos, **93**, 361, 375.
Sumaŋga, **87**, 73.
Sumpa, **96**, 308, 309.
Sumpas, **96**, 308.
Suncus luzonicus, **94**, 49.
 murimus, **89**, 123.
Sundáng, **81**, 357; **94**, 348, 356.
Sunflower, **84**, 291; **89**, 173, 177-179; **97**, 25; **98**, 236, 239, 243; **99**, 154.
Sungsóng, **81**, 207.
Sunog, **85**, 209.
Sunting, **90**, 33.
Supa' kita, **81**, 209.
Surgeon fish, **85**, 207.
Surirella, **86**, 340, 341, 347, 353.
 angusta, **98**, 101.
 angustata fo. *minuta*, **98**, 101.
 biseriata var. *fibrons* fo. *amphioxys*, **98**, 103.
 biseriata var. *constricta*, **98**, 103.
 coptonii, **98**, 104.
 elegans var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**, 103.
 jeniseyensis, **98**, 103.
 linearis var. *helvetica* fo. *glabra*, **98**, 103.
 linearis var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**, 59, 102.
 linearis fo. *obtusa*, **98**, 59, 102.
 linearis var. *spinosa*, **98**, 59, 102.
 ovata, **98**, 102.
 ovata var. *crumena*, **98**, 102.
 ovata var. *pinnata*, **98**, 102.
 robusta fo. *hankensis*, **98**, 103.
 robusta var. *splendida*, **98**, 103.
 turgida var. *bicornuta*, **98**, 104.
 turgida, var. *hyalina*, **98**, 104.
 turgida var. *jeniseyensis*, **98**, 104.
 turgida var. *marginatula*, **98**, 104.
 turgida var. *subelliptica*, **98**, 104.
Surisong bilbaw, **93**, 381.
Surudlan, **87**, 467, 468.
Sus philippinensis, **97**, 227.
 scrofa, **93**, 380, 381; **95**, 202, 307.
 scrofa var. **93**, 380, 381; **95**, 316.

- Susay, **87**, 71.
 Susong-kalabao, fruit, **86**, 237; **97**, 153.
 Susong-kalabaw, **81**, 241; **92**, 23, 27, 31, 423.
 Susong pilipit, **95**, 202.
 Sussaba bicarinata, **83**, 173.
 (Bassus) pulchellus, **83**, 173.
 Susung-kalabau, **95**, 442.
 Susung kalabaw, **83**, 192, 207.
 Sutanghon, **84**, 344, 355; luto, **84**, 355.
 Suwabe, **94**, 357.
 Swamp cabbage, **82**, 232, 245; **83**, 193, 208; **84**, 347, 359; **94**, 147; **95**, 314, 318; **97**, 25.
 Sweet potato, **97**, 23, 178, 190; **98**, 326.
 Sweet potato hornworm, **97**, 195.
 Sweet molasses, **96**, 112.
 Sweet pea, **90**, 453; **94**, 145, 149; **95**, 315, 318; pods, **94**, 149; seeds, **94**, 146, 150, 151.
 Sweet pepper, **82**, 237, 247; green, **94**, 148; **95**, 315; red, **95**, 315.
 Sweet popcorn, **93**, 375.
 Sweet potato, **81**, 245; **82**, 238; **90**, 507, 512; leaves, **83**, 182; purple, **90**, 501, 504; red, **95**, 315; top, **83**, 204; tops, **83**, 193, 204, 208, 215; tops and young leaves, **95**, 314, 318; white, **82**, 248; **90**, 501, 504; **95**, 315; yellow, **82**, 248; **90**, 501, 504; **94**, 148; **95**, 315, 318; young leaves, **94**, 147.
 Sweet roll, **93**, 376.
 Sweet sesame, **93**, 383.
 Sweetened puffed rice, **93**, 374; flakes, **93**, 374.
 Sweetsop, **82**, 229.
 Swertia, **93**, 78.
 Swietenia mahagoni, **83**, 142.
 Swinglea glutinosa, **95**, 538.
 Sycorax, **83**, 401; **84**, 205.
 japonicus, **84**, 206.
 nipponicus, **83**, 415; **84**, 454.
 silacea, **83**, 417.
 Sylepta derogata, **97**, 224.
 sabinusalis, **97**, 224.
 Symatopleura solea var. jeniseyensis, **98**, 100.
 Symbella pseudolanceolata, **98**, 86.
 Symphorema luzonicum, **98**, 163.
 Symploca, **91**, 283, 311.
 alatum, **91**, 329.
 atlantica, **91**, 311, 312.
 cartilaginea, **91**, 311, 314.
 elegans, **91**, 311, 315.
 guyanense, **91**, 313, 325.
 Howei, **91**, 270.
 hydroides, **91**, 311, 312; **99**, 136.
 javanicum, **91**, 313.
 key to the species of, **91**, 311.
 laete-viridis, **91**, 306, 311.
 muralis, **91**, 311, 314, 322.
 Muscorum, **91**, 292, 295, 311, 312, 314, 325.
 ocellatum, **91**, 315.
 parietina, **91**, 311, 315.
 sp., **90**, 276.
 Symplocos sp., **83**, 138, 42, 143.
 Sympolemon, **81**, 125.
 Synaceia brachio, **80**, 481.
 thersites, **80**, 481.
 verrucosa, **80**, 479-481.
 Synaceja verrucosa, **80**, 481.
 Synallactidae, **82**, 136; **90**, 333, 334.
 Synanceia, **80**, 478.
 didactyla, **80**, 471.
 horrida, **80**, 479.
 key to the Philippine species of, **80**, 479.
 Synaceiidae, **80**, 383, 466.
 key to the genera of, occurring in the Philippines and vicinity, **80**, 466.
 Synanceja, **80**, 478.
 Synancidium, **80**, 478.
 horridum, **80**, 479.
 Synapta, **82**, 110.
 astrolabi, **82**, 127; **89**, 104.
 beselii, **82**, 127; **89**, 104.
 grisea, **89**, 105.
 kallipeplos, **82**, 128.
 kefersteinii, **82**, 128.
 maculata, **82**, 110, 119, 126, 128, 139; **83**, 105, 108; **89**, 81, 104.
 mammosa, **82**, 126; **89**, 104.
 oceanica, **82**, 127; **89**, 104.
 Synaptidae, **82**, 110, 126, 139; **89**, 104.
 Synaptula kefersteinii, **82**, 128.
 Synbranchia, **87**, 71.
 Synbranchus bengalensis, **87**, 71; **95**, 202.
 Syncera lutea, **86**, 42.
 Synceridae, **86**, 42.
 Synedra, **86**, 340, 342, 353.
 acus, **98**, 66.

- goulardii var. jeniseyensis, 98, 66.
 goulardii var. mongolica, 98, 66.
 rupens var. fragelarioides, 98, 66.
 rupens var. meneghiniana, 98, 66.
 tabulata var. jeniseyensis, 98, 59, 67.
 ulna, 98, 58, 67.
 ulna var. acutissima, 98, 67.
 ulna var. aequalis, 98, 68.
 ulna var. constricta, 98, 67.
 ulna var. danica, 98, 68.
 ulna var. jeniseyensis, 98, 67.
 ulna var. mongolica, 98, 66.
 ulna var. oxyrhynchus fo. communis, 98, 67.
 ulna var. spathulifera, 98, 68.
 ulna var. subaequalis, 98, 68.
 vaucheriae var. jeniseyensis, 98, 68.
 vaucheriae var. jeniseyensis, 98, 66.
 Syndrella nodiflora, 81, 208.
 Synenognathi, 87, 71.
 Syngnathidae, 87, 72, 81.
 Syngnathus cyanospilus, 87, 72.
 Syngoneonium auritum, 97, 25.
 Syntomaula simulatella, 97, 203, 223.
 Syntubular, 87, 258.
 Syrohoctonus, 83, 162, 167.
 key to the Philippine species of, 83, 163.
 nigricoxus, 83, 163, 165.
 varianus, 83, 163.
 Syrrhina, 83, 387.
 Syrtides, 89, 290.
 Syrtis, 89, 290, 308.
 conspicua, 89, 428, 431.
 crassipes, 89, 371.
 erosa, 89, 380.
 fasciatus, 89, 406, 407.
 fortificata, 89, 455, 456.
 monstrosa, 89, 372.
 (Phymata) acutangula, 89, 366-369.
 (Phymata) emarginata, 89, 362.
 (Phymata) erosa, 89, 402.
 Syzygium alcinae, 87, 122, 124, 138.
 aqueum, 95, 509.
 bordenii, 95, 507.
 calubcob, 95, 505.
 constulatum, 90, 29.
 cordatilimum, 95, 506.
 crassipes, 95, 503.
 cumini, 81, 241, 243, 327, 333, 334; 83, 206; 84, 288, 292, 360; 86, 237; 95, 505; 96, 398; 99, 7.
 curranii, 95, 504.
 jambos, 84, 288; 97, 200.
 javanica, 97, 200.
 malaccense, 83, 206; 86, 237; 92, 23, 27, 31; 99, 209.
 mananquil, 95, 508.
 polycephaloides, 95, 506.
 samaragense, 84, 288; 90, 35; 92, 22, 26, 30; 99, 7.
 simile, 95, 508.
 similis, 81, 243, 280.
 sp., 81, 242.
 xanthophyllum, 95, 507.
 Syinkum mandarin, 93, 341.

T

- Taál, 81, 226.
 Tabaan, 84, 285; 90, 33.
 Tababnocella fenestrata, 88, 302, 302, 303.
 Tabacotabacohan, 84, 294, 297.
 Tabáko, 81, 196; 84, 289; fruit, 86, 235; leaves, 86, 235; stem, 86, 235.
 Tab-ang, 94, 347, 351.
 Tabang, 87, 463.
 Tab-angan, 85, 343.
 Tabanidae, 88, 282, 283.
 Tabaninae, 88, 283.
 Tabanocella, 88, 290.
 Tabanus amaenus, 88, 283.
 Tabao, 95, 415.
 Tabatib, 84, 280.
 Tabayug, 82, 101.
 Tabellaria, 86, 340-342.
 fenestrata, 98, 64.
 flocculosa, 98, 64.
 Tabernaemontana cumingiana, 81, 326, 332.
 pandacaqui, 84, 288; 85, 309; 90, 34; 96, 398.
 Tabig, 87, 467.
 Tabigan, 87, 467.
 Tabigi, 90, 28.
 Tabing, 81, 296, 299.
 Tabiyos, 95, 202.
 Taboan, 95, 530.
 Tabog-ok, 95, 456.
 Tabon-tabon, 95, 438.
 Tabóng, hangin, 94, 350.
 Tabúnan, 82, 84, 85.

- Tabungus, **87**, 469.
 Tabus, **81**, 338.
 Tacca leontopetaloides, **81**, 236, 381.
 pinnatifida, **95**, 550.
 vesicaria, **81**, 381.
 Taccaceæ, **95**, 550.
 Tachardia minuta, **97**, 217.
 Tachardina minuta, **97**, 217.
 Taday, **87**, 459.
 Tadaw, **81**, 298.
 Tadáwag, **82**, 83.
 Taddó, **82**, 89, 93.
 Tadúk, **81**, 237.
 Tadúk-gahálaw, **81**, 258, 269.
 Tadyang kalabao, **84**, 290.
 Tadyaw, **94**, 348, 355, 357, 358.
 Taenioides caeculus, **87**, 78.
 cirratus, **87**, 78.
 gracilis, **87**, 78.
 Tæniothrips longistylus, **97**, 213.
 Taenitis simplicivenia, **81**, 93.
 Tagad, **87**, 463.
 Tagálbag-dikót, **81**, 238, 346, 358.
 Tagan, **87**, 87.
 Tagapháng, **81**, 288, 328.
 Tagarugal, **87**, 460.
 Tagatúhi, **81**, 218.
 Tagbák, **81**, 243; **87**, 460, 461;
 88, 11; **90**, 36; **92**, 423; **95**,
 561.
 Tagem, **90**, 33.
 Tagetes erecta, **96**, 398; **99**, 7.
 patula, **87**, 192.
 Tagiades titus, **97**, 225.
 Tagelaway, **94**, 350.
 Tagililan, **81**, 255, 337.
 Tagmík, **81**, 299.
 Tagóho, **81**, 357.
 Tagostos, **86**, 204, 225.
 Tagpo, **84**, 290; **95**, 511.
 Tagpong-gubat, **92**, 427.
 Tagubáy, **81**, 210.
 Taguktók, **81**, 198, 371.
 Tagulauai, **88**, 248.
 Tagulinaw, **81**, 216.
 Tagulinaw, **81**, 216.
 Tagulinau, **88**, 248; **95**, 455.
 Tagum, **90**, 33.
 Tagumbau, **81**, 210.
 Tahas, **85**, 458.
 Tahid-labuyo, **85**, 308.
 Taho, **83**, 201; **93**, 363.
 Tahong, **95**, 202; walang pulot, **93**,
 378.
 Tahu, **83**, 213.
 Tahure, **83**, 213.
 Tahuri, **93**, 363, 370, 378; **94**, 149,
 151.
 Tai sa watí, **94**, 351.
 Taib, **81**, 183, 267, 281, 282, 303,
 329, 341, 351.
 Taigan-daga, **87**, 194.
 Taingan-daga, **92**, 424.
 Taiwan-turusoba, **85**, 164.
 Taiwanomyia babaella, **85**, 358, 360.
 filicornis, **85**, 459.
 fragilicornis, **85**, 360.
 perpendicularis, **88**, 169.
 perretracta, **88**, 169.
 Taká', **81**, 197.
 Taká-dinûnyo, **81**, 308.
 Taká-manók, **81**, 225.
 Takád, **82**, 86, 101.
 Takadiastase, **85**, 189.
 Takik, **81**, 351.
 Takiláy, **82**, 78, 81, 82.
 Takiláy-post, **82**, 81.
 Takip-asin, **90**, 33.
 Takip-kohol, **87**, 193; **95**, 554.
 Takipan, **81**, 265, 266, 369; **90**, 33;
 95, 527.
 Takipan-tilos, **95**, 527.
 Taklang-anak, **95**, 481.
 Takling baka, **90**, 32.
 Takon, **95**, 527.
 Takumbáw, **81**, 210.
 Takung, **90**, 33.
 Taláb, **82**, 89.
 Talaba, **85**, 205, 211; **95**, 202; **97**,
 148; bagoong, **85**, 212.
 Talabáwan, **82**, 82, 84.
 Talahib, **84**, 279; **90**, 35; **94**, 299;
 97, 21, 23, 26, 318; **98**, 12-14,
 236, 239, 240, 243, 318, 319; **99**,
 6, 13-15; leaves, **86**, 236.
 Talák, **81**, 351.
 Talakitok, **85**, 209; **87**, 73; **95**, 202;
 97, 148.
 Talákub, **82**, 92, 93.
 Talamánud, **82**, 102.
 Talampákan, **81**, 225.
 Tálañ, **82**, 96.
 Talang-gúbat, **90**, 28, 31; **95**, 462.
 Talangáw, **81**, 273.
 Talangka, **85**, 211; **95**, 202, 204-
 206, 319; **97**, 148.
 Talango, **81**, 273.
 Talanuk, **84**, 289; **97**, 20, 25.
 Talápa, **81**, 298.
 Talaxáttag, **82**, 86.
 Talaxáttag-laths, **82**, 86, 87.
 Talbak, **81**, 243.

- Talbos ng kalabasa, **82**, 232; **83**, 193.
 Talbos ng kamote, **83**, 193.
 Talbos ng sayote, **82**, 234.
 Talbos ng sili, **83**, 195.
 Talbung, **81**, 248, 349, 373.
 Tale-rek, **87**, 71.
 Tali, **81**, 205.
 Talibung, **81**, 378.
 Talikfik, **81**, 273, 332.
 Talilong, **85**, 205, 209; **87**, 72; daing, **85**, 210.
 Talimádin, **81**, 340.
 Talimasok, **85**, 205.
 Talimosak, **85**, 209.
 Talin-talin, **81**, 363, 364.
 Talinum, **83**, 195, 209; **88**, 222, 224; **92**, 138; **95**, 314; leaves, **92**, 514.
 triangulare, **83**, 209; **88**, 224; **92**, 138, 514; **94**, 147; **95**, 314; **96**, 398.
 Talip, **94**, 347.
 Talipapas, **92**, 134, 140.
 Talisai, **87**, 124, 126; **95**, 452, 453.
 Talitali, **90**, 33.
 Talmonus, **85**, 101.
 Talo, **81**, 290.
 Talobtob, **94**, 346, 349, 352, 354-358, 361.
 Talódo, **81**, 357.
 Talólong, **81**, 314.
 Talón, **81**, 226.
 Talong, **81**, 226; **82**, 237, 247; **83**, 198, 211; **86**, 235; **88**, 224; **92**, 138; **94**, 148; **95**, 315, 546; fruits, **86**, 235; leaves, **86**, 235; stems, **86**, 235.
 Talong-na-puti, **86**, 235.
 Talong-punai, **86**, 235.
 Talong-talongan, **95**, 547.
 Talonton, **94**, 350.
 Taludáyfn, **81**, 332.
 Talun, **87**, 458.
 Taluñasíá, **82**, 80.
 Talupina, **81**, 259, 261.
 Talüs, **81**, 226.
 Taluto, **87**, 124; **90**, 32, 33.
 Talyó', **81**, 324, 328, 372.
 Tamahiba, **88**, 19.
 Tamahilan, **88**, 19.
 Tamales, **93**, 361, 376.
 Tamanka cagayanensis, **87**, 81.
 maculata, **87**, 81.
 sütensis, **87**, 81, 85.
 Tamarind, **82**, 231, 244; **83**, 191; **84**, 348-360; **90**, 36; **92**, 23, 27, 31; **94**, 148; **97**, 178, 204; **98**, 326; candy, **93**, 369; flowers, **83**, 200, 212; **95**, 315; ripe, **83**, 207; tops, **84**, 359; unripe, **94**, 148; young leaves, **94**, 147; **95**, 314.
 Tamarindus indica, **81**, 214; **82**, 244; **83**, 207, 212; **84**, 292, 359, 360; **85**, 309; **88**, 223; **90**, 36; **92**, 23, 27, 30; **94**, 147, 148; **95**, 314, 315; **96**, 398; **97**, 204; **98**, 326; **99**, 7.
 Tamasok, **86**, 222.
 Tamayuan, **84**, 281; **95**, 512.
 Tambabasi, **90**, 33.
 Tambabay, **82**, 93.
 Tambák, **81**, 243, 288, 328.
 Tambakol, **95**, 202; **97**, 148.
 Tambal-angán, **81**, 218.
 Támbal-balanding, **81**, 314.
 Támbal-bayá', **81**, 323.
 Támbal-búwa', **81**, 323.
 Támbal-dáya, **81**, 334.
 Támbal-gatl, **81**, 325.
 Támbal-tagilílan, **81**, 337.
 Támbal-túang, **81**, 341.
 Támbal-tulisán, **81**, 330.
 Tambalan, **85**, 452, 456; **86**, 121.
 Tambálaw, **81**, 259, 263, 359.
 Tamban, **85**, 205, 209; **87**, 70, 79; **95**, 202; **98**, 160; daing, **85**, 210; tinapa, **85**, 210, 211.
 Tambát, **81**, 272.
 Tambau, **81**, 259.
 Tamberang, **90**, 33.
 Tambis, **95**, 509.
 Tambó', **81**, 346.
 Tambol, **94**, 360; para sa uháw, **94**, 339.
 Tamepalm, **95**, 528.
 Tam-is, **94**, 358.
 Tamisan, **90**, 33.
 Tamo, **88**, 19.
 Tamohilang, **88**, 27.
 Tamokansi, **88**, 19.
 Tamó-tamó, **81**, 376.
 Tampaníki, **82**, 93, 95.
 Tampoi, **84**, 288; **97**, 178, 200.
 Tampúing, **81**, 223.
 Tamúyoñ, **82**, 80; **81**, 86.
 Tanabeg, **90**, 33.
 Tañadé, **82**, 84.
 Tan-ag, **84**, 286.
 Tanag, **87**, 124; **95**, 549.

- Tanaua, 95, 463.
 Tandang, 80, 428.
 Tandila, 94, 349.
 Tandulang-gubat, 90, 31, 33.
 Tángal, 81, 206; 96, 144.
 Tangan, 87, 70.
 Tangan-tangan, 81, 255; 85, 310; 92, 425.
 Tangerine orange, 82, 243.
 Tanghas, 90, 31.
 Tangile, 87, 124, 138; 88, 42.
 Tangile "Filipinas" plywood, 88, 399.
 Tangingi, 85, 209; 95, 202.
 Tangisang-bayauak, 87, 125; 90, 26; 92, 423; 95, 502.
 Tangginggi, daing, 85, 210.
 Tanggútum, 81, 243.
 Tangkiko', 81, 341.
 Tangkuris, 87, 463.
 Tanglád, 81, 221; 84, 279, 463; 92, 422; 96, 311; leaves, 86, 236.
 Tanglin, 85, 308.
 Taño, 83, 195, 204, 209, 214; 88, 224.
 Tangó sa liti, 94, 349, 352.
 Tangolon, 95, 453.
 Tangway, 94, 360.
 Tanige, 95, 319; 97, 148.
 Tanigtig, 81, 203, 322.
 Tanygnathus freeri, 85, 318.
 lucionensis hybridus, 86, 2, 7.
 lucionensis lucionensis, 97, 227.
 lucionensis paraguayensis, 85, 318.
 sumatranus freeri, 85, 318; 86, 2, 7.
 Tanymecini, 97, 221.
 Tanymecus sciurus, 97, 192.
 (Easamus) sciurus, 97, 221.
 Tanyptera, 82, 23; 83, 264.
 angustistyla, 82, 142.
 atrata, 83, 265.
 flavoposticata, 83, 266.
 jozana, 82, 30, 32, 43.
 jozana fumibasis, 82, 44.
 jozana jozana, 82, 43.
 macra, 82, 30.
 perangusta, 82, 141.
 Tanyúong, 81, 333, 314.
 Taón, 81, 210, 227, 337.
 Tapa, 93, 365, 381.
 Tápal, 81, 327.
 Taphrophila, 93, 432.
 Tápi, 82, 79.
 Tápi-beam, 82, 80, 87.
 Tapi-beams, 82, 86.
 Tapikan, 84, 327.
 Tapilak, 84, 290.
 Tapilan, 90, 453, 502, 505, 507, 513; 94, 149.
 Tapis, 88, 130.
 Taponán, 81, 364.
 Taprobane, 86, 430.
 Taramuru, 90, 33.
 Tarákip, 82, 78, 80.
 Tarangkáso, 81, 338.
 Tarau, 95, 528.
 Taraxacum officinale, 98, 159.
 Tarennia incerta, 81, 292, 351.
 Tarictic hornbill, 81, 273.
 Tar-is, 87, 468, 469.
 Taro, 81, 225, 226, 211; 83, 198; 95, 315; 94, 147, 149; cake, 93, 368, 383; leaves, 82, 232, 245; 83, 193, 204, 205, 208, 215; 95, 314, 318; petioles, 83, 200, 212, gabi, 90, 501, 504, 507, 512; ubi, 90, 504, 507.
 Tarophagus proserpina, 97, 214.
 Tarpon, 85, 206.
 Tarrietia javanica, 90, 29.
 sylvatica, 98, 188.
 Tartessus ferrugineus, 97, 188, 214.
 Tarutu, 90, 33.
 Taseocera fragilicornis, 85, 360.
 Tasiocera, 86, 321.
 Tatá, 82, 89.
 Tatabakó, 81, 322, 327.
 Tatampálin, 81, 327.
 Tatanim-lúpa', 81, 195.
 Táú', 81, 220, 225, 246, 309.
 Täub, 81, 352.
 Táú',-batlingan, 81, 225.
 Táú'-táú', 81, 322.
 Taún, 81, 286.
 Tausi, 83, 201, 213; 93, 363, 364, 370, 378; 94, 150, 151.
 Taúwah, 81, 303.
 Tawal, 90, 36.
 Tawilis, 87, 80; daing, 85, 210.
 Taxaceae, 92, 422.
 Taxaligdá, 82, 95.
 Taxaá, 82, 87.
 Taxilana cruenta, 97, 214.
 granulata, 97, 214.
 Taxodium, 98, 179, 193.
 Taxus, 93, 78.
 Táyad, 81, 373.
 Tayagtál, 81, 352.
 Tayum, 84, 295; 85, 308.
 Tayungtúng, 81, 331, 335.
 Tea, 93, 384.
 Teak, 84, 289; 88, 248.

- Tears of job, **97**, 26.
 Tectaria, **80**, 98.
 crenata, **81**, 26.
 decurens, **81**, 26.
 Loheri, **81**, 25.
 peralata, **83**, 98.
 Sulitii, **81**, 26.
 trifolia, **81**, 312.
 Tectocoris diopthalmus, **97**, 218.
 diopthalmus peregrina, **97**, 218.
 lineola, **97**, 218.
 grandis, **84**, 289, 296; **88**, 248-250; **96**, 398.
 Tedotea, **93**, 432.
 Tegep, **90**, 36.
 Tekat, **82**, 230; orange, **82**, 243.
 Teldak, **81**, 351.
 Telecephala, **93**, 430, 432.
 Teleonemia australis, **83**, 69.
 Teleosteans, **87**, 256.
 Telicota augias, **97**, 225.
 Telmatoscopus, **84**, 205.
 albipunctatus, **82**, 489, 490; **83**, 307; **84**, 206, 213.
 advenus, **84**, 213.
 ambiguus, **84**, 210.
 autumnalis, **84**, 211.
 britteni, **84**, 210.
 caliginosus, **84**, 217.
 decipiens, **88**, 497.
 fraterculus, **83**, 497.
 frondeus, **84**, 206, 212; **88**, 490, 492.
 indicus, **84**, 211.
 itoi, **88**, 490, 495.
 key to the Japanese species of, **88**, 489.
 kii, **84**, 206, 210; **88**, 489.
 lanceolatus, **88**, 490, 497.
 meridionalis, **88**, 490.
 nigrescens, **84**, 206, 215; **88**, 490, 500.
 palposus, **88**, 500.
 saxicolus, **84**, 206, 208, 211; **88**, 490.
 snowhilli, **84**, 220; **88**, 493.
 spinitibialis, **84**, 206, 217; **88**, 490, 493.
 spinitibialis okinawanus, **88**, 493.
 Telosma procumbens, **81**, 238; **95**, 445.
 Ten pounder, **85**, 206.
 Tenacia frondifera, **83**, 510, 521, 522.
 ridleyi, **88**, 522.
 Tenebrionid beetle, **97**, 179.
 Tenebrionidæ, **97**, 179, 181, 184, 186, 219.
 Tenebroides mauritanicus, **97**, 181, 188, 220.
 Tenuipalpidae, **97**, 194, 199, 207, 226.
 Tenuipalpus orilloi, **97**, 188, 199, 227.
 Tephritidæ, **97**, 196, 198, 200, 207, 226.
 Teracriina, **84**, 111.
 Teracriini, **84**, 7, 12, 19, 111.
 Teracriini Stal, key to the genera of the tribe, **84**, 112.
 Teracrius, **84**, 13, 111-113, 121, 129-131, 134, 150.
 bipunctatus, **84**, 134, 135.
 burmanus, **84**, 122, 123.
 burmanus var. singalensis, **84**, 123.
 modiglianii, **84**, 134.
 namaquensis, **84**, 17, 129-132; **87**, 7.
 Terebella gracilibranchis, **83**, 105, 106, 108.
 Terebralia sulcatus bornalis, **95**, 202.
 Terias hecabe, **97**, 225.
 Terminalia, **95**, 452.
 calamansanai, **95**, 452.
 catappa, **87**, 124, 126, 128; **95**, 453.
 comintana, **87**, 121, 123, 126, 128.
 crassiramea, **87**, 126; **90**, 31.
 microcarpa, **92**, 425; **95**, 452.
 nitens, **87**, 124; **95**, 453.
 pellucida, **87**, 121, 123.
 sp., **81**, 245, 259, 351.
 Termites, **97**, 182, 189, 196, 201, 204.
 Termites, list of known Philippine, **89**, 63.
 Termites, notes on the habits of Philippine, **89**, 72.
 Termites of the Philippines based on soldiers, key to the known, **89**, 67.
 Termites of the Philippines based on the winged adults, key to the known, **89**, 64.
 Termitidæ, **89**, 64, 74; **97**, 182, 196, 201, 213.
 Termitinæ, **89**, 75.
 Terpois symbioticus, **88**, 525.
 Terpsiphone unirufa ramosi, **86**, 4, 8.
 unirufa unirufa, **86**, 4.
 Tessarotoma longicorne, **97**, 218.
 Tetigonia kalidasa, **88**, 330.
 Tetracera scandens, **81**, 304, 334, 336, 360; **95**, 458.

- Tetraedron*, 90, 310, 311, 314-316, 323.
 minimum, 90, 306, 311.
 muticum, 90, 306, 311.
Tetragonia expansa, 92, 136, 208; 95, 314.
Tetragonosoma, 94, 118.
Tetralepis, 94, 519.
Tetramastix, 86, 142.
Tetrameres, 97, 349, 357.
 americana, 97, 349, 350, 354-356, 358.
 fissispina, 97, 349, 350, 354-356, 358.
Tetramitaceae, 86, 192.
Tetramoera schistaceana, 97, 223.
Tetramorium sp., 93, 565.
Tetraneura hirsuta, 97, 216.
 nigriabdominalis, 97, 216.
 oryzae, 97, 179, 216.
Tetranychidae, 97, 181, 183, 188-191, 194, 196, 199, 200, 205-207, 226.
Tetranychus exsicicator, 97, 226.
 kanzawai, 97, 183, 191, 226.
 neocaledonicus, 97, 189, 226.
 piercei, 97, 189, 226.
 spp., 97, 226.
 telarius, 97, 226.
 truncatus, 97, 181, 183, 190, 205-207, 226.
Tetraodon fluviatilis, 87, 80.
Tetraodontidae, 87, 78, 80.
Tetraphana, 93, 433.
Tetraroge, 80, 386, 454.
 barbata, 80, 454; 87, 76.
 crista-galli, 80, 445.
 dermacanthus, 80, 463.
 emblycephalus, 80, 452.
 longispinis, 80, 449.
 macracanthus, 80, 447.
 taenianotus, 80, 446.
Tetrastigma harmandi, 84, 286.
 harmandii, 94, 146; 95, 558.
 loheri, 95, 558.
 sp., 81, 239, 240.
Tetrebblepharis orbiculata, 86, 162.
Tettigella, 87, 159, 160.
 spectra, 97, 183, 185, 214.
Tettigellinae, 87, 159.
Tettigellini, 87, 159.
Tettigonia addita, 87, 161.
 apicalis, 87, 161.
 argyrops, 87, 163.
 confinis, 87, 161.
 duplex, 87, 161.
 gemina, 87, 161.
 immaculata, 87, 161.
 impudica, 87, 162.
 longa, 87, 163.
 norma, 87, 166.
 obscura, 87, 161.
 philippina, 87, 164.
 reducta, 87, 161.
Tettigoniidae, 97, 187, 213.
Tettigoniella, 87, 159, 160.
 ferruginea, 87, 161, 163.
Teuchogonomyia, 96, 66.
 noveboracensis, 96, 31.
Teucholabis (Teucholabis) paraplecioides, 88, 174.
 (Teucholabis) plecioides, 88, 174, 175.
 (Teucholabis) progne, 88, 175.
 (Teucholabis) thurmani, 88, 176.
Teuthidiidae, 87, 76; 93, 379.
Teuthis concatenata, 87, 76.
 favus, 87, 76.
 fuscescens, 87, 76.
 javus, 85, 209; 93, 381.
 oramin, 87, 76.
 vermiculatus, 87, 76.
 virgata, 87, 76.
Thaia subrufa, 97, 180, 214.
Thalassia, 90, 271; 91, 317; 321; 92, 488, 490.
 hemprichii, 90, 271-273, 275, 276.
Thalassigrapsus harpax, 99, 23, 95, 96.
Thalassiosira, 98, 218.
Thalassogobius, 82, 182, 183.
 corallinus, 82, 182, 183.
Thalictrum, 93, 78.
Thamnoclonium flabelliforme, 88, 525.
Thamnurgides schultzei, 90, 89.
Thaumastomyia, 88, 281, 283-286.
 haitiensis, 88, 287, 321.
Thaumastopeus nigritus, 97, 219.
Thaumastopectera, 82, 23.
Thaumatoscopus reflexus, 97, 201, 214.
Thaumasurelloides silvae, 90, 394.
Thelaxinae, 97, 216.
Thelenota, 82, 110, 111, 126, 136.
 ananas, 82, 110, 122, 126, 136.
Thelephora sp., 93, 497, 498; 95, 191.
Thelephoraceae, 95, 191; 98, 172, 173.
Themeda gigantea, 81, 451.
Themonocorinae, 89, 473.
Themonocorini, 89, 472.
Themonocoris, 89, 473.
Theobroma cacao, 84, 286; 89, 72; 97, 189.

- Theogroma cacao*, 90, 35.
Theopea, 91, 15, 156.
 aureoviridis, 91, 159.
 sauteri, 91, 5, 158, 159.
 sauteri var. *minuta*, 91, 159.
 viridipennis, 91, 159.
Therapon argenteus, 87, 74.
 cancellatus, 87, 74.
 jarbua, 85, 206; 87, 74.
 plumbeus, 92, 265; 93, 379.
 puta, 87, 80.
 theraps, 85, 206.
 (*Datnia*) *plumbeus*, 92, 266, 286.
Theraponidae, 87, 74, 80, 81; 92, 266.
Therionini, 90, 378.
Thespesia lampas, 81, 300.
 populnea, 84, 286; 85, 309.
Thestus sp., 97, 202, 220.
Theumorus, 85, 172.
Thevetia nerifolia, 90, 521.
 peruviana, 85, 309; 87, 1, 5; 90, 521; 96, 398.
Thiara (*Tarebia*) *granifera*, 86, 42.
Thiaridae, 86, 41.
 Thicked-lipped mullet, 85, 210.
Thielavia basicola, 98, 305.
Thielaviopsis paradoxa, 91, 418.
Thodeneura intimalis, 97, 224.
Thomsonia, 88, 326, 327, 330.
Thomsoniella, 88, 326, 330.
 albomaculatus, 88, 325, 327, 329.
 viridis, 88, 332, 333.
Thoracantha nasua, 90, 394.
Thoracostei, 87, 72.
Thorakomonas asiatica, 86, 153.
 Korschikovi, 86, 153.
 obovata, 86, 153.
 quadrata, 86, 153.
 sabulosa, 86, 153, 154.
Thorny amaranth, 82, 246; 83, 195, 210.
Thosea cinereomarginata, 97, 224.
 sinensis, 97, 224.
 spp., 97, 224.
Threadfin, 85, 208.
Three hoppers, 97, 193.
Three-lined theraponid, 85, 206.
Thripidae, 97, 196, 213.
Trips, 97, 196.
 oryzae, 97, 213.
 sacchari, 97, 213.
 serratus, 97, 213.
 tabaci, 97, 213.
Thrisocles kammalensis, 87, 79.
 purava, 87, 266.
Thrissima baelama, 87, 70.
Thryalis glauca, 92, 424.
Thrypticomys, 88, 150; 93, 430, 433; 95, 117.
 arcuata, 82, 162.
Thuidiaceae, 87, 279.
Thunbergia fragrans, 81, 329.
 grandiflora, 92, 427.
Thunder lilies, 83, 219.
Thymaris, 90, 378.
Thymelaeaceae, 84, 287, 293; 96, 398.
Thymelium, 81, 113.
Thyonacta mexicana, 82, 138.
Thyone, 90, 333.
 belli, 82, 138.
 benti, 82, 138.
 bidentata, 82, 138.
 buccalis lourdesae, 89, 80, 101, 104.
 bucculis, 89, 104.
 ceciliae, 82, 138; 90, 334, 342.
 clarki, 82, 140.
 colnettensis, 82, 138; 90, 334, 341.
 floridana, 82, 140.
 fuscus, 82, 140.
 glasselli, 82, 138.
 inermis var. *coronensis*, 82, 138; 90, 334, 341.
 lechleri, 82, 138.
 neofuscus, 82, 138.
 perycax, 82, 140.
 psedofuscus, 82, 140.
 regida, 89, 104.
 sacellus, 89, 104.
 tenella, 82, 140.
 turricata var. *lourdesae*, 82, 138; 90, 334, 340.
 unisemita, 82, 138.
Thyonepsolus hancocki, 82, 138.
 nutriens, 82, 138.
 veleronis, 82, 138.
Thyrididae, 97, 224.
Thysanolaena maxima, 81, 377.
Thysanoptera, 97, 195, 213.
Thysanuran, 93, 279.
Thysbe, 85, 122.
Tiao, 87, 75.
Tibangan, 95, 528.
Tibátib, 81, 333.
Tibig, 84, 281; 90, 33; 95, 502.
Tibú, 81, 338.
Tibuk, 87, 76.
Tididín, 81, 187.
Tiessa, 84, 288; 92, 23, 27, 31; 95, 316; 97, 178; 204; 98, 326.
Tigban, 94, 299.
Tigbaw, 87, 458; 94, 299.
Tigbi', 81, 252.
Tiger moth caterpillar, 97, 196.
Tigre, 88, 248.

- Tikala, **88**, 29.
 Tikas, **84**, 280.
 Tikdán, **81**, 294.
 TikIn, **81**, 239.
 Tikiu, **95**, 457.
 Tikoko, **85**, 462.
 Tikoy, **93**, 361, 366; na may mani, **93**, 376.
 Tikwi, **81**, 229.
 Tilad, **90**, 33.
 Tilapia, **85**, 205, 209; **95**, 202.
 mossambica, **95**, 202.
 Tilgida albitarsis, **83**, 422.
 Tiliaceae, **84**, 286, 293, 296; **86**, 233, 234; 236; **92**, 425; **95**, 174, 175, 179, 180, 183, 184, 550; **96**, 398.
 Tiliti, **81**, 200.
 Timbí, **81**, 176, 200, 321, 338-340.
 Timbuñgan, **87**, 75.
 Timpó, **81**, 349.
 Timúyug, **81**, 201.
 Tinangüb, **81**, 348, 351.
 Tinanínin, **81**, 368.
 Tinapa, **93**, 365.
 Tinapang bangos, **93**, 379.
 Tinapang hasa-hasa, **93**, 380.
 Tinapang kabasi, **93**, 380.
 Tinapang matang-baka, **93**, 381.
 Tinapay, **93**, 362.
 Tinapay para sa diyabetiko, **93**, 377.
 Tineid caterpillar, **97**, 189.
 Tineidae, **97**, 189, 201, 222.
 Tingidae, **89**, 293; **97**, 196, 202, 217.
 Tingin, **82**, 375.
 Tingis, **89**, 293.
 Tinikdüm, **81**, 375.
 Tinikling, **86**, 129.
 Tinipli', **81**, 194.
 Tinospora cordifolia, **97**, 269.
 crispa, **97**, 269.
 reticulata, **81**, 270, 326; **84**, 282; **97**, 269.
 rumphii, **94**, 354; **97**, 269, 270.
 Tinta-tinta, **87**, 192.
 Tintinid, **86**, 342.
 Tinúka-'útan, **81**, 340.
 Tiperanium sp., **90**, 30.
 Tipli', **81**, 184, 351, 360.
 Tipolo, **94**, 358.
 Tipula, **82**, 23; **90**, 97, 158, 162, 164, 235, 236, 239, 543; **93**, 430; **95**, 354.
 acifera, **82**, 268.
 aino, **82**, 29, 272; **94**, 237.
 ampliata, **83**, 267.
 annulata, **86**, 416.
 asio, **82**, 156.
 autumna, **82**, 274.
 barnesiana, **95**, 361.
 bifasciata, **83**, 281.
 breviscapha, **94**, 245.
 brolemanni, **93**, 79.
 brunnicausta, **90**, 443.
 bubo, **83**, 271.
 cheetami, **93**, 79.
 coquilletti, **82**, 44.
 cornicina, **82**, 145.
 dentata, **94**, 240.
 dichroistigma, **82**, 51.
 ecaudata, **82**, 268, 271.
 edwardsi, **93**, 79.
 flavocostalis, **82**, 274.
 fumifasciata, **82**, 150.
 futilis, **82**, 51.
 gimmerthali, **93**, 79.
 graveleyi, **93**, 89.
 guttulifera, **93**, 81.
 handlirschiana, **93**, 79.
 holoteles, **94**, 245.
 joana, **82**, 274.
 jocosipennis, **86**, 46.
 justa, **95**, 361.
 kiushiuensis, **83**, 271.
 kuzuensis, **82**, 274.
 longicauda, **82**, 25.
 macrotrichiata, **82**, 46.
 manca, **82**, 281.
 meijereana, **94**, 240.
 mikado, **82**, 39.
 minensis, **95**, 361.
 naviculifer, **94**, 245.
 nigrocostata, **83**, 275.
 nipponensis, **82**, 150.
 nova, **82**, 150.
 nubifera, **82**, 44.
 octacantha, **90**, 441, 443.
 otiosa, **83**, 275.
 patagiata, **82**, 50.
 picticornis, **93**, 282.
 plagiotoma, **82**, 281.
 pluto, **93**, 90.
 presliana, **93**, 80.
 pterelachisus wuana, **94**, 240.
 quadrifasciata, **82**, 31.
 sakaguchiana, **83**, 275.
 schineri, **93**, 80.
 scudderiana, **93**, 80.
 serricauda, **82**, 156.
 serridens, **82**, 50.
 seticellula, **82**, 53.
 shawiana, **88**, 145.
 shogun, **94**, 245.
 siebkei, **93**, 80.
 staegeri, **93**, 81.
 strix, **83**, 276.
 strobli, **93**, 81.
 tokionis, **82**, 50.
 trupheoneura, **83**, 276.

- vailanti, 93, 81.
 varaha, 93, 117.
 variicornis, 82, 269.
 variipetiolaris, 95, 361.
 vicaria, 94, 240.
 wahlgreni, 93, 81.
 westwoodiana, 93, 81.
 winnertzi, 93, 81.
 winthemi, 93, 81.
 yamamuriana, 94, 240.
 yamata, 82, 50.
 yanoana, 82, 281.
 yerburyi, 93, 81.
 yusou, 82, 281.
 Zetterstedti, 93, 81.
 (Acutipula), 82, 22.
 (Acutipula) bicompressa, 82, 152.
 (Acutipula) bipenicillata, 82, 152.
 (Acutipula) buko, 82, 32; 83, 271.
 (Acutipula) bulbifera, 82, 151.
 (Acutipula) cockerelliana, 93, 79.
 (Acutipula) cocana, 94, 239, 269.
 (Acutipula) echo, 90, 419.
 (Acutipula) fulvipennis, 94, 272.
 (Acutipula) gaboonensis, 94, 237.
 (Acutipula) gemma, 82, 152.
 (Acutipula) hemmingseniana, 90, 420; 93, 79.
 (Acutipula) indra, 90, 116, 420.
 (Acutipula) interrupta, 90, 118, 420.
 (Acutipula) kumpa, 90, 118, 120.
 (Acutipula) kuzuensis, 82, 32, 154, 274.
 (Acutipula) linneana, 94, 239, 271.
 (Acutipula) mannheimsiana, 93, 80.
 (Acutipula) munda, 94, 240.
 (Acutipula) paria, 94, 240.
 (Acutipula) princeps, 93, 110.
 (Acutipula) quadrinotata, 90, 122, 124; 93, 110; 94, 270.
 (Acutipula) riedeli, 93, 80.
 (Acutipula) robusta, 90, 119, 122.
 (Acutipula) sicula, 90, 120.
 (Acutipula) takahashiana, 93, 81, 108, 110.
 (Acutipula) tokionis, 82, 50, 154.
 (Acutipula) triplaca, 90, 122.
 (Acutipula) turbida, 82, 32.
 (Afrotipula) infracta, 94, 237.
 (Angarotipula) frommeri, 94, 239, 264.
 (Angarotipula) indica, 94, 264, 266, 267.
 (Angarotipula) laetipennis, 94, 263, 264.
 (Angarotipula) snodgrassiana, 94, 240, 263.
 (Angarotipula) tokunagana, 93, 81, 107, 108.
 (Angarotipula) tumidecornis, 94, 237.
 (Angarotipula) xuthoptera, 94, 266.
 (Anomaloptera) achlypoda, 94, 278.
 (Anomaloptera) bathroxantha, 90, 124; 94, 278.
 (Anomaloptera) ligulifera, 90, 126.
 (Anomaloptera) nigra, 90, 126.
 (Anomaloptera) xanthocera, 90, 126.
 (Arctotipula) besselsi, 82, 155.
 (Arctotipula) hirticula, 82, 154.
 (Arctotipula) kincaidi, 82, 155.
 (Arctotipula) lackschewitzii, 93, 80.
 (Arctotipula) salicetorum, 82, 155.
 (Arctotipula) williamsiana, 95, 354.
 (Bellardina) ampliata, 83, 267.
 (Bellardina) anjuna, 90, 100, 102, 172, 176.
 (Bellardina) arjunoides, 90, 100.
 (Bellardina) brunettiana, 90, 108, 110; 93, 79.
 (Bellardina) craverii, 94, 238.
 (Bellardina) dyrope, 90, 102, 103.
 (Bellardina) gregoryi, 90, 108.
 (Bellardina) hobsoni, 90, 172, 174, 176.
 (Bellardina) hypsistos, 90, 172, 174.
 (Bellardina) krishna, 90, 172, 174, 176.
 (Bellardina) lithostrota, 90, 104.
 (Bellardina) marmoratipennis, 93, 91, 92.
 (Bellardina) oenone, 90, 103, 106.
 (Bellardina) phaedina, 93, 90.
 (Bellardina) savitschenkoana, 93, 80.
 (Bellardina) schmidiana, 90, 108; 93, 80.
 (Bellardina) séguyana, 93, 80, 89, 90.
 (Bellardina) stylostena, 93, 92.
 (Bellardina) tesselatipennis, 90, 106.
 (Bellardina) thibetana, 90, 397-399.
 (Bellardina) trilobata, 90, 174.
 (Bellardina) vaillantiana, 93, 81, 91.

- (Bellardina) waltoni, 90, 108.
 (Bellardina) wardi, 90, 108, 110.
 (Beringotipua) unca, 94, 238.
 (Brithura) conifrons, 94, 238.
 (Brithura) crassa, 93, 89.
 (Brithura) imperfecta, 94, 238.
 (Brithura) nielseniana, 93, 80, 87.
 (Cinctotipula) algonguin, 94, 239.
 (Dendrotipula) flavolineata, 94, 238.
 (Emodotipula) fabriciana, 94, 239, 245, 246; 95, 360.
 (Emodotipula) hemmingseni, 95, 353, 356, 360.
 (Emodotipula) hintoniana, 95, 353, 358.
 (Emodotipula) holoteles, 95, 360.
 (Emodotipula) marmoratipennis, 94, 238.
 (Emodotipula) multibarbata, 95, 360.
 (Emodotipula) multisetosa, 95, 360.
 (Emodotipula) naviculifer, 95, 361.
 (Emodotipula) saginata, 94, 244, 246; 95, 358, 361.
 (Emodotipula) stylostena, 95, 360.
 (Emodotipula) submarmoratipennis, 94, 245; 95, 360.
 (Emodotipula) vaillantiana, 94, 245, 247.
 (Eremotipula) impudica, 94, 238.
 (Eumicrotipula) bigotiana, 93, 79.
 (Eumicrotipula) brethesiana, 93, 79.
 (Eumicrotipula) enderleiniana, 93, 79.
 (Eumicrotipula) jacobsiana, 93, 80.
 (Eumicrotipula) jaennickeana, 93, 80.
 (Eumicrotipula) macrotrichiata, 94, 238.
 (Eumicrotipula) philippiana, 93, 80.
 (Formotipula) dikchuensis, 94, 269.
 (Formotipula) holoserica, 82, 31; 94, 238.
 (Formotipula) ishana, 94, 269.
 (Formotipula) melanomera, 94, 269.
 (Formotipula) stoneana, 93, 81.
 (Formotipula) tjederana, 94, 240, 268.
 (Geotipula) variipennis, 94, 238.
 (Hesperotipula) streptocera, 94, 238.
 (Indotipula), 32, 23.
 (Indotipula) apicidilata, 93, 110.
 (Indotipula) audcentiana, 94, 239, 272.
 (Indotipula) bangerterana, 93, 112, 117.
 (Indotipula) belingana, 94, 239, 274.
 (Indotipula) bilobula, 93, 117.
 (Indotipula) blandita, 83, 144.
 (Indotipula) brachycantha, 90, 424.
 (Indotipula) diacaena, 90, 126, 128; 94, 274; 95, 383, 384.
 (Indotipula) divisa, 90, 134, 135, 425; 93, 112.
 (Indotipula) elegantula, 90, 135; 93, 112; 94, 278.
 (Indotipula) flavithorax, 90, 424.
 (Indotipula) fulvipennis, 90, 132.
 (Indotipula) gupta, 90, 128.
 (Indotipula) itoana, 93, 80.
 (Indotipula) melacantha, 90, 422, 424.
 (Indotipula) needhamana, 95, 353, 381.
 (Indotipula) palnica, 90, 137, 424; 94, 275.
 (Indotipula) pandava, 90, 424, 425.
 (Indotipula) peusiana, 94, 240, 276, 278.
 (Indotipula) phallacaena, 93, 114.
 (Indotipula) pierreana, 93, 113, 115.
 (Indotipula) prolata, 90, 426.
 (Indotipula) pugionis, 90, 130, 132, 133.
 (Indotipula) simlensis, 90, 427.
 (Indotipula) subdilata, 90, 132, 133.
 (Indotipula) sudra, 90, 128, 134; 94, 274.
 (Indotipula) sulaica, 94, 274, 275.
 (Indotipula) tardigrada, 90, 139, 140.
 (Indotipula) tenuipes, 90, 130.
 (Indotipula) varuna, 90, 128, 133, 135, 137.
 (Indotipula) walkeri, 90, 130, 132; 94, 238, 240, 278.
 (Indotipula) wulpiana, 95, 354, 383.
 (Indotipula) yamata, 82, 32, 50; 94, 275.
 (Labirotipula) macrolabis, 94, 238.

- (Lindneria) bistilata, **94**, 238.
 (Lunatipula) barnesiana, **93**, 79.
 (Lunatipula) bezzi, **93**, 79.
 (Lunatipula) bispina seguyi, **94**, 240.
 (Lunatipula) dietziana, **93**, 79.
 (Lunatipula) doaneiana, **93**, 79.
 (Lunatipula) johnsoniana, **93**, 80.
 (Lunatipula) loewiana, **93**, 80.
 (Lunatipula) lunata, **94**, 238.
 (Lunatipula) lundströmiana, **93**, 80.
 (Lunatipula) manca, **82**, 281.
 (Lunatipula) marmoratipennis, **90**, 439, 441.
 (Lunatipula) naviculifer, **82**, 54, 55.
 (Lunatipula) naviculifer breviscapa, **82**, 53, 54.
 (Lunatipula) pendula, **82**, 53.
 (Lunatipula) plagiotoma, **82**, 281.
 (Lunatipula) savitschenkoi, **93**, 80.
 (Lunatipula) shogun, **82**, 55.
 (Lunatipula) stylostena, **90**, 439, 441.
 (Lunatipula) theowaldi, **94**, 240.
 (Mediotipula) fulvogrisea, **94**, 238.
 (Microtipula) amazonica, **94**, 238.
 (Microtipula) subsecta, **93**, 282.
 (Neotipula) pectinella, **94**, 238.
 (Nephrotomodes) smilodon, **94**, 238.
 (Nesotipula) pribilovia, **94**, 238.
 (Nippotipula) anastomosa, **93**, 94.
 (Nippotipula) coquilletti, **82**, 31, 32, 44; **93**, 79, **94**, 238.
 (Nippotipula) edwardsomyia, **93**, 79, 92.
 (Nippotipula) kertésziana, **93**, 80, 95.
 (Nippotipula) masakiana, **95**, 253, 354.
 (Nippotipula) pulcherrima, **95**, 354.
 (Nitidotipula) pachyrhinoides, **94**, 239.
 (Nobilotipula) brolemanniana, **95**, 353, 361.
 (Nobilotipula) fuiana, **90**, 418; **95**, 364.
 (Nobilotipula) nobilis, **94**, 238; **95**, 364.
 (Nobilotipula) specularis, **90**, 417; **95**, 362, 363.
 (Nobilotipula) wardleana, **95**, 354, 362.
 (Odonatisca) juncea, **94**, 238.
 (Odontotipula) unifasciata, **94**, 239.
 (Oreomyza), **82**, 23.
 (Oreomyza) autumnna, **82**, 274.
 (Oreomyza) baltistanica, **90**, 437.
 (Oreomyza) bangerteriana, **93**, 79.
 (Oreomyza) bellardina, **93**, 79.
 (Oreomyza) brindleana, **93**, 79, 124, 126.
 (Oreomyza) camillerii, **90**, 146, 148, 436; **93**, 126, 128.
 (Oreomyza) dichoistigma, **82**, 51.
 (Oreomyza) doanei, **93**, 79.
 (Oreomyza) edwardsella, **93**, 79, 51.
 (Oreomyza) faultrix, **90**, 142, 146.
 (Oreomyza) flavocostalis, **82**, 274.
 (Oreomyza) fragilis, **83**, 274.
 (Oreomyza) futilis, **82**, 51.
 (Oreomyza) glacialis, **94**, 238.
 (Oreomyza) gnoma, **93**, 128.
 (Oreomyza) guttulifera, **90**, 436, 437; **93**, 81.
 (Oreomyza) harutai, **83**, 271.
 (Oreomyza) imanoensis, **82**, 274.
 (Oreomyza) imitator, **82**, 51.
 (Oreomyza) ishiharana, **82**, 276.
 (Oreomyza) kiushiuensis, **83**, 271.
 (Oreomyza) koreana, **83**, 271, 272.
 (Oreomyza) kusunokiana, **83**, 272.
 (Oreomyza) laetabunda, **90**, 144, 146, 434; **93**, 128.
 (Oreomyza) letifera, **90**, 437.
 (Oreomyza) leucopalassa, **93**, 282.
 (Oreomyza) leucosticta, **93**, 282.
 (Oreomyza) ligulalata, **82**, 277.
 (Oreomyza) maaiana, **93**, 80.
 (Oreomyza) marmorata, **83**, 274.
 (Oreomyza) matsumuriana, **82**, 53; **93**, 80.
 (Oreomyza) melanonotalis, **82**, 279.
 (Oreomyza) mohriana, **83**, 272, 274.
 (Oreomyza) mystax, **90**, 144, 146.
 (Oreomyza) nigrocostata, **83**, 274, 275.
 (Oreomyza) otiosa, **83**, 275.
 (Oreomyza) pierreana, **93**, 80.
 (Oreomyza) politostriata, **82**, 279.
 (Oreomyza) pollex, **82**, 53.
 (Oreomyza) quadrifasciata, **82**, 31, 32, 277.
 (Oreomyza) ranee, **90**, 144, 146.
 (Oreomyza) sciadoptera, **93**, 81.
 (Oreomyza) seticellula, **82**, 53.
 (Oreomyza) sordidipes, **90**, 437.
 (Oreomyza) stackelbergiana, **93**, 80.

- (Oreomyza) striatipennis, 90, 146, 148; 93, 128.
 (Oreomyza) strix, 83, 274, 276.
 (Oreomyza) taikun, 82, 32.
 (Oreomyza) trupheneura, 83, 276.
 (Oreomyza) variipennis, 90, 142, 144, 146.
 (Oreomyza) vayu, 93, 126.
 (Oreomyza) venerabilis, 90, 439.
 (Oreomyza) yusiu, 82, 274, 276, 281.
 (Papuatipula) novae-britannicae, 94, 238.
 (Pectinotipula) argentina, 94, 238.
 (Platytipula) moiwana, 94, 238.
 (Platytipula) spenceriana, 93, 80.
 (Platytipula) spenceriana hardyi, 93, 79.
 (Pterelachisus) bertei, 94, 238.
 (Pterelachisus) cruciata, 94, 280.
 (Pterelachisus) garuda, 94, 280.
 (Pterelachisus) meijerella, 94, 240, 278.
 (Pterelachisus) sharva, 94, 280.
 (Pterelachisus) striatipennis, 94, 282.
 (Pterelachisus) wardiana, 94, 280.
 (Pterelachisus) wuana, 94, 280.
 (Savtshenkia) mielseni, 94, 240.
 (Savtshenkia) pechlaneri, 94, 240.
 (Savtshenkia) rufina, 94, 238.
 (Schummelia) acifera, 82, 268; 83, 267, 270, 271.
 (Schummelia) acirostris, 83, 268.
 (Schummelia) alhena, 93, 105.
 (Schummelia) appendifera, 90, 399; 94, 253.
 (Schummelia) argentacea, 90, 400, 401, 404, 406; 94, 99, 102.
 (Schummelia) argentsigna, 93, 99, 102.
 (Schummelia) argentosigna, 90, 402, 403, 406, 411; 94, 259.
 (Schummelia) atrosetosa, 90, 401, 399; 94, 253.
 (Schummelia) argentacea, 90, 404, 406; 93, 99.
 (Schummelia) bhishma, 93, 105, 107.
 (Schummelia) chumbiensis, 90, 116.
 (Schummelia) continuata, 93, 101; 94, 251, 262.
 (Schummelia) costolutea, 93, 97, 99.
 (Schummelia) coulsoni, 94, 239, 248.
 (Schummelia) cramptoniana, 94, 239, 250.
 (Schummelia) dravidiana, 90, 406.
 (Schummelia) drovidiana, 93, 104.
 (Schummelia) durga, 93, 101; 94, 249.
 (Schummelia) ecaudata, 82, 268, 272.
 (Schummelia) esakiana, 83, 270.
 (Schummelia) filicornis, 93, 105.
 (Schummelia) fuscocellula, 90, 407, 409; 94, 254.
 (Schummelia) hamptoni, 93, 101.
 (Schummelia) ishidana, 93, 80, 101.
 (Schummelia) ishizuchiana, 82, 269.
 (Schummelia) jocosipennis, 82, 46.
 (Schummelia) kariyana, 94, 239, 251.
 (Schummelia) kiddana, 94, 239, 253.
 (Schummelia) lackschewitziana, 93, 105.
 (Schummelia) lama, 88, 139.
 (Schummelia) latiligula, 82, 270.
 (Schummelia) lindneriana, 94, 258; 93, 80, 102.
 (Schummelia) lioterga, 90, 110.
 (Schummelia) macrotrichiata, 82, 46; 83, 269.
 (Schummelia) modica, 90, 407.
 (Schummelia) nannaris, 90, 409, 411; 94, 256.
 (Schummelia) nigrocellula, 90, 409.
 (Schummelia) nipponensis, 82, 32, 150.
 (Schummelia) nobilior, 90, 112, 114.
 (Schummelia) notomelania, 88, 140; 94, 260.
 (Schummelia) oldhamana, 94, 240, 254.
 (Schummelia) omogicola, 82, 269.
 (Schummelia) pagastiana, 94, 240, 256.
 (Schummelia) parvaurecula, 93, 105.
 (Schummelia) penicillaris, 90, 114.
 (Schummelia) picticornis, 90, 407; 93, 282.
 (Schummelia) pokornyana, 94, 240, 258.
 (Schummelia) querula, 82, 272.

- (Schummelia) saragaminensis, 82, 270.
 (Schummelia) sphaerostyla, 94, 260, 261.
 (Schummelia) suensoniana, 93, 105.
 (Schummelia) tanyrhina, 90, 401, 402, 404, 406, 411, 413; 93, 99.
 (Schummelia) tonnoirana, 95, 354, 365.
 (Schummelia) turea, 90, 407.
 (Schummelia) varricornis, 82, 270; 94, 238.
 (Schummelia) venusticornis, 93, 282.
 (Schummelia) verrallana, 94, 240, 261.
 (Schummelia) vocator, 90, 407.
 (Schummelia) xanthopleura, 93, 101.
 (Serratipula) cylindrata, 94, 238.
 (Setitipula) rusticola, 94, 238.
 (Sinotipula) callicoma, 94, 240, 242.
 (Sinotipula) coleomyia, 94, 239.
 (Sinotipula) exquisita, 94, 238.
 (Sinotipula) griseipennis, 94, 242.
 (Sinotipula) hutchinsonae, 94, 242.
 (Sinotipula) hypsistos, 94, 244.
 (Sinotipula) meigeniana, 94, 243.
 (Sinotipula) sindensis, 94, 242.
 (Sivatipula), 93, 104.
 (Sivatipula) lackschewitziana, 93, 80.
 (Sivatipula) mitocera, 93, 105; 94, 238.
 (Spinotipula) spinimarginata, 94, 238.
 (Tipula), 93, 79.
 (Tipula) freyana, 93, 79.
 (Tipula) moiwana, 82, 31, 32.
 (Tipula) oleracea, 94, 239.
 (Tipula) speiseriana, 93, 80.
 (Tipulodina), 82, 23.
 (Tipulodina) brevigladii, 95, 373.
 (Tipulodina) brunettiella, 93, 79.
 (Tipulodina) felicitia, 95, 374.
 (Tipulodina) forficuloides, 88, 140.
 (Tipulodina) fuscitarsis, 95, 376, 379.
 (Tipulodina) joana, 82, 274.
 (Tipulodina) mcclureana, 95, 376.
 (Tipulodina) magnicornis, 94, 239.
 (Tipulodina) malabarensis, 88, 141.
 (Tipulodina) micracantha, 95, 374.
 (Tipulodina) pedata, 88, 143; 95, 373, 374, 376, 379.
 (Tipulodina) schummeli, 94, 240.
 (Tipulodina) subscimitar, 88, 143.
 (Tipulodina) susainathani, 95, 379.
 (Tipulodina) venusta, 88, 141.
 (Tipulodina) xanthippe, 88, 142; 95, 380.
 (Tipulodinodes) lacteipes, 94, 239.
 (Trichotipula) haplotricha, 82, 46.
 (Trichotipula) longifimbriata, 82, 46.
 (Trichotipula) mallophora, 82, 46.
 (Trichotipula) orozezoides, 94, 239.
 (Trichotipula) politonigra, 82, 44, 46, 280.
 (Trichotipula) polytricha, 82, 46.
 (Trichotipula) stonei, 93, 81.
 (Triplicitipula), 94, 282.
 (Triplicitipula) barnesiana, 94, 282.
 (Triplicitipula) bellamyi, 95, 353.
 (Triplicitipula) justa, 94, 282.
 (Triplicitipula) minensis, 94, 283.
 (Triplicitipula) triplex, 94, 239, 282.
 (Triplicitipula) variipetiolaris, 94, 282, 283.
 (Vestiplex), 82, 23.
 (Vestiplex) aldrichiana, 93, 79.
 (Vestiplex) asio, 82, 156.
 (Vestiplex) avicularia, 90, 429, 430.
 (Vestiplex) bergrothiana, 93, 79.
 (Vestiplex) bryceana, 93, 79, 117, 118, 124.
 (Vestiplex) chiswellana, 93, 118, 120, 122.
 (Vestiplex) cisalpina, 94, 239.
 (Vestiplex) coquillettiana, 93, 79.
 (Vestiplex) distifurca, 95, 371, 372.
 (Vestiplex) dobrotworskyana, 95, 353.
 (Vestiplex) doron, 90, 137.
 (Vestiplex) eurydice, 90, 427; 95, 371.
 (Vestiplex) exechostyla, 93, 120, 122.
 (Vestiplex) freemanana, 94, 239.
 (Vestiplex) gurkha, 88, 143.
 (Vestiplex) halteroptera, 90, 434.

- (Vestiplex) inaequidentata, 90, 427, 429.
 (Vestiplex) kirbyana, 93, 80.
 (Vestiplex) kumaonensis, 90, 429.
 (Vestiplex) lepcha, 83, 144.
 (Vestiplex) malla placibilis, 95, 368, 369, 371.
 (Vestiplex) mitchelli, 90, 140, 142.
 (Vestiplex) pallidicosta, 90, 141.
 (Vestiplex) ravana, 90, 432, 434.
 (Vestiplex) rhimma, 90, 430, 432.
 (Vestiplex) riedeliana, 93, 80.
 (Vestiplex) schummelana, 95, 354, 369.
 (Vestiplex) serricauda, 82, 156.
 (Vestiplex) serridens, 82, 50.
 (Vestiplex) siddartha, 90, 432.
 (Vestiplex) sintenisi, 93, 80.
 (Vestiplex) sp., 83, 292.
 (Vestiplex) subincta, 95, 368.
 (Vestiplex) tanycera, 90, 140.
 (Vestiplex) theowaldana, 93, 81, 118, 122.
 (Vestiplex) wahlgronana, 95, 354, 371.
 (Yamatotipula) alexandriana, 93, 79.
 (Yamatotipula) bhlteana, 90, 413.
 (Yamatotipula) brevifurcata, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) catawbiana, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) couckeii, 94, 239.
 (Yamatotipula) footeana, 93, 79.
 (Yamatotipula) hexacantha, 90, 415, 416.
 (Yamatotipula) iroquois, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) latemarginata, 82, 32, 272.
 (Yamatotipula) lundstroemi, 94, 239.
 (Yamatotipula) misabana, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) misakana, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) nephophila, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) nohirae, 94, 239.
 (Yamatotipula) nova, 82, 31, 32, 150, 416; 94, 239.
 (Yamatotipula) patagiata, 82, 50.
 (Yamatotipula) pierre, 93, 80.
 (Yamatotipula) sackeniana, 93, 80.
 (Yamatotipula) sayi, 93, 80.
 (Yamatotipula) sempiterna, 82, 48.
 (Yamatotipula) stackelbergi, 93, 80.
 (Yamatotipula) tsurugiana, 82, 46, 48, 50.
 Tipulid, 93, 280.
 Tipulidae, 82, 29, 141, 221, 282, 291; 83, 263, 272; 85, 349; 90, 160-164; 94, 236, 240, 247, 249, 254, 270, 272.
 brevipalpi, 93, 428.
 Tipulinae, 82, 23, 38, 141, 263; 83, 264; 86, 407; 88, 137; 90, 97, 397; 92, 205.
 Tipuline, 93, 79, 430.
 Tipulodina, 94, 236, 239; 95, 353.
 Tipulodinodes, 94, 239.
 Tirong, 82, 375.
 Titang, 87, 76.
 Titanophora, 92, 504.
 weberæ, 90, 275, 293.
 Titau, 95, 535.
 Tithonia diversifolia, 92, 427; 97, 25; 98, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319; 99, 7.
 Títlak, 81, 329.
 Títlphán, 81, 232, 290, 304.
 Tiyesa, 83, 192, 207.
 Tlos petrus, 99, 55.
 Tmesipteris, 87, 108, 115.
 Toasted bread, 93, 376.
 Toasted cake, 93, 377.
 Toasted rice bread preparation, 93, 375.
 Toasted rice bread preparation with coconut, 93, 375.
 Tobacco, 97, 178, 189.
 Tobacco moth, 97, 189, 205.
 Tobtobo, 82, 78.
 Tocoyena scandens, 98, 293, 294.
 Toddalia asiatica, 86, 237; 95, 537.
 Toge, 82, 239, 240, 242, 249; 83, 213; 94, 150; 95, 315; sprouts, 92, 138.
 Togkár, 82, 92.
 Togotipula pulverosa, 82, 31, 38.
 Tojo, 83, 201.
 Tokkág, 82, 101.
 Toktók, 81, 304.
 Tokwa, 83, 201, 202, 213; 93, 363, 370, 378.
 Tólan dian, 81, 339.
 Tolbia, 90, 392.
 scaevolae, 90, 392.
 Toldóg, 82, 78, 79, 80, 86, 93.
 Toloangi, 95, 437.
 Tolug, 82, 90.
 Tolypiocladia, 99, 177, 182.
 condensata, 90, 274, 294.
 glomerulata, 99, 182.
 Tolypothrix, 91, 357, 370.
 tenuis, 91, 370.

- Tomasellia queenslandica*, 86, 33.
Tomato, 82, 236, 247; 83, 181, 196, 210; 92, 20, 24, 28; 94, 148; 96, 181, 187, 188; catsup, 93, 384; ripe, 95, 315; sauce, 93, 384; unripe, 95, 315.
Tomatoes, 96, 178; 97, 178, 207.
Tombak, 87, 143-145.
Tomsoniella porrectus, 88, 325.
Tomyris, 93, 532.
oxiana, 93, 532.
Tong oil, 92, 424.
Tongog, 94, 358.
Tongue clam, 95, 201; 97, 148.
Tongue-worms, 93, 171.
Toñton, 82, 99.
Toog, 87, 125, 126, 138; 94, 348, 357, 362, 363.
Toona calantas, 88, 43; 90, 30.
Topomyia, 91, 446.
argyropalpis, 91, 437.
barbus, 91, 437.
dejesusi, 91, 437.
gregoryi, 91, 437.
hernandoi, 91, 437.
imitatus, 91, 437.
pseudobarbus, 87, 54; 91, 437.
sp., 85, 219.
spp., 86, 186.
Torch ginger, 88, 29.
Torenia sp., 88, 121.
Torpedo grass, 94, 301.
Torsillo asogon, 85, 209.
Tortilla, meat with sweet peas, 83, 181.
Tortricid, 97, 206; leafroller, 97, 194.
Tortricidæ, 97, 192, 194, 196, 206, 223.
Torula allii, 98, 305.
Torulla, 92, 77.
Torulopsis utilis, 82, 240; 87, 19, 23-25; 90, 499, 502; 94, 179, 184-186; 96, 208, 210.
Tosamiduki, 85, 141.
Toston, 95, 434.
Tounatia dicarpa, 85, 230.
Toxicodryas, 97, 292.
blandingii, 97, 292.
Toxocaria cati, 80, 45.
Toxochalina robusta, 88, 510, 524.
Toxodora pacifica, 82, 139.
Toxoptera aurantii, 97, 198, 202, 215.
citricida, 97, 215.
graminum, 97, 184, 186.
Toxorhina (Ceratocheilus) gressitti, 89, 266.
(Ceratocheilus) hoogstraali, 89, 268.
(Ceratocheilus) imperatrix, 89, 268.
(Ceratocheilus) infuscula, 89, 268.
(Ceratocheilus) kokodae, 89, 269.
(Ceratocheilus) nympha, 89, 268.
(Ceratocheilus) toxopaena, 89, 268.
(Ceratocheilus) trichopyga, 89, 269.
(Ceratocheilus) fumipennis, 89, 271.
(Toxorhina) digitifera, 92, 416, 417.
(Toxorhina) protrusa, 89, 271.
(Toxorhina) pulvinaria, 89, 272.
(Toxorhina) trilineata, 89, 272.
Toxorhynchites, 91, 442.
argenteotarsis, 91, 436.
grata, 91, 436.
sp., 89, 186.
splendens, 87, 48, 54.
(Toxorhynchites) amboinensis, 91, 436.
(Toxorhynchites) gigantulus, 91, 436.
(Toxorhynchites) nepenthis, 91, 436.
(Toxorhynchites) splendens, 91, 436.
Toxorhynchitinae, 91, 442.
Toxotes chatareus, 87, 75.
jaculator, 87, 75, 84, 85.
oligolepis, 87, 75.
Toxotidæ, 87, 75.
Toyhók, 81, 367.
Toyo, 93, 364, 370, 378; 96, 129.
Trachelomonas, 86, 139.
Trachylejeunea, 96, 17.
Trachymenis, 92, 375.
Trachyosti forficuli, 93, 425.
obtecti, 93, 425.
Trachyostus, 93, 425.
longicollis, 89, 213.
parvus, 89, 213; 93, 423, 424.
Tragops, 96, 74.
Trachypodaceæ, 87, 278.
Trachypodopsis inclinata, 87, 278.
Tragos prasinus, 96, 85.
Trametes, 95, 195.
corrugata, 95, 192.
hirsuta, 95, 192, 193.
hydnoidea, 93, 498.
sp., 93, 483, 498; 95, 192.
Trametis, 98, 175, 184.
aspera, 98, 184, 185.
atypa, 98, 191.
corrugata, 98, 185, 188.
insularis, 98, 184, 185, 187.

- lactinea, 98, 185, 189.
 mulleri, 98, 184, 185, 188.
 punicea, 98, 184-186, 192.
 roseola, 98, 184-186.
 Transparent scale, 97, 195.
 Traps, 81, 254.
 Tree hopper, 97, 195, 196, 204.
 Tree hoppers, 97, 193.
 Trema orientalis, 81, 356, 377; 84, 281; 87, 121, 123, 126; 91, 507.
 philippinensis, 91, 507.
 Tremellales, 95, 191.
 Trentepohlia, 82, 23, 24.
 sp., 91, 362, 368.
 (Mongoma) alboposticata, 88, 173.
 (Mongoma) amissa, 92, 402.
 (Mongoma) australaiae, 92, 403.
 (Mongoma) bombayensis, 88, 174.
 (Mongoma) brevipes, 92, 409.
 (Mongoma) fimbriata, 92, 407.
 (Mongoma) ibelensis, 92, 404.
 (Mongoma) macrotrichia, 92, 405, 406.
 (Mongoma) nigrescens, 92, 404, 405.
 (Mongoma) pallidiventris, 88, 174.
 (Mongoma) parallela, 92, 406.
 (Mongoma) pennipes, 85, 372.
 (Mongoma) spinaspersa, 92, 406, 408, 409.
 (Mongoma) subappressa, 92, 407, 409.
 (Mongoma) subpennipes, 85, 371.
 (Mongoma) tenuncercus, 92, 408, 409.
 Trepang ananas, 82, 126.
 edulis, 89, 87.
 Trepomonas steini, 86, 193.
 volans, 86, 193.
 Treron pompadora axillaris, 86, 7.
 Tres-maria, 81, 323.
 Triangle-snout guitarfish, 83, 389.
 Trianthema portula castrum, 95, 434.
 Triplatys analis, 91, 85.
 quadripartita, 91, 74.
 Tribolium castaneum, 97, 219.
 confusum, 97, 219.
 Tricentrus convergens, 97, 195, 214.
 plicatus, 97, 193, 214.
 Triceratium, 86, 340-342.
 Trichaptum flavum, 98, 195.
 Trichaster, 95, 12, 13.
 palmiferus, 95, 8, 13.
 Trichasteridae, 95, 8, 10, 12.
 key to the genera of, 95, 12.
 Trichelytron, 91, 221.
 Trichephelia, 85, 363.
 Trichispa, 83, 6.
 Trichiurus haumela, 85, 206; 95, 201.
 Trichobola, 93, 433.
 Trichocera, 93, 431.
 mirabilis, 83, 272.
 Trichochrysea, 85, 83.
 japana, 85, 85.
 mouhoti, 85, 83.
 Trichochryseini, 85, 8, 83.
 Trichodectes canis, 97, 285.
 Trichoderma viride, 98, 304-307, 309.
 Trichodoryctes, 98, 262.
 Trichogaster pectoralis, 87, 67.
 Trichoglottis brachiata, 98, 157.
 Tricholimonia congoensis, 94, 397.
 Tricholoma sp., 95, 193.
 Trichomanes, 96, 12.
 Aswijkii, 81, 2.
 contiguum, 81, 115.
 Powellii, 81, 2.
 Trichomyia, 84, 205, 208.
 itocoe, 84, 206, 228; 88, 454.
 swinhoi, 84, 205.
 Trichomyiinae, 83, 401; 84, 206; 88, 454.
 Trichonotidae, 87, 78.
 Trichonotus setiger, 87, 78.
 Trichopsychoda, 83, 401, 411; 84, 205; 88, 459.
 arnaudi, 88, 455, 460.
 hirtella, 83, 410; 88, 457.
 Key to the Japanese species of, 88, 454.
 lepida, 83, 410; 84, 206; 88, 455.
 okinawensis, 88, 455, 457.
 ozensis, 88, 454, 455.
 shogakii, 83, 408; 84, 206; 88, 455, 463.
 Trichosanthes cucumerina, 95, 455.
 cucumeroides, 91, 197.
 quinqueangulata, 91, 81, 86.
 Trichostomes, 91, 1, 2.
 Trichostomum crispata, 87, 279.
 cuspidatum, 87, 278.
 (Oxystegus) brevifolium, 87, 277.
 Trichostromylos sp., 96, 178.
 Trichotipula, 90, 126.
 Trichuris, 87, 205, 245.
 trichiura, 96, 178.
 vulpis, 85, 241, 246; 86, 275-277; 93, 74.
 Tricliona fulvipes, 85, 157.
 Tricypha vetusta, 86, 291.
 Tricyphona, 86, 281.
 gaudens, 86, 284.
 grandior, 86, 285.
 immaculata, 86, 282.
 insulana, 82, 59.

- kirishimensis, **82**, 59; **86**, 288.
 optabilis, **82**, 290.
 pectinata, **82**, 59.
 seticauda, **82**, 61.
 trispinosa, **83**, 285.
 yakushimana, **82**, 290.
Tridacna, **83**, 106.
 crocea, **83**, 105, 108.
 elongata, **83**, 105, 108.
 gigas, **83**, 105, 108.
 serrifera, **83**, 108.
 sp., **89**, 136.
 squamosa, **83**, 108.
Tridax, **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291; **98**,
 236, 239, 243, 318, 319.
 procumbens, **81**, 214; **82**, 337; **92**,
 427; **95**, 276, 282, 290, 291; **97**,
 21, 26; **98**, 236, 239, 243, 318,
 319; **99**, 7.
Trident yam, **83**, 199, 211.
Trifolium pratense, **98**, 159.
Triglyphodon, **97**, 292.
 dendrophilum var., **97**, 307.
 gemicinctum, **97**, 305.
Trigonocephalus puniceus, **93**, 252.
 viridis, **93**, 252.
 wagleri, **93**, 265.
 wagleri celebensis, **93**, 266.
 wagleri sumatrenis, **93**, 266.
Trilophidia annulata, **97**, 213.
 cristella, **97**, 213.
Trimeresurus, **93**, 251-253, 263, 264.
 bungarus, **93**, 545.
 formosanus, **93**, 263.
 gramineus, **93**, 254, 256, 258, 263.
 flavomaculatus, **93**, 251, 254, 260.
 flavomaculatus flavomaculatus,
 93, 255, 257, 258, 260.
 flavomaculatus habieus, **93**, 262.
 flavomaculatus halieus, **93**, 254,
 257, 262.
 flavomaculatus macgregori, **93**,
 255, 257, 261.
 halieus, **93**, 254, 255, 262, 263.
 key to the Philippine species and
 subspecies of, **93**, 254.
 macgregori, **93**, 255.
 philippensis, **93**, 266, 269.
 popeorum, **93**, 256.
 schandenbergi, **93**, 255, 258.
 schultzei, **93**, 255, 263, 264.
 subannulatus immaculatus, **93**,
 267.
 sumatranus, **93**, 263, 264, 266.
 viridis, **93**, 252.
 wagleri, **93**, 251, 254, 255, 265-
 267, 270.
 wagleri alboviridis, **93**, 267, 269.
 wagleri philippensis, **93**, 266.
 wagleri subannulatus, **93**, 266.
 wagleri wagleri, **93**, 266.
Trimesurus, **93**, 252.
 formosus, **93**, 267.
 maculatus, **93**, 266.
 philippensis, **93**, 254, 266.
 subannulatus, **93**, 266.
Triogma, **82**, 23.
 kuwanai, **82**, 32, 56.
 kuwanai limbinervis, **82**, 56.
Trionymus sacchari, **97**, 216.
Tripeltis, **91**, 462.
Triphana, **93**, 433.
Triphasia trifolia, **92**, 424; **95**, 539.
Triplaris cumingiana, **84**, 281.
Triplictipula, **94**, 239, 282; **95**, 361.
Triplisa, **83**, 2, 4, 16, 17, 19, 31,
 34.
Tripteroides, **87**, 48; **91**, 446.
 dyari, **86**, 81; **87**, 60.
 nitidoventer, **87**, 56-60.
 sp., **85**, 219.
 (*Rachisoura*) *mabinii*, **91**, 437.
 (*Tripteroides*) *antennalis*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *apoensis*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *barraudi*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *belkini*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *christophersi*, **91**,
 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *claggi*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *delpilari*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *dyari*, **87**, 54; **89**,
 186; **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *dyi*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *erlinda*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *hoogstraali*, **91**,
 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *indeterminatus*, **91**,
 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *intermediatus*, **91**,
 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *knighti*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *malvari*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *microcala*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *monetifera*, **87**,
 54; **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *nepenthicola*, **91**,
 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *nitidoventer*, **87**,
 54; **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *powelli*, **91**, 436.
 (*Tripteroides*) *powelli* ssp. *esco-*
 dæ, **91**, 437.
 (*Tripteroides*) *powelli* ssp. *lafoo-*
 91, 437.
 (*Tripteroides*) *powelli* ssp. *mat-*
 tinglyi, **91**, 437.
 (*Tripteroides*) *roxasi*, **91**, 437.
 (*Tripteroides*) *rozeboomi*, **91**, 437.
 (*Tripteroides*) *simulatus*, **91**, 437.

- (Tripteroides) sullivanæ, 91, 437.
 (Tripteroides) toffaletii, 91, 437.
 (Tripteroides) uichancoi, 91, 437.
 (Tripteroides) wernerii, 91, 437.
 Triticum vulgare, 97, 184.
 Triumphetta bartramia, 81, 204, 205;
 84, 236; 86, 236; 90, 29; 95,
 552.
 Trivervis, sp., 90, 29.
 Trochobola argus, 83, 281.
 Trochorhopalus strangulatus, 97
 222.
 Trochus, 83, 106, 107.
 Trogia sp., 93, 498.
 Troglaphila perretracta, 88, 169.
 Trogoderma anthrenoides, 97, 186,
 220.
 granarium, 97, 182, 220.
 Tropicoris basnini, 82, 314.
 decempunctatus, 82, 312.
 metallifer, 82, 314.
 metalliferas, 82, 314.
 rufipes, 82, 314, 315.
 Tropidobracon, 98, 260.
 Tropidocephala saccharivorella, 97,
 183, 214.
 Tropidocerca, 97, 349.
 Tropiduchidæ, 97, 187, 192, 214.
 Tropicococyx, 96, 74.
 Tropidolaemus, 93, 252.
 hombroni, 93, 267.
 philippensis, 93, 266.
 subannulatus, 93, 266.
 subannulatus celebensis, 93, 267.
 wagneri, 93, 265.
 Troporhogas, 98, 259.
 lateralis, 98, 276.
 maculipennis, 98, 276.
 spilonotus, 98, 276.
 Trumpet creeper, 98, 164.
 Trypanosoma brucei, 92, 359, 363,
 364.
 cruzi, 92, 359, 360.
 equiperdum, 92, 359, 362.
 evansi, 85, 425; 92, 359, 360, 363,
 364.
 lewisi, 92, 359.
 rhodesiense, 92, 359, 360.
 Trypethelium eleuteriæ, 86, 34.
 Trypetidæ, 97, 226.
 Tryphoninæ, 90, 378.
 Tryporyza incertulas, 97, 182.
 Tsa, 93, 384.
 Tsabilita, 85, 209.
 Tsabita, 85, 205, 209.
 Tsampoy na sampalok, 93, 369, 383.
 Tsiko-mamey, 83, 192, 207; 84, 351,
 354, 361; 92, 23, 27, 31, 32.
 Tsuga, 93, 281.
 Tuáh, 81, 201.
 Tuai, 95, 469.
 Tuakang, 87, 70.
 Túang, 81, 341.
 Túba, 81, 277, 278; 87, 16, 462;
 86, 125, 127; 93, 364, 369, 384;
 94, 343, 347, 355-360, 367, 369;
 96, 112.
 Túbal, 82, 99.
 Tubang-bakod, 85, 310, 313; 97, 25.
 Tubang kabayo, 84, 291.
 Tubangan, 90, 34.
 Tubangusa, 84, 280; 90, 33.
 Tube, 97, 21, 23, 26.
 Tube-dweller, 97, 193.
 Tubipora musica, 83, 105, 107.
 Tublí', 81, 278; 83, 106, 107, 110;
 94, 350.
 Tuble vine, 96, 309.
 Tubo, 84, 279, 294, 345; 97, 21, 23,
 26; katas, 84, 357; leaves, 86,
 236; stem, 86, 236.
 Tübóy, 81, 184, 189, 232, 290, 304,
 306, 326, 337.
 Túbtub-úlo, 81, 240.
 Tububungiau, 88, 36.
 Tudling, 85, 343, 344.
 Tugálbo, 81, 298.
 Tugálbo-ha-lúta', 81, 298.
 Tugálb-ha-tagáy, 81, 298.
 Tugalbung, 87, 466.
 Tu-gay, 82, 89.
 Tugaywis, 90, 34.
 Tugbak, 88, 11.
 Tugi, 81, 212; 83, 199, 211; 85, 309;
 94, 149.
 Tugis-tungko, 95, 561.
 Tugkál, 82, 89.
 Tui, 95, 446.
 Tü:k, 81, 218.
 Túkid, 82, 90.
 Túkod-lángit, 81, 239; 84, 348, 359;
 95, 513.
 Túkod-túkod, 81, 238, 239.
 Tukóg, 94, 350.
 Tü:k-taunáhan, 81, 346.
 Tüktük, 81, 374.
 Tulanan, 95, 509.

- Túlang, **81**, 341.
 Tulín-bakólaw, **81**, 218.
 Tulingan, **85**, 205, 209; **95**, 202; **97**, 148.
 Tulla, **85**, 211; luto, **85**, 211.
 Tulo, **87**, 125.
 Tulóng, **81**, 223, 309.
 Túloy, **81**, 379.
 Tuloy-tulog plant, **96**, 308.
 Tulüing, **81**, 186.
 Tulus, **96**, 325.
 Tulya, **95**, 202, 318, 319; **97**, 148.
 Tumbak, **90**, 26.
 Tumbong-aso, **88**, 27; leaves, **86**, 237.
 Tumpáng, **81**, 301.
 Tümtüm, **81**, 209, 212.
 Tuna bonito, **85**, 209; **95**, 202; **97**, 148.
 Tungo, **95**, 461.
 Tungro, **86**, 204, 225.
 Tuninaria trialata, **92**, 82-84.
 Tunob, **94**, 362.
 Tunsoy, **85**, 209; **87**, 70; **93**, 365; **95**, 202.
 Tunsoy, daing, **85**, 210.
 Túol, **81**, 222.
 Tupa, **84**, 267; atay, **84**, 269; bato, **84**, 269; lapay, **84**, 270; puso, **84**, 271; utak, **84**, 271.
 Tupíh, **81**, 375.
 Tupláy, **82**, 101.
 Tuplidae, **96**, 29.
 Túraw, **81**, 298.
 Turbinaria, **90**, 273; **92**, 514.
 conoides, **90**, 274, 284.
 ornata, **90**, 274; 287; **99**, 147.
 sp., **90**, 44, 68; **99**, 147.
 trialata, **90**, 274, 287.
 trialata var. capensis, **90**, 44, 68.
 turbinata, **90**, 44, 68.
 vulgaris, **90**, 68.
 Turkey, **84**, 268; liver, **84**, 269; gizzard, **84**, 269.
 Turmeric, **83**, 199, 211; **88**, 20; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 Turnip, **82**, 239, 248.
 Turolopsis utilis, **95**, 318.
 Turon, **93**, 368.
 Turong matamis na mani, **93**, 383.
 Turpeth root, **82**, 245; **84**, 359.
 Turpina pomifera, **83**, 141.
 Turtle, **84**, 268.
 Turtle's eggs, **84**, 352.
 Tussock moth, **97**, 195, 200, 201, 203, 204, 207; caterpillar, **97**, 206.
 Túbtub-úlo, **81**, 323, 328.
 Tutúloy, **81**, 279, 381.
 Tuus, **87**, 456, 458, 460.
 Tüütüm, **81**, 338.
 Tuwüing, **81**, 186.
 Túxay, **82**, 89.
 Tuyamaelloideae, **96**, 9, 21.
 Tuyo, **93**, 365.
 Tuyong alamang, **93**, 379.
 Tuyong ayungin, **93**, 379.
 Tuyong pusit, **93**, 381.
 Tuyong sapsap, **93**, 381.
 Tuyong talaba, **93**, 381.
 Tuyong tunsoy, **93**, 381.
 Tuyong turay, **93**, 381.
 Tuyukusa, **85**, 141.
 Twig borer, **97**, 193, 199.
 Two-pinned runner, **85**, 209.
 Two-spot snapper, **87**, 74.
 Tydemanian expeditionis, **88**, 444.
 Tylocerus guadalcanalensis, **83**, 75.
 salomonis, **83**, 75, 76.
 severi, **83**, 76.
 Tylophora brevipes, **81**, 327.
 Tylosurus giganteus, **85**, 207.
 Tymolae, **99**, 28.
 Tymolidae, **99**, 27-29.
 Tymolinae, **99**, 29.
 Tymolus, **99**, 29.
 japonicus, **99**, 28.
 Typhlatta laeviceps, **93**, 554.
 punctata, **93**, 554.
 nigrobilineata, **97**, 187, 214.
 sp., **92**, 546.
 Typhlocyba nigrobilineate, **97**, 187, 214.
 Typhonium divaricatum, **84**, 280.
 Typhopone, **93**, 554.
 Typophorini, **85**, 9, 147.
 Typophoritae, **85**, 147.
 Typophorites, **85**, 147.
 Tyria, **93**, 131.
 Tytleria, **94**, 118.
 hypsirhinoides, **94**, 118.

U

- Ualis-haba, **84**, 286.
 Uang, **81**, 303; **94**, 361.
 Uan-suy, **88**, 224.
 Uás, **81**, 359; **84**, 286.
 Úbag, **81**, 300.
 Uban, **86**, 222.

- Ūbi, **81**, 225, 226, 235, 246, 338;
 83, 199, 211; **84**, 280, 295; **85**,
 309; **88**, 146, 149, 224; **93**, 360,
 368; **95**, 315, 459.
 Ubi fudge, **83**, 181.
 Ubido, **93**, 368, 383.
 Ubin-bukil, **81**, 235, 251.
 Ubod, **84**, 360; ng niyog, **84**, 349;
 94, 148.
 Ūbol, **81**, 230.
 Ubticaceæ, **95**, 554.
 Ubud, **87**, 462; **94**, 348.
 Udonga martana, **82**, 313.
 spinidens, **82**, 313.
 Udotea, **92**, 496.
 argentea var. spumosa, **88**, 444.
 flabellum, **88**, 444; **99**, 144.
 javansis, **88**, 445.
 orientalis, **88**, 445; **90**, 42, 56; **99**,
 144.
 sordida, **88**, 442.
 Udúg, **81**, 376.
 Udyóng, **81**, 268; **87**, 459.
 Ugkoys, **85**, 453.
 Ugyóng, **81**, 267.
 Ugyops impictus, **97**, 187, 214.
 Uit, **81**, 304.
 Ula, **82**, 23.
 cincta, **82**, 63.
 (Ula) bidens, **86**, 422.
 (Ula) cincta, **82**, 63.
 (Ula) subbidens, **86**, 422.
 Ulagak, **95**, 442.
 Ulalátan, **81**, 225.
 Ulalong, **87**, 456, 459.
 Ūlam, **81**, 246.
 Ulang, **85**, 311.
 Ulasiman-bato, **84**, 281.
 Uli-án, **94**, 349.
 Ūlip, **81**, 269, 270, 272, 300.
 Ulmaceæ, **83**, 223; **84**, 281, 292; **95**,
 553.
 Ulmus, **83**, 230; **98**, 183, 194.
 Ulomorpha, **82**, 23, 24.
 nigricolor, **82**, 68.
 Ulotrichales, **88**, 414; **99**, 137.
 Ulotrix sp., **86**, 190.
 Ūlúngan, **81**, 266.
 Ulva, **92**, 78, 488, 489, 493, 495.
 cavernosa, **90**, 48, 280.
 dichotoma, **90**, 283.
 fasciata, **88**, 415; **99**, 137, 138.
 fenestrata, **92**, 79, 84.
 intestinalis, **88**, 415.
 lactuca, **88**, 416; **94**, 191, 486, 495,
 511, 513-515; **99**, 137, 138.
 pertusa, **90**, 281; **99**, 137, 138.
 reticulata, **90**, 42, 47, 271, 272,
 279, 281, 416; **99**, 138.
 sinuosa, **90**, 60, 282.
 Ulvaceæ, **88**, 414; **90**, 38, 47; **99**,
 137.
 Ulvales, **90**, 47; **92**, 493.
 Umbaga, **90**, 34.
 Umbellifera, **84**, 293.
 Umbelliferae, **82**, 332; **84**, 288; **87**,
 193, 194; **95**, 174, 175, 179-181,
 183, 184, 554; **99**, 8.
 Umbra limi, **87**, 256.
 Ūmok, **81**, 290.
 Umurukoy, **86**, 125.
 Unág, **82**, 78.
 Undáyon pag-óng, **81**, 270, 326.
 Ungos, **85**, 452.
 Ūngot, **81**, 338.
 Ūngot-úngot, **81**, 227, 338.
 Ūngot-úngot bali, **81**, 226.
 Ūngoy, **81**, 329.
 Unig, **88**, 19.
 Ūno, **81**, 344.
 Unomyia, **93**, 432.
 Unos, **89**, 73.
 Unpolished rice, raw, **84**, 355.
 Unsoi, **96**, 180, 187, 188.
 Unsoy, **82**, 241, 242; **94**, 147; **95**,
 314.
 Unsuy, **92**, 132, 138, 139.
 Untih, **81**, 218, 240.
 Upeneoides sulphureus, **95**, 202.
 Upeneus, **83**, 111.
 moluccensis, **87**, 74.
 sulphureus, **87**, 75, 209.
 tragula, **87**, 75.
 vittatus, **87**, 75.
 Uperodon globulosum, **94**, 491.
 systema, **94**, 491.
 Upo, **82**, 238, 247; **88**, 224; **94**, 148;
 95, 315.
 Uppó, **82**, 91, 92, 94.
 Uppris, **82**, 99.
 Upright resurrection ginger, **88**, 23.
 Uraeus, **93**, 532.
 Urai, **84**, 282; **89**, 173, 177-179; **95**,
 276, 282, 290, 291; **97**, 318; **98**,
 12, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319;
 plant, **86**, 235.
 Urai-pula, **95**, 437.
 Uraria lagopodioides, **81**, 382.
 Uranotaenia annandalei, **87**, 54; **91**,
 438.
 arguellesi, **87**, 54; **91**, 438.
 argyrotarsis, **87**, 54, 56-60; **91**,
 438.

- atra, 87, 48, 54, 56-60; 91, 438;
 92, 458.
Uranotænia, 91, 447.
bimaculata, 91, 438.
clara, 91, 438.
delae, 91, 438.
falcipes, 91, 438.
heiseri, 91, 438.
innotata, 91, 438.
lagunensis, 87, 54; 91, 438.
lateralis, 91, 438.
ludlowe, 91, 438.
mendiolai, 87, 54; 91, 438.
nivea, 91, 438.
paragensis, 91, 438.
pygmæa, 91, 438.
pylei, 91, 438.
reyi, 91, 438.
testacea, 91, 438.
triangulata, 91, 438.
tubanguii, 87, 54; 89, 196, 198;
 91, 438.
Uray, 82, 235, 241, 242, 246; 83,
 195, 210; 99, 7.
Urayan, 90, 34.
Urceolus, 86, 176.
cyclostomus, 86, 179.
penardi, 86, 179.
Urena lobata, 81, 204, 205, 215; 84,
 286; 97, 26.
Uringin, 90, 34.
Urisi, 90, 34.
Urophyllum edanoi, 89, 284.
Uroglenopsis americana, 86, 184.
rotundata, 86, 183.
Uroplata walkeri, 97, 221.
Ursa major, 84, 344.
Urticaceæ, 84, 281, 292; 89, 201;
 91, 507; 95, 173-175, 177, 180,
 181, 184; 99, 7.
Urus, 90, 34.
Usa, 84, 267.
Usau, 95, 543.
Usiw, 81, 286.
Usnea, 92, 41, 42, 48.
articulata fo. *erecta*, 92, 74.
baileyi, 92, 49, 53.
baileyi var. *endorosea*, 92, 54.
barbara var. *asperima*, 92, 53.
barbata articulata fo. *erecta*, 92,
 74.
barbata var. *substrigosa*, 92, 54.
barbata var. *xanthopoga*, 92, 51.
chrysopoda, 92, 48, 51, 52.
ciliata, 92, 75.
comosa, 92, 58.
dasyypoga, 92, 58.
dasyypoga var. *substrigosa*, 92, 54.
dasyypogoides var. *substrigosa*, 92,
 54.
diffracta, 92, 67, 68.
elmeri, 92, 50, 52, 71; 98, 301.
endorhodina, 92, 51.
erecta, 92, 43, 45, 51, 73.
eumitrioides, 92, 45, 51, 72, 74.
flexilis, 92, 49, 59, 73; 98, 298,
 299, 301.
florida, 98, 301.
furcata var. *marivelensis*, 92, 68.
glabrata, 92, 70.
hossei, 86, 34; 92, 50, 64; 98,
 298.
hossei fo. *subtrichodea*, 92, 65.
humilis, 92, 51, 71.
implicita, 92, 49, 54.
insignis, 92, 49, 52.
intercalaris, 98, 298, 301.
japonica, 92, 73; 98, 301.
laevata, 92, 51, 75.
longissima, 86, 34; 92, 43, 46, 47,
 49, 60, 61.
marivelensis, 86, 34; 92, 50, 68.
mearnsi, 92, 50, 66.
misamisensis, 86, 34; 92, 63.
montagnei, 92, 50, 69; 98, 299.
neo-caledonica, 86, 34.
oncodes, 86, 34.
orientalis, 98, 301.
percava fo. *asperima*, 92, 53.
philippina, 92, 50, 67; 93, 327.
philippina var. *mearnsi*, 92, 66.
philippina var. *primaria*, 92, 67.
pyncnoclada, 92, 50, 70.
ramosi, 92, 51, 72.
roseola, 92, 58.
rubescens, 92, 49, 57.
rubescens var. *rubrotincta*, 92,
 58.
rubicunda, 92, 43, 49, 55-57.
rubicunda var. *roseola*, 92, 49, 57.
rubrotincta, 92, 58.
schadenbergiana, 92, 45, 50, 66.
sp., 93, 327, 329, 331; 98, 297,
 299.
squarrosa, 86, 35; 92, 44, 46, 49,
 54, 61, 63, 64; 98, 298, 301.
squarrosa var. *misamisensis*, 92,
 43, 46, 50, 61, 63.
subblacumosa, 92, 68.
sublurida, 92, 57.
trichina, 92, 67.
trichodea, 92, 65.
trichodea var. *rubiginosa*, 86, 34.
Utak, 81, 357.

- Útan, **81**, 341.
 Útanbitúka, **81**, 341.
 Utaw, **94**, 150.
 Utetheisa lotrix, **97**, 183, 225.
 pulchella, **97**, 225.
 Utod, **95**, 478.
 Utóng, **81**, 210.
 Utót-kilát, **81**, 332.
 Utricularia vulgaris, **86**, 139.
 Uttaris, **84**, 12, 13, 19, 20, 108.
 pallidipennis, **84**, 7, 109.
 Uvaria catocarpa, **99**, 223.
 purpurea, **95**, 441.
 rufa, **81**, 241; **83**, 207; **95**, 442;
 97, 153, 154; **98**, 151-153.
 sorzogonensis, **99**, 223.
 Uwá, **81**, 378.
 Uwag, **90**, 34.
 Uway, **82**, 86.
 Uwiha, **81**, 296.
 Uwik, **81**, 201.
 Uwipit, **81**, 214.
 Uxantis consputa, **97**, 187, 215.
 Uyóng, **81**, 324.
 Uyót, **81**, 346.
 Uyút, **81**, 346.
- V**
- Vaccinium myrtoides, **95**, 464.
 whitfordii, **95**, 464.
 Vaimosa bikolana, **87**, 78.
 cardonensis, **87**, 78.
 dispar, **87**, 81.
 fusca, **82**, 13.
 layia, **82**, 13.
 macragnathos, **87**, 78.
 montalbani, **87**, 81.
 piapensis, **87**, 77.
 rivalis, **87**, 78.
 sapanga, **87**, 78.
 nigricornis, **97**, 180, 213.
 Valanga nigricornis, **97**, 180, 213.
 Valdiviana edwardsina, **93**, 79.
 Valencienna, **82**, 349, 369, 370.
 key to the Indo-Pacific species of,
 82, 369.
 helsdingeni, **82**, 369.
 longipinnis, **82**, 369, 370.
 muralis, **82**, 369, 370.
 sexguttata, **82**, 369, 370.
 strigata, **82**, 369.
 Valeria boebera trinobantes, **93**, 214.
 Vallaris, **95**, 139.
 solanacea, **95**, 123, 135, 140.
 Valleriola buenoi, **80**, 339; **85**, 467-
 469.
 key to the species of, **85**, 469.
 mindorana, **85**, 467, 469.
 Vallisneria, **91**, 312, 334, 335.
 gigantea, **95**, 483; **96**, 398.
 Valoria, **90**, 271.
 ægagropila, **88**, 418, 419; **99**, 139.
 confervoides, **90**, 273, 274, 281.
 fastigiata, **88**, 419.
 Forbesii, **90**, 49.
 macrophysa, **88**, 420.
 ovalis, **90**, 281.
 utricularis, **88**, 419, 420; **90**, 273,
 282.
 ventricosa, **90**, 42, 48, 273, 274,
 282; **99**, 139.
 Valoniaceæ, **88**, 417; **90**, 48; **99**,
 139.
 Valoniopsis pachynema, **88**, 428.
 Vanda, **98**, 165, 167.
 caerulea, **98**, 156.
 Emma, **98**, 156.
 lamellata, **98**, 156.
 luzonia, **98**, 156.
 manila, **98**, 156.
 Nelly, **98**, 156, 157.
 rotschildiana, **98**, 156.
 sanderiana, **98**, 155-157.
 sp., **90**, 34.
 Valulina playferiana, **86**, 163.
 Vanieria cochinchinensis, **81**, 314,
 333.
 Vanilla, **84**, 280; **92**, 423.
 philippensis, **90**, 32.
 planifolia, **84**, 280; **92**, 423.
 Vanoverberghia sepulchrei, **95**, 559.
 Varunina, **99**, 23, 95.
 Vatica mangachapoi, **87**, 124.
 sp., **89**, 202, 220.
 Veitchia merrillii, **95**, 517.
 Venus clam, **85**, 211.
 spp., **97**, 148.
 squamosa, **95**, 201.
 Veprius, **88**, 282.
 Verania crosea, **97**, 220.
 discolor, **97**, 220.
 Verbena, **95**, 556.
 Verbenaceæ, **84**, 289, 293, 294, 296,
 297; **86**, 233, 234, 236; **92**, 426;
 95, 556; **96**, 398; **98**, 163.
 Vermicelli, **84**, 344, 355; **93**, 375.
 Vernonia cinerea, **81**, 334; **95**, 454;
 96, 398.
 patula, **84**, 291.
 spp., **99**, 7.
 vidalii, **81**, 306, 350; **90**, 29.
 Verrucaria calciseda, **86**, 35.
 Vespicula depressifrons, **80**, 458.
 gogorzæ, **80**, 456.

- Vestiplex, **94**, 239.
 Vethi, **83**, 2, 11, 26.
 Vicia angustifolia, **82**, 328.
 sativa, **82**, 328.
 sativa var. angustifolia, **82**, 328.
 Vidal's lanutan, **87**, 125, 126; **90**, 30.
 Vigna sesquipedalis, **85**, 309; **88**, 224; **92**, 138; **94**, 149; **98**, 326.
 sinensis, **81**, 220, 221; **83**, 210, 214; **84**, 284, 358; **85**, 309; **88**, 233; **90**, 453, 502; **94**, 149; **95**, 315.
 sinensis var. sesquipedalis, **82**, 247; **83**, 209, 211; **90**, 453, 502; **95**, 314, 315.
 Vigna sp., **81**, 281.
 Villebrunea trinervis, **95**, 554.
 Vinca major, **95**, 140.
 Vindula arsinoc, **93**, 209.
 Vinsonia stellifera, **97**, 217.
 Viola edanoi, **89**, 284.
 odorata, **84**, 287; **93**, 57, 62, 64.
 Violaceae, **84**, 287, 293.
 Violeta, **84**, 287.
 Vipera trigonocephala, **93**, 252.
 Vireosa, **82**, 350, 373.
 hanae, **82**, 273.
 Virgilia luzonensis, **97**, 187, 215.
 Virot, **82**, 353; **87**, 77.
 Viscoideae, **83**, 223.
 Vislouchiella planctonica, **86**, 154.
 Vitaceae, **84**, 286, 293; **92**, 425; **95**, 558.
 Vitex aherniana, **90**, 31; **96**, 398.
 negundo, **81**, 292, 343; **86**, 236; **95**, 557; **96**, 398.
 parviflora, **81**, 330, 368, 370; **84**, 289; **86**, 236.
 sp., **90**, 26.
 trifolia, **84**, 289; **88**, 248; **93**, 57, 61, 63.
 turczaninovi, **81**, 351.
 Vittaria debilis, **81**, 92.
 heciophylla, **81**, 45.
 Vitis spp., **97**, 195; **98**, 326.
 vinifera, **84**, 286; **85**, 141.
 Viverra tangalunga, **81**, 296.
 Viverridae, **97**, 227.
 Viviparomusca bakeri, **85**, 428.
 gibsoni, **85**, 428.
 Voacanga africana, **98**, 247, 248.
 delichocalyx, **98**, 248.
 globosa, **81**, 280, 358; **98**, 248, 251, 253.
 latifolia, **98**, 248.
 megacarpa, **98**, 248.
 sp., **98**, 247.
 Volvaria esculenta, **95**, 193, 483, 498.
 sp., **93**, 498.
 Volvariella volvacea, **96**, 193, 197, 198, 200, 201, 203, 205, 208-210.
 Volvocales, **86**, 139, 140.
 Volvocinae, **86**, 163.
 Vomerodontia, **32**, 181.
 Voyayoi, **95**, 529.

W

- Wafer, **93**, 361, 376, 377; apa, **93**, 377.
 Wagwag rice, raw, **84**, 355.
 Wak, **81**, 201.
 Wak-wak, **85**, 462; bird, **85**, 454, 456, 457.
 Wakiyus ablani, **81**, 12.
 Waliswalisan, **84**, 286; **85**, 309.
 Wallaceana, **84**, 230, 233, 235.
 Wallaceodendron celebicum, **84**, 284.
 Wallacispa, **84**, 230, 233, 235.
 Waltheria americana, **96**, 398.
 Wandering Jew, **84**, 280.
 Wansuy, **82**, 235, 246; **83**, 196, 210; **87**, 193.
 Warasiman, **90**, 34.
 Waray-waray, **85**, 451.
 Water chestnut, **83**, 198, 211; local, cooked, **94**, 148.
 Watercock, **86**, 6, 8.
 Water couch grass, **94**, 303.
 Water cress, **84**, 348, 359; **88**, 224, 248; **94**, 147; **96**, 178, 182, 187, 188.
 Water hyacinth, **97**, 25.
 Waterlily, **84**, 282; **95**, 511; **97**, 20, 25.
 Watermelon, **82**, 230, 243; **92**, 22, 26, 30; seeds, **82**, 239, 249; **84**, 346, 358.
 Water plant, **97**, 23, 25.
 Water poppy, **84**, 282.
 Waved clam shell, **95**, 201.
 Wax gourd, **83**, 196, 210; **92**, 21, 25, 29; **94**, 150; candy, **93**, 369, 383.
 Wax scale, **97**, 195, 201, 203-205.
 Webbia, **89**, 208, 209.
 biformis, **89**, 211.
 cornutus, **89**, 202.
 costulatulus, **89**, 202, 212.
 14-spinatus, **81**, 61.
 obtusispinosus, **89**, 211.
 pabo, **89**, 210.
 piscecauda, **89**, 210, 211.
 platypoides, **89**, 210, 211.

- Webbini, 89, 201.
Webera bispinosa, 98, 293-295.
 longiflora, 98, 293, 294.
 scandens, 98, 293, 294.
 siamensis, 98, 293, 294.
Weeksia sp., 92, 79.
Wendlandia luzoniensis, 81, 356, 358.
 Wheat, 97, 178, 184; noodles, 93, 375.
 White bark borer, 97, 201.
 White bean, dried, 94, 149.
 White corn flour preparation, 93, 374.
 White corn flour preparation with grated coconut, 93, 374.
 White corn, fresh, 95, 315.
 White corn preparation with yam, 93, 374.
 Whitefly, 97, 191, 199, 205-207.
 White ginger, 88, 7.
 White goby, 87, 77.
 White grub, 97, 179.
 White kidney bean, 83, 212.
 White lauan, 87, 125; 88, 42; 89, 73; 90, 30.
 White mulberry, 98, 164.
 rot-fungi, 98, 169, 170.
 White-plumed kabubu, 87, 75.
 White popinac, 97, 26.
 White sea bass, 87, 74.
 Whitespot arum, 83, 199, 211; 94, 147.
 White-spotted guitarfish, 83, 383.
 Whiting, 85, 206.
 Whole egg, hard-boiled, 84, 362.
 Whole peanut brittle, 93, 383.
Wikstroemia ovata, 96, 398.
 Winged ants, 90, 164.
 Winged bean, 90, 453; 94, 149; 95, 315; 97, 27.
Wikstroemia, 90, 30.
 meyeniana, 81, 329.
 ovata, 84, 287.
 Wild duck, 84, 268.
 Wild ginger, 88, 27.
 Wild pigs, 84, 324.
 Winged bean, 97, 25.
 Wire-haired fox Terrier, 93, 73.
 Wire grass, 94, 298.
Wislouchiella planctonica, 86, 139.
 Wongbok, 82, 234.
Wrightia, 95, 138.
 laniti, 81, 280, 358, 370, 378.
 tinctoria, 95, 123, 132, 137.
 Wrightii, 90, 41.
Wuchereria bancrofti, 91, 434.
 malayi, 86, 73.
Wurdemannia miniata, 90, 294.
 setacea, 90, 294.
- ### X
- Xabáwan, 82, 99.
 Xagiyááan, 82, 81, 93.
 Xamrút, 82, 100.
 Xamrutan, 82, 100.
Xanthidæ, 99, 22, 58, 67, 73, 75.
Xanthinæ, 99, 22, 58, 70.
Xantho distinguendos, 99, 68.
 macgillivrayi, 99, 65.
Xanthodes intersepta, 97, 192, 225.
Xanthogaleruca, 91, 37-39.
Xanthonia, 85, 88, 108.
 stevensi, 85, 108.
 taiwana, 85, 110.
 villosula, 85, 108.
Xanthopyllum excelsum, 87, 121, 123.
Xassarán, 82, 82, 86.
Xáwan, 82, 95.
Xelyborus, 89, 208.
 bicornis, 93, 424.
Xenia, 83, 105, 107, 110.
Xenodon ancorus, 91, 461, 463-465.
Xenophthalmus, 99, 84-86.
 duplociliatus, 99, 85.
 latifrons, 99, 85.
 obscurus, 99, 84, 85, 89-91.
 pinnotheroides, 99, 23, 84-86, 88, 89, 91.
 s. str., 99, 85.
Xenophthalmidæ, 99, 23, 84.
Xenophthalminæ
Xenopus lævis, 94, 495.
Xenotingis trepidantis, 83, 72.
Xestocasis iostrota, 97, 182, 223.
Xestocephalinæ, 89, 41.
Xestocephalini, 89, 41.
Xestocephalus apicalis, 89, 42.
 guttatus, 89, 41, 43.
 key to the Philippine species of, 89, 42.
 maquilingensis, 89, 42, 43.
 osborni, 89, 42, 44.
 paganurus, 89, 42, 45.
 pardalinus, 89, 45.
 pulicarius, 89, 41.
 relatus, 89, 42, 45.
Ximenia americana, 95, 512.
Xiphocheilus quadrimaculatus, 87, 76.
Xiphopteris, 80, 94-98, 123, 132, 163; 81, 81; 84, 382.

- antipodalis, 81, 93.
 conjunctisorum, 81, 93, 94.
 glanduloso-pilosum, 81, 93, 95.
 govidjoaense, 81, 93, 94.
 key to the species of, 81, 93.
 serrulata, 80, 132.
 subpinnatifida, 81, 93, 94.
Xiphura atrata, 83, 265.
 jozana, 82, 30, 43.
Xisad, 82, 88.
Kitáp, 82, 88.
Xorides furcifer, 83, 424.
 nitens, 83, 420.
Xyleboricus malayensis, 83, 144, 150.
Xyleborus, 93, 424.
 adossuarius, 80, 367, 368.
 affinis, 97, 182, 222.
 alterrimus, 83, 140.
 amphicranulus, 83, 140.
 andamanensis, 83, 140, 153.
 artestriatus, 83, 140.
 astutus, 83, 140, 154.
 barbatus, 83, 140.
 bellus, 89, 205.
 bicornioides, 80, 368.
 bicornis, 80, 368.
 braeviusculus, 83, 152.
 cancellatus, 83, 140.
 caolator, 89, 202.
 ciliatus, 81, 64; 83, 140.
 cinchonae, 83, 140.
 circumsisulus, 83, 140, 151.
 circumcisis, 89, 202.
 coffaeae, 83, 140.
 cognatus, 83, 141.
 concisus, 90, 93.
 cristatulus, 89, 204.
 curvidentis, 89, 201.
 cylindripennis, 83, 141, 152.
 difficilis, 83, 141.
 discolor, 83, 141.
 dispar, 83, 155.
 dossuarius, 80, 367; 90, 90.
 duploarmatus, 89, 204.
 elegans, 83, 141.
 emarginatus, 83, 141.
 eucalpticus, 83, 152.
 exiguus, 80, 364; 83, 141.
 fallax, 83, 141.
 fornicatus, 81, 62; 83, 141; 97, 190, 222.
 funereus, 83, 141.
 fuscus, 83, 141.
 hybridus, 83, 141.
 indicus, 83, 141.
 interjectus, 90, 93.
 intermedius, 89, 201.
 javanus, 83, 141.
 jucundus, 83, 138.
 limatus, 83, 142; 89, 202.
 longior, 90, 92.
 luzonicus, 90, 91.
 macropterus, 89, 201.
 mancus, 80, 364; 81, 61, 62.
 marginatus, 83, 142; 90, 93.
 mascarensis, 83, 142; 90, 95.
 metacuneolus, 81, 62.
 minutus, 89, 202.
 morigerus, 83, 142; 90, 91, 92.
 morstatt, 90, 91.
 mucronatus, 81, 64.
 nepotulomorphus, 83, 142.
 nitidior, 83, 143.
 nitidipennis, 83, 142.
 nitidus, 80, 364.
 nudibrevis, 80, 370.
 obtusius, 83, 142.
 onopotulus, 81, 65; 83, 138.
 opacicauda, 83, 142.
 parvulus, 83, 142.
 parvus, 90, 94.
 percorthylus, 89, 202.
 perforans, 97, 186, 222.
 permitidus, 83, 142, 152.
 perparvus, 89, 202.
 posticestriatus, 83, 142.
 proceri, 83, 155.
 protensus, 80, 368.
 pullus, 80, 370.
 pumilus, 89, 202.
 punctulatus, 80, 364.
 pusillus, 90, 91, 93.
 quadricostatus, 89, 201.
 scabrior, 89, 202.
 scabripennis, 83, 142.
 schultzei, 80, 364.
 semigranosus, 83, 142.
 sereinus, 83, 143, 155.
 sexspinatus, 89, 204.
 sexspinosus, 81, 62.
 similis, 81, 62; 83, 143; 97, 190, 222.
 siobanus, 83, 143, 154.
 sordicaudulus, 90, 93.
 sp., 97, 198, 202.
 spp., 97, 222.
 striatotruncatus, 83, 143.
 subagnatus, 93, 94.
 subparallelus, 83, 143.
 taboensis, 81, 65.
 taichuensis, 81, 64.
 tegalensis, 83, 143.
 tenuigraphus, 83, 155.

- terreticollis, **83**, 151.
 testaceus, **80**, 364; **83**, 143; **97**, 222.
 theæ, **83**, 144, 151.
 tonkinensis, **81**, 61.
 trolaki, **89**, 202.
 truncatellus, **83**, 138.
 truncatipennis, **90**, 92.
 ursulus, **83**, 144.
 vestitus, **83**, 144; **89**, 202.
 vigilans, **89**, 201.
 (Xyloperla) parvus, **90**, 94.
 Xylechinus formosanus, **90**, 88.
 Xylocarpus granatum, **90**, 28.
 moluccensis, **90**, 32.
 sp., **96**, 144.
 Xylophis, **93**, 408, 409.
 Xyxophyceæ, **91**, 267, 273.
 Xylopsocus capuncinus, **97**, 198, 220.
 Xylorma, **93**, 511.
 Xylosma amarum, **93**, 512.
 cumingii, **93**, 512.
 fragrans, **93**, 512, 513.
 key to the species of Philippines, **93**, 511.
 luzonense, **93**, 511, 512.
 palawanense, **93**, 511, 513.
 sp., **93**, 513.
 suluense, **93**, 511.
 Xylothrips religiosus, **97**, 220.
 Xylothrechus quadripes, **97**, 220.
 Xylotrupes gideon, **97**, 219.
 sp., **81**, 303.
 Xynidius, **81**, 125.
 Xyridaceæ, **84**, 365.
 Xyris adusta, **84**, 365.
 capensis var. schœnoides, **84**, 366.
 capito, **84**, 367.
 complanata, **84**, 366.
 indica, **84**, 367.
 maritima, **84**, 367.
- Y**
- Yábil, **81**, 267, 365.
 Yabóh, **81**, 300.
 Yábot, **81**, 183, 329, 351.
 Yabyaban, **95**, 550.
 Yakal, **87**, 125; **88**, 399; **90**, 34; **98**, 176.
 Yam, **90**, 501, 512; **93**, 368; **94**, 146, 149, 151; **95**, 315, 459, 461; **97**, 178, 191; bean, **83**, 210; **94**, 149; **95**, 315; bean pod, **83**, 197; bean pods, **94**, 148; fudge, **93**, 368, 383; preparation with grated coconut, **93**, 375.
 Yamatotipula, **94**, 237, 239.
 nohiræ, **82**, 31, 150.
 Yambo, **92**, 19, 23, 27, 31.
 Yanká', **81**, 228.
 Yánoh, **81**, 357.
 Yantekan, **90**, 34.
 Yard grass, **94**, 298; **95**, 276; 282, 290, 291; **97**, 318; **98**, 13, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319, **99**, 5, 13-16.
 Yard long bean, **82**, 247; **83**, 195, 198, 209, 211; **90**, 507; **98**, 326; green, **95**, 315; green pods, **94**, 149; leaves, **95**, 314; 318; red, **95**, 315, 318; **90**, 502, 505; seed, **94**, 149; singapore, **90**, 502, 505.
 Yaw, **81**, 265.
 Yaw-yáw', **81**, 273.
 Yaw-yáw-pahinga', **81**, 382.
 Yeast, **82**, 240, 249; **96**, 168-170; propagated from coco water, **95**, 318.
 Yeasts, studies on thiamin and protein contents of some local, **87**, 15.
 Yellow bamboo, **90**, 29; **92**, 422.
 Yellow and green mung bean, **94**, 151.
 Yellow corn, **84**, 356; cooked, **84**, 356; white, **84**, 356; meal, **84**, 356; preparation, **93**, 375; preparation with grated coconut, **93**, 375.
 Yellow fin tuna, **85**, 206; **95**, 202; **97**, 148.
 Yellow India ginger, **88**, 8.
 Yellow lanutan, **90**, 28.
 Yerba buena, **97**, 280.
 Ylapo, **92**, 554.
 Yolk of duck's egg, fertilized, **95**, 204.
 Young garlic and leaves, **95**, 314.
 Young garlic bulb and leaves, **95**, 318.
 Young herring, **85**, 209.
 Yponomeutidae, **97**, 200.
 Yúbil, **81**, 299.
 Yúdo, **81**, 230.
 Yulyúl, **81**, 267.
 Yükyük, **81**, 233, 342.
 Yúpal, **81**, 379.
 Yúpal-lúta', **81**, 336.
 Yupal-mantüg, **81**, 379.
- Z**
- Zalusa, **93**, 433.
 Zálut, **82**, 86.
 Zapote, **84**, 351, 361.
 Zaprionus multistriata, **97**, 200, 226.
 Zambó', **81**, 184.

- Zamensis (Ptyas) mucosus, 93, 174.
 Zamesochorus, 90, 394.
 Zanclicher, 99, 24.
 Zanthozylum ailanthoides, 99, 203.
 alatum, 99, 203.
 budruna, 99, 203.
 integrifolium, 99, 203, 204, 210, 212, 215.
 Zea mays, 81, 194, 245; 86, 236; 87, 104; 89, 173, 177-179; 90, 501; 92, 422; 94, 146; 95, 276; 95, 282, 290, 315; 96, 398; 97, 184, 318; 98, 236, 239, 243, 318, 319, 326.
 Zebra fish, 80, 428, 431; 82, 191.
 Zebra fishes, 80, 423, 428, 429.
 Zebra shark, 87, 69.
 Zebrasoma veliferum, 87, 75.
 Zebreleotris, 82, 189, 347, 356.
 fasciata, 82, 191, 357.
 Zebrina pendula, 84, 280.
 Zedoary, 88, 19.
 Zelandoglochina, 93, 428, 433.
 Zenarchopterus brevirostris, 87, 71.
 buffoni, 87, 71.
 cagayensis, 87, 81.
 cotnog, 87, 81.
 dispar, 87, 71.
 kampeni, 87, 71.
 philippinus, 87, 81.
 philippinus var. magatensis, 87, 81, 86.
 Zephyr, 83, 219.
 Zephyranthes bifolia, 83, 225.
 candida, 83, 225, 226.
 carnea, 83, 225.
 rosea, 83, 225; 96, 398.
 Zerumbet speciosum, 88, 13.
 Zethera musa, 93, 214.
 Zeugma valdezi, 97, 187, 215.
 Zeugnomia, 91, 447.
 aguilari, 91, 438.
 fajardoi, 91, 438.
 gracilis, 91, 438.
 lawtoni, 89, 190; 91, 438.
 sp., 85, 219; 89, 186.
 Zeuzera coffea, 97, 197, 204, 223.
 Zingiber, 88, 4, 28.
 blancoi, 88, 24.
 cassumunar, 88, 24, 25.
 key to the species of, 88, 24.
 officinale, 81, 255; 83, 211; 86, 236; 88, 24, 223, 248-250; 90, 149; 95, 315; 97, 207.
 purpureum, 88, 25.
 sp., 81, 376.
 zerumbet, 84, 280; 86, 236; 88, 24, 27.
 zerumbet var. magnum, 88, 27.
 Zingiberaceae, 81, 243, 329; 84, 280, 292; 86, 233, 236; 88, 2, 3; 92, 423.
 key to the genera of, 88, 4; 95, 559.
 Zimmermania brachyptera, 83, 130, 131.
 magdalenae, 83, 130.
 Zinnias, 84, 291.
 Zisaphus sp., 98, 174.
 Zizyphus hutchinsonii, 90, 33.
 jujuba, 99, 198.
 talanai, 90, 27.
 Zoarces viviparus, 92, 275.
 Zonaria dichotoma, 90, 62.
 pavonia, 90, 61.
 variegata, 90, 43, 61, 284.
 Zoology—Amphibia:
 Notes on a collection of amphibians from Mindanao Island, Philippines (Rabor and Alcala), 88, 335.
 A study of the urinogenital system of Philippine Salientia, together with notes on cornufer novae-Britannae from New Guinea and a North Bornean Rhacophorus ottilophus (Bhaduri and Mondal), 94, 469.
 Zoology—Aves:
 A bird new to Palawan (Amadon), 81, 139.
 Neotypes of some Philippine birds (Manuel), 85, 305.
 Notes on Chinese egret, Egretta eulophotes (Swinhoe), 80, 53.
 On a small series of Eurystomus orientalis (Linn.) from the Karimundjava Islands (Indonesia) (Hoogerwerf), 94, 77.
 On some Indonesian races of orange-bellied flowerpecker Dicaeum trigonostigma (Hoogerwerf), 93, 525.
 On some rather small specimens of Dicurus paradiseus formosus Cab. from Java (Hoogerwerf), 93, 519.
 On the validity of Charadrius alexandrinus javanicus Chasen and the occurrence of Charadrius alexandrinus ruficapillus Temm. and of Charadrius peronii Sch. on Java and in New Guinea (Hoogerwerf), 95, 209.

Zoology—Crustacea:

The family Raninidæ and other new and rare species of brachyuran decapods from the Philippines and adjacent regions (Serene and Umali), **99**, 21.

A new species of Ameriana from the Philippines with remarks on the spired Planorbidae of the Pacific area (Hubendick), **83**, 319.

Reproduction, larval development, and cultivation of sugpo (*Pennaeus monodon* Fabricius) (Villaluz, Villaluz, Ladrera, Sheikh and Gonzaga), **98**, 205.

A revision of Philippine Abuneidae, with description of two new species (Serene and Umali), **94**, 87.

Zoology—Echinodermata:

A brief summary of the Pacific and Atlantic Holothuriodea of the Allan Hancock Foundation collections (Domantay), **82**, 133.

The echinoderm fauna of Manila Bay (Domantay and Conlu), **97**, 159.

An ecological survey of the marine vegetation of the Hundred Islands and vicinity (Domantay), **90**, 271.

Littoral holothurian from Zamboanga and vicinity (Domantay), **82**, 109.

Littoral Holothuriodea of Hundred Islands and vicinity, Lingayen Gulf, Luzon Island, Philippines (Domantay), **89**, 79.

The marine fauna of Taganak Island, largest of the Turtle Islands group with notes on the ecology of the animals encountered (Domantay), **83**, 103.

New forms of Holothuriodea from the vicinity of Southern California and Mexico in the collection of the Allan Hancock Foundation, University of Southern California in Los Angeles, California (Domantay), **90**, 333.

Zoology—Insecta—Coleoptera:

Austral-asiatische Hispinæ aus dem Zoologischen Museum der Humboldt Universität Berlin, 3. Teil: die gruppen der Botryonopini (Uhmman), **83**, 39.

Beitrag zur kenntnis der Indo-Malayischen Malacodermata (Coleoptera), XIII (Wittmer), **83**, Die ersten Stände von *Oncocephala tuberculata* Olivier (Uhmman), **85**, 499.

Fauna Indomalayensis, IV: 141. Beitrag zur morphologie und Systematik der Scolytoidea (Schedl), **83**, 187.

Fauna Philippinensis, VIII: 123. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea (Schedl), **80**, 363.

Fauna of the Philippines, IX (Schedl), **90**, 87.

Formosan Scolytoidea, I: Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea (Schedl), **81**, 61.

Gonophorini besonders von den Philippinen (Uhmman), **84**, 229.

Hispinæ aus Indonesia, III (Uhmman), **85**, 507.

A new Philippine species of *Nosodendron* (Oehme-Leonhardt), **82**, 253.

Notes on *Oncocephala tuberculata* (Olivier) (Coleoptera: Hispidæ), a leafminer of sweet potato (*Ipomoea batatas* Poir.) in West Java (Mo), **85**, 517.

Some Scolytidae and Platypodidae (Coleoptera) from the oriental region (Browne), **89**, 201.

Supplementary host list and checklist of Philippine plant pest (Baltazar), **97**, 177.

Synonymies of bark beetles, XIII. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of the Scolytoidea. 221 (Schedl), **93**, 423.

A taxonomic study on the Chrysomelidae (Insecta: Coleoptera) from Formosa, Part VIII. Subfamily Galerucinae (Chûjô), **91**, 1.

Two new genera of myrmecophilous Staphylinidae from the Philippines (Seever), **81**, 125.

Verwandschaftskreise und Skulptur der decken der austral-asiatischen *Dactylispa* Arten (Uhmman), **83**, 1.

Zoology—Insecta—Diptera:

On Asiatic and related Chrysopinae (Diptera: Tabanidae) (Philip and Mackerras), **88**, 279.

- A checklist of Philippine mosquitoes with a larval key to genera (Diptera, Culicidae) (Delfinado, Viado, and Coronel), **91**, 433.
- The flies of the genus *Musca* in the Philippines (Cabrera and Roseboon), **85**, 425.
- Japanese Psychodidae, I. *Psychoda* species (Tokunaga and Komyo), **83**, 307.
- Japanese Psychodidae, II. Nine new species of moth flies (Tokunaga and Komyo), **83**, 401.
- Japanese Psychodidae, III. New or little-known moth flies, with descriptions of ten new species (Tokunaga and Komyo), **34**, 205.
- Japanese Psychodidae, IV. Descriptions and revision of *Psychoda* species (Tokunaga), **86**, 359.
- Japanese Psychodidae, V. Descriptions and revisions on the Japanese species of the genera *Trichopsychoda*, *Pericoma*, *Telmatoscopus*, *Brunettia*, and *Trichomyia* (Tokunaga), **88**, 453.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVI (Alexander), **86**, 405.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVII (Alexander), **89**, 221.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVIII (Alexander), **90**, 97.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), XLVIX (Alexander), **90**, 155.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), L (Alexander), **90**, 397.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LI (Alexander), **92**, 205.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LII (Alexander), **92**, 383.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIII (Alexander), **93**, 77.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIV (Alexander), **93**, 277.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LV (Alexander), **93**, 427.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVI (Alexander), **94**, 235.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVII (Alexander), **94**, 397.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LVIII (Alexander), **94**, 535.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LIX (Alexander), **95**, 79.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LX (Alexander), **95**, 227.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LXI (Alexander), **95**, 353.
- New or little-known Tipulidae from eastern Asia (Diptera), LXII (Alexander), **96**, 29.
- Notes on mosquito bionomics, I. Colonization of *A. minimus flavirostris* and *A. vagus limosus* in an outdoor insectary (Santiago), **90**, 531.
- Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XVII. The eggs and first-instar larvæ of some neomyzomyias (Baisas and Pagayon), **85**, 215.
- Notes on Philippine mosquitoes, XX. Daytime observations in houses of two barrios in Laguna Province (Baisas and Catipon), **87**, 47.
- Observation on supposedly unusual breeding of the Philippine malaria vector (Mendoza and Abinoja), **81**, 53.
- The Philippine species of *Simulium* (Diptera, Simuliidae) (Delfinado), **89**, 47.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part I. The crane flies of Shikoku, I (Alexander), **82**, 21.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part II. The crane flies of Shikoku, II (Alexander), **82**, 141.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part III. The more flies of Shikoku, III (Alexander), **82**, 263.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidae (Diptera), Part IV (Alexander), **83**, 263.

- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part V. The crane flies of Honshu, II (Alexander), **85**, 349.
- Records and descriptions of Japanese Tipulidæ (Diptera), Part VI. The crane flies of Honshu, II (Alexander), **86**, 281.
- Scientific notes. An addition to the tick fauna of the Philippines (Pippin), **94**, 395.
- Studies on the biology of Philippine mosquitoes, II. Observations on the life and behavior of *Aedes albopictus* (Skuse) in the laboratory (Del Rosario), **92**, 89.
- Zoology—Insecta, general:
Supplementary host list and checklist of Philippine pest (Baltazar), **97**, 177.
- Zoology—Insecta—Hemiptera:
Four new species of gall-making lacebugs (Hemiptera: Tingidæ), (Drake), **85**, 471.
The life history of *glaucias crassa* (Westwood)—Hemiptera: Pentatomidæ (Hoffmann), **83**, 83.
New genera and species of Tingidæ from the Old World (Hemiptera) (Drake), **83**, 69.
New apterous aradids from East Indies (Hemiptera) (Drake), **85**, 389.
A new species of *Bryanelllocoris* from the Philippines (Hemiptera: Lygaeidæ) (Slater), **94**, 71.
Notes on Aradidæ from Eastern Hemisphere (Hemiptera), II. Aradidæ from the Oriental and Australian regions in the Hungarian National Museum, Budapest, Hungary, I (Kormilev), **83**, 123.
Notes on Aradidæ from Eastern Hemisphere, X (Hemiptera). On some apterous Mezirinæ from India and Indonesia (Kormilev), **85**, 283.
Notes on Aradidæ from the Eastern Hemisphere, XI (Hemiptera), **85**, 389.
Philippine Leptopodidæ (Hemiptera) (Drake), **85**, 467.
- Revision of the subfamily Pachygrontinæ of the World (Hemiptera): Lygaeidæ (Slater), **84**, 1.
Third supplement to a catalogue of Scutelleroidea (Hoffmann), **82**, 309.
- Zoology—Insecta—Homoptera:
Notes on Philippine and other asiatic Machaerotinæ (Homoptera) (Maa), **85**, 233.
The Philippine species of *Parabolocratus* (Cicadellidæ, Homoptera) (Capco), **88**, 325.
Philippine species of *Xestocephalus* van Duzee (Cicadellidæ, Homoptera) in Baker collection, United States National Museum (Capco), **89**, 41.
A study of Philippine *Bothrogonia* with reference to the female seventh sterna and internal male genitalia (Capco), **87**, 159.
- Zoology—Insecta—Hymenoptera:
Etchellsia philippinensis sp. nov. (Dinapsinæ, Megalyridæ, Hymenoptera) (Baltazar), **90**, 219.
A new chalcid from the Philippines (Perampidæ, Hymenoptera) (Baltazar), **90**, 221.
A new *Eucremastus* (Cephalobolus) from India (Hymenoptera: Ichneumonidæ), (Lal), **96**, 25.
New generic synonyms in parasitic Hymenoptera (Baltazar), **90**, 391.
The Philippine *Diplazoninæ* (Hymenoptera, Ichneumonidæ), (Baltazar), **83**, 161.
The Philippine species of *Chriodes* (Ophioninæ, Ichneumonidæ, Hymenoptera) (Baltazar), **90**, 377.
The Philippine species of *Poemeniini* (Pimplinæ, Ichneumonidæ, Hymenoptera) (Baltazar), **83**, 419.
Reclassification of some Indo-Australian and African *Bracoinæ* and *Rogadinæ* (Braconinæ, Hymenoptera) (Baltazar), **98**, 259.
Some new and interesting Philippine ants (Hymenoptera: Formicidæ) (Chapman), **92**, 247.

- The species of *Plectochorus* (Hymenoptera, Ichneumonidae) (Townes), **85**, 257.
- Studies on the ecology of the army ants of the Philippine genus *Aenictus* Shuckard (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) (Chapman), **93**, 551.
- Zoology—Insecta—Isoptera:
 Probable relation to altitude of the mound-building habit of *Macrotermes* (Isoptera: Termitidae) (Uichanco), **90**, 215.
- A summary of Philippine termites with supplementary biological notes (Snyder and Francia), **89**, 63.
- Zoology—Insecta—Lepidoptera:
 Haunt and habits of *Graphium idaeoides* (Hewitson), (Papilionidae: Lepidoptera) (Jumalon), **93**, 207.
- Zoology—Insecta—Plecoptera:
 New species of *Capnidae* (Plecoptera) from Japan (Kohno), **82**, 199.
- Zoology—Mammalia:
 Scientific note: New record for *Chrotomyi whiteheadi* Thomas (Libay and Pippin), **96**, 333.
- Zoology—Mesostigmata:
Rallinyssus from Philippine birds (Acarina: Mesostigmata) (Wilson), **95**, 215.
- Zoology—Nemathelminthes:
 Some observations on the incidence and breed-distribution of *Trichuris vulpis* Froelich, 1789, in dogs in the Philippines (Tascal, Jr. and Enriquez-Yap), **93**, 71.
- Zoology—Pisces:
 Discovery of living specimens and redescription of *Pandaka pygmaea* Herre (Sarenas and Ronquillo), **83**, 257.
- Eight additions to the Philippine fish fauna, including three new species (Herre), **82**, 9.
- The eleotrid gobies of the Philippines and adjacent regions (Herre), **82**, 345.
- Fishes of the Red Sea and southern Arabia. A review by Albert W. C. T. Herre (Fowler), **87**, 89.
- The guitarfishes, family Rhinobatidae, of the Philippines and adjacent seas (Herre), **83**, 381.
- Marine fishes in Philippine rivers and lakes (Herre), **87**, 65.
- A new record of hemirhamphid from the Philippines (Sarenas and Ronquillo), **81**, 135.
- A new species of *Gnatholepis* with a key to the tropical Pacific species (Herre), **82**, 193.
- Notes on certain aspects in the biology of *Therapon* (Kner) (Yapchiongco and Enriquez), **92**, 265.
- A review of scorpaenid fishes of the Philippines and adjacent seas (Herre), **80**, 381.
- A revision of the Philippine Myctophidae (Sarenas), **82**, 375.
- Saesonal changes in the gonads of *Hilsa ilisha* Hamilton (Nair), **87**, 255.
- Tropical gobies with vomerine teeth (Herre), **82**, 181.
- The tropical Pacific Eleotridae with vomerine teeth with descriptions of two new genera and two new species from the Marshall Islands (Herre), **82**, 189.
- Zoology—Platyhelminthes
 Studies on paragonimiasis, I: The molluscan and crustacean hosts of *Paragonimus* in the Philippines (Yogore), **86**, 37.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, II: The morphology of some of the larval stages of *Paragonimus* in the Philippines (Yogore), Noble, and Cabrera), **86**, 47.
- Studies on paragonimiasis, V. A survey in Jaro, Leyte, Philippines (Yogore), **87**, 217.
- Zoology—Platyhelminthes
 Studies on parasites of Philippine edible fishes: I. Family Clinostomidae in *Ophicephalus striatus* Bloch; *Clinostomum philippinensis* sp. nov. with notes on the definitive hosts (Velasquez), **88**, 263.
- Zoology—Porifera:
 Rectification of *Oscarella malabonensis*, a spongiomorphic mass formed by myriad of tiny animals mostly tube-dwelling amphipods, polychaetes.

- and turbellarians (Domantay), 84, 335.
- Spongriares des Iles Philippines, Principalment recoltees au voisinage de Zamboanga (Levi), 88, 509.
- Zoology—Reptilia:
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, I. The snakes of the genus *Oligodon* (Leviton), 91, 459.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, II. The snakes of the genera *Liopeltis* and *Sibynophis* (Leviton), 92, 367.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, III. The genera *Maticora* and *Galliophis* (Leviton), 92, 523.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, IV. The genera *Chrysopelea* and *Dryophiops* (Leviton), 93, 131.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, V. The snakes of the genus *Trimersurus* (Leviton), 93, 251.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VI. The snakes of the genus *Oxyrhabdium* (Leviton), 93, 407.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VII. The snakes of the genera *Naja* and *Ophiophagus* (Leviton), 93, 531.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, VIII. The snakes of the genus *Lycodon* H. Boie (Leviton), 94, 117.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, IX. The snakes of the genus *Cyclocorus* (Leviton), 94, 519.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, X. The snakes of the genus *Ahaetulla* (Leviton), 96, 73.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, XI. The snakes of the genus *Boiga* (Leviton), 97, 291.
- Contributions to a review of Philippine snakes, XII. The Philippine snakes of the genus *Dendrelaphis* (Serpentes: Colubridae) (Leviton), 97, 371.
- Notes on the population expansion of the house gecko, *Hemidactylus frenatus* (Hunsaker II), 95, 121.
- Phylogenetic relationships of the gekkonid lizard genera *Lepidodactylus* Fitzinger, *Hemiphyllodactylus* Bleeker, and *Pseudogekko* Taylor (Kluge), 95, 331.
- Systematic notes on the Asian snake *Lycodon subcinctus* (Leviton), 84, 195.
- Zooplankton, 86, 341.
- Zoraida mcgregori*, 97, 187, 215.
- Zoroaptera*, 85, 405.
bonahana, 85, 406, 408.
malaisei, 85, 407.
- Zostera univervis*, 90, 275.
- Zosterophyllum*, 87, 105.
- Zosterops batanis*, 85, 320.
boholensis, 85, 320.
japonica batanis, 85, 320.
palpebrosa boholensis, 85, 320.
- Zosterornis affinis*, 85, 320.
- Zygaenidae*, 97, 224.
- Zygina subrufa*, 97, 180.
- Zygodon reinwardtii*, 87, 278.
- Zygnema*, 86, 183.
- Zygopa*, 94, 88, 89, 107-109.
michaelis, 94, 109, 111, 112.
nortoni, 94, 87, 109-113.
- Zygophiuræ*, 95, 4, 5.
- Zygopinae*, 97, 221.
- Zygopteris*, 87, 107.

